WAKE FOREST COLLEGE
THE Z. SMITH REYNOLDS LIBRARY

1834

CALL NO.
[redacted]
1900-1951

ACCESSION NO.
107003

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2013

http://archive.org/details/minutesofannuals190051ke

BX
6349
A5
P754
N6
K34
1900-1951

MINUTES

OF THE

135th Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

SPRING GREEN, MARTIN COUNTY, N. C.

COMMENCING ON

Saturday Before the 1st Sunday in October,
1900.

Landmark Print,
Wilson, N. C.

[illegible]
1790-1951

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Charles Meads from Jeremiah, 23:6.

After a short intermission, the Association came together and was organized by appointing Eld. S. Hassel moderator and Eld. M. T. Lawrence clerk, who called to his assistance brethren I. W. Bass and J. C. Moore.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations were invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance—B. I. Allsbrook and Mack Brantley.

On Arrangement of Preaching—Moderator and Clerk and brethren Outterbridge and Roberson.

Elders J. A. Burch and W. J. Stephenson were requested to preach at the stand to-day.

Letters from 37 churches were read, and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Elders Isaac Jones and E. E. Lundy, and Brother N. M. White and minutes.

Contentnea—Elds. G. M. Corbitt and C. C. Bland, and Bro. Thomas Johnson; Bro. Jesse Fly, visitor.

Black Creek—Eld, P. D. Gold and minutes.

Country Line—Elds. J. A. Burch and L. H. Hardy; minutes.

Toisnot—Eld. A. J. Moore; minutes.

Little River—Eld. W. J. Stephenson; minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Elder P. W. Williard·

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Elder W. W. Meredith; minutes.

Delaware—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Staunton River—

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Etcheconnee—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

Elder W. H. Leggett was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for; none received.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the church at Concord, Washington county, N. C., and that Eld. M. T. Lawrence preach the introductory sermon, and Eld. S. Hassell be his alternate, worship to begin at 11 o'clock a. m. Worship to begin to-morrow at 10 o'clock.

The Association then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday morning.

Sunday, October 7, 1900.

Eld. L. H. Hardy preached first from Acts, 5:31: "Him hath God exalted with His right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour for to give repentance to Israel and the forgiveness of sins."

Followed by Eld. W. W. Meredith from Matt., 20:28: "Even as the Son of Man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister and to give his life a ransom for many."

After intermission for dinner Elder P. D. Gold followed from Heb., 8:7-13. Elder Isaac Jones closed from Psa., 89:15.

There was a large congregation present and fine weather; and the word was preached in power.

Monday, October 8, 1900.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder A. J. Moore, and proceeded to business.

The names of the messengers were not called, as the manuscript of the minutes was forgotten by the clerk.

Elds. P. W. Williard, R. H. Pittman and W. W. Meredith preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and approved, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of Treasurer at close of last Association		$56 40
Printing minutes and postage	$32 50	
Clerk's fees	15 00—	47 50
Balance on hand		$ 8 90
Received from the churches this time		48 10
In hand of Treasurer at close of this Association		$57 00

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line, to be held at Wheeler's—Eld. G. D. Roberson and Bro. I. W. Bass; minutes.

Baltimore—Eld. Charles Meads and minutes.

107003

Contentnea—Eld. W. B. Strickland and minutes.

White Oak—Eld. W. B. Strickland and minutes.

Black Creek—Eld. W. B. Strickland and Bro. William Trevathan; minutes.

Toisnot—Elders Hassell, Harrison and Staton, and Brother William Trevathan; minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Eld. G. D. Roberson and Bro. I. W. Bass; minutes.

Little River—Elds. Staton and Strickland; minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Resolved, that we correspond by minutes with the following Associations:

Delaware River, Delaware, Corresponding Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District, New River.

The following brethren agreed to visit the church at South Quay this year: Eld. S. R. Ross in November, Elder Samuel Moore in April, Eld. W. B. Strickland in May, Eld. S. Hassell in July, and Eld. Mc. P. Smith in August.

The Moderator asked that he word "permanent" be omitted before moderator in these minutes, and it was so agreed.

Resolved, 1st, That we return thanks to God and the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of the Association.

Resolved, 2nd, That this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds, and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law. And this Association recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against such lawlessness.

It is agreed that the messengers ask their churches to consider the matter of changing the time of holding our Association to some time in the week so as not to embrace Sunday, and report their action in their letters at the next Association.

It is agreed that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and associations with whom we correspond, and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. Hassell, Moderator.

M. T. Lawrence, Clerk.

I. W. Bass, J. C. Moore, Ass't Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

To the churches composing the Kehukee Association, and to our sister Associations with which we correspond, we send heartfelt and sympathetic greetings :

The 135th annual session of our Association is now being held with the church at Spring Green, Martin county, N. C. Our churches are generally represented by letters and messengsrs; and nearly all the associations with which we correspond are represented by minutes, messengers or visitors. The Lord has blessed us with pleasant weather, sound and edifying preaching, sweet and comforting association. All the preaching by our own and our visiting ministers has been of one piece—Jesus, the way, the truth and the life, Drawn together by the cords of love, we feel to have been strengthened in the bonds of peace, in fellowship and brotherly love, and that the Spirit of the meek and lowly Jesus has been clearly manifested in all our proceedings. Feeling that our Lord and Master came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, we would also serve in meekness and love, not only our own brethren among our beloved Association, but our brethren everywhere, and not lord it over the churches; and may we, through Divine mercy, ever sit at the feet of our Redeemer and our brethren, and like the Psalmist, feel we would far rather be an humble doorkeeper in the house of our Lord than to dwell in the most luxurious tents of wickedness. May we ever serve the Lord and our brethren in the spirit of love and the beauty of holiness.

We have appointed the next Association to be held with the church at Concord, Washington county, N. C., the first Sunday in October, 1901, with the day preceding and following, when and where we hope to meet you with ministers and messengers.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

Names of Ministers and Their Post Office Addresses.

MINISTERS.	POST OFFICE.		MINISTERS.	POST OFFICE.	
J I Ambrose	Cresswell,	N. C.	Samuel Moore	Bethel,	N. C.
J D Armstrong	Rocky Mount,	"	Henry Peel	Williamston,	"
A J Austin	Kittyhawk,	"	John L Ross	Stokes,	"
Stephen Biggs	Scuppernong,	"	L S Ross	Swan Quarter,	"
David Carter	Pungo River,	"	Geo D Roberson	Robersonville,	"
†C G Dowdy	Harbinger,	"	J N Rogerson	Williamston,	"
N H Harrison	Plymouth,	"	W F Staton	Scotland Neck,	"
Sylvester Hassell	Williamston,	"	W B Strickland	" "	"
J W Johnson	Leggett,	"	D W Topping	Pantego,	"
Lawrence Johnson	Tarboro,	"	L E Everett	Farmville,	"
James H Latham	Acresville,	"	A D Mizell	Williamston,	"
M T Lawrence	Hamilton,	"	†N W Strickland	Spring Hope,	"
S R Ross	Oakley,	"	M B Williford	Rocky Mount,	"
Mc P Smith	Robersonville,	"	†S R Hardison	Amhurst,	"
†M D Twiford	East Lake,	"	W H Leggett	Scotland Neck,	"
†W H Peal	Williamston,	"	†A L Harrison	Plymouth,	"
Charles Meads	Kehukee,	"	†J W Harrison	"	"
†John S Meads	Kehukee,	"	†K M G White	Williamston,	"
Licentiates marked †			C T Cross	Rocky Mount,	"

Names of Churches, Clerks and Their Post Offices.

CHURCHES.	CLERKS.	POST OFFICES.	
Bear Grass	J H D Peal	Williamston,	N. C.
Bethlehem (Tyrrell)	C H Davenport	Columbia,	"
Beulah	J W Lupton	Sladesville,	"
Briery Swamp	W H Williams	Oakley,	"
Concord	A W Ambrose	Cherry,	"
Conoho	N M Worsley	Conoho,	"
Conoeta	W H Andrews	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock	Pierce Hampton	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads	Mrs Bennie Snell	Tarboro,	"
Cypress Grove	B K Davis	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek	J L Whitehead	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim	J C Aydlette	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River	I W Bass	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat Swamp	J C Andrews	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek	H C Boyd	Kehukee,	"
Great Swamp	Leonidas Flemming	House,	"
Hopeland	J C Moore	Whitaker's,	"
Hamilton	J O Salisbury	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville	J E Riddick	Darden's,	"
Kehukee	B I Alsbrook	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence	J M Howell	Speed,	"
Lebanon	Edward Twiford	East Lake,	"
Morattock	Jos A T Harrison	Plymouth,	"
Mt Zion	F L Savage	Hobgood,	"
Nashville	L G Edwards	Nashville,	"
North Creek	D W Topping	Pantego,	"
Providence	W C Beal	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo	H L Davis	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp	J N Shearin	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove	Mack Brantley	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton	M H Singleton	Washington,	"
Skewarkey	Eli Taylor	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet	C F Benson	Lake Comfort,	"
South Quay	G A Johnson	Franklin,	Va
Sparta	J A Cobb	Falkland,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek	W H Daniel	Amhurst,	"
Spring Green	S W Outterbridge	Robersonville,	"
Salem	B B Ricks	Rocky Mount,	"
Tarboro	D T Billups	Tarboro,	"
Williams	W W Vick	Battleboro,	"
White Plains	H N Waters	Pine Town,	"

STATISTICAL TABLE.

CHURCHES.	COUNTIES.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Mo. M s	Bap'd	Rec. by let.	Dis. by let.	Exc'd	Dec.	Res'd.	No. m'rs.	Con's.
Bear Grass	Martin	W M Harrison, Samuel Rogerson	3	...	...	...	...	1	...	40	1
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	W P Reynolds, C H Davenport	3	2	...	...	3	2	...	34	1
Beulah	Hyde	By letter	4	...	...	...	...	1	1	25	1
Briery Swamp	Pitt	W H Williams, G W James	2	...	...	...	...	1	...	22	1
Concord	Washington	N W Ambrose, A W Ambrose	4	3	...	...	1	5	...	58	1 00
Conoho	Martin	John Harrell, N M Worsely	3	4	1	1	6	...	...	92	1 50
Conetoe	Edgecombe	D W Cobb, W H Andrews	3	...	...	...	...	...	...	13	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No representation	3	...	...	...	...	...	...	10	...
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Elder Samuel Moore	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	10	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	By letter	3	...	...	...	...	1	...	15	50
Deep Creek	Halifax	W P Roberson, Eeder W H Leggett	2	2	...	...	1	1	2	30	1 00
Elim	Currituck	C G Dowdy, C C Aydelett	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	17	1 00
Falls Tar River	Nash	W C Trevathan, I W Bass	2	1	1	...	3	1	...	199	2 50
Flat Swamp	Martin	Elder Mc P Smith, H D Jenkins	1	2	...	...	...	1	...	70	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Charles Meads, H C Boyd	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	29	1 50
Great Swamp	Pitt	B D Beach, Leonidas Flemming	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	26	1 50
Hopeland	Nash	J C Moore, James W Pittman	1	4	3	...	...	...	...	41	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M T Lawrence, Justus Everett	1	...	1	1	1	1	1	25	75
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A D Mizell, J B Allen	1	2	...	1	...	...	...	35	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	T L House, B I Allsbrook	3	2	...	2	4	2	1	69	2 00
Lawrence's	Edgecombe	Elder W F Staton, Calvin Medford	4	1	...	3	...	1	...	44	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	By letter	3	1	...	...	1	...	1	10	50
Mt Zion	Halifax	Elder W B Strickland, G B Bryant	1	4	3	...	...	...	...	22	1 50
Morattock	Washington	R M Peacock, A L Harrison	3	...	1	...	3	5	...	79	1 50
Nashville	Nash	George W Womble, L G Edwards	4	1	...	...	...	1	...	26	1 50
North Creek	Beaufort	Elder D W Topping, J J Burnett	3	...	...	...	...	2	...	16	75
Providence	Currituck	B F Perry	4	1	...	...	...	...	...	68	2 00
Pungo	Beaufort	David Paul, A L Clayton	2	...	...	...	1	1	...	23	60
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	No intelligence	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	13	...
Sandy Grove	Nash	Mack Brantley, Benjamin Dew	4	...	1	...	...	...	...	31	2 00
Singleton	Beaufort	M H Singleton, S C Williams	2	1	2	...	...	...	...	14	50
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	1	...	2	2	...	...	69	2 00
South Mattemuskeet	Hyde	C F Benson, David M Carrawan	1	4	...	...	...	...	...	84	1 50
Salem	Nash	John H Green	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	6	50
South Quay	Southhampton, Va	No intelligence	1	...	...	...	...	...	...	8	...
Sparta	Edgecombe	J A Cobb, John E Moore	4	2	...	...	...	...	...	17	1 00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	S D Ward, Elder Henry Peal	4	...	...	...	1	2	...	89	1 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G D Roberson, S W Outterbridge	4	6	1	...	1	2	...	70	1 50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W H Bradley, D [illegible] Billups	1	1	...	...	1	3	...	68	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Thomas W Boyd P S Waters	1	1	...	...	1	2	...	46	1 00
Williams	Edgecombe	W W Vick, C H Spivey	3	3	...	...	...	2	...	53	1 50

Churches not heard from understood as last reported.

MINUTES

—OF THE—

136th Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

—HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT—

CONCORD.

WASHINGTON COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA.

—COMMENCING ON—

SATURDAY BEFORE 1ST SUNDAY IN OCT. 1901.

Landmark Steam Printing House,
Wilson, N. C.
1901.

MINUTES

—OF THE—

136th Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

—HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT—

Concord, Washington County, N. C.,

—COMMENCING ON—

SATURDAY BEFORE THE 1st SUNDAY IN OCT., 1901.

Landmark Steam Printing House,
Wilson, N. C.
1901.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder M. T. Lawrence, from Ephesians 2:10.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell Moderator and Elder M. I. Lawrence Clerk, and Brethren I. W. Bass and J. C. Moore Assistant Clerks.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance—Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and M. Brantley.

On arrangements of preaching---Moderator and Clerk, and Brethren J. I. Ambrose and A. W. Ambrose.

Elders P. W. Williard and J. A. Norton preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from 38 churches were received and read, and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak--Minutes.

Contentnea---Brethren J. J. Eason, J. L. Brake, Henry Brake and minutes.

Country Line---Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold, brother J. B. Smith and Minutes.

Little River—Elder P. W. Williard and minutes.

Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore and minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Mayo--Minutes.

Baltimore --Elder J. T. Rowe and minutes.

Mountain District---Minutes.

Mill Branch—

Upatoie—

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Elder P. W. Williard; minutes

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Staunton River—Minutes.

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Etcheconnee—

Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

Elder J. A. Norton was present as visitor from the Ebenezer association of Virginia.

Elder G. D. Roberson was appointed to write a corresponping letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for· none received.

Twenty-two churches voted to change the time of holding the Association and thirteen against it, and six not heard from. And it was agreed to change it to Wednesday, Thursday and Friday, after the 1st Sunday in October.

Resolved, That our next association be held with the church at Tarboro, N. C., and that Elder S. Hassell be appointed to preach the introductory sermon and Elder M. T. Lawrence be his alternate, worship to commence at 11 o'clock a m. Worship to begin at 10 o'clock to-morrow. The Association then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday.

SUNDAY, October 6th, 1901.

Elder Joshua T. Rowe introduced the worship and preached from the 23rd Psalm, "The Lord is my shepherd, I shall not want &c."

Elder S. Hassell followed and preached from 2nd Thessalonians, 2: 13, 14, "But we are bound to give thanks always to God for you brethren &c."

After an intercession of half an hour Elder P. D. Gold followed and preached from Hebrew 7: 12, "For the priesthood being changed there is made of necessity a change also of the law."

The Lord blessed us with remarkably fine weather, and the word preached in power seemed to be received with marked attention and we hope it may be blessed to the comfort and instruction of many.

MONDAY, Oct. 7th, 1901.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder J. T. Rowe, and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders A. J. Moore and J. A. Norton preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and approved and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The question of the time to hold the Association was again considered, and it was unanimously agreed by all the messengers present to fix the time on Wednesday, Thursday and Friday, before the first Sunday in October of each year.

The Committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hand of Treasurer at close of last Association		$57 00
Printing minutes and postage	$32 50	
Clerk's fees	15 00—	47 50
Balance on hand		$ 9 50
Received from the churches at this time		46 35
In hand of the Treasurer at this Association		$55 85

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister associations.

To Country Line—To be held at Arbor, Caswell County; minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Brother I. W. Bass, Elders G. D. Roberson, W. C. Trevathan, W. H. Bradly and others; and minutes.

White Oak—Brethren I. W. Bass and W. C. Trevathan; Elder J. N. Rogerson.

Black Creek—Brother I. W. Bass and minutes.

Toisnot—Elder S. Hassell and brethren Geo. Womble and M. Brantley.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Brother C. H. Spivey and minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Resolved, that we correspond by minutes with the following associations:

Delaware, Corresponding Va, Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New River.

All the churches composing the Association reported themselves in peace.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay for the following year:

Elder J. W. Johnson in November; Elder McP. Smith in June, Elder W. H. Leggett in Februa y, Elder S. Hassell in July, Elder J. I Ambrose in March, Elder J. N; Rogerson in August, Elder G. D. Roberson in April, Elder W. F. Staton in September, and W. B. Strickland in May.

It is agreed that any member of this Association visiting the associations with whom we correspond, be authorized to represent this Association.

Brother Mack Brantley was appointed to write an obituary of brother N. W. Strickland, to be attached to these minutes.

Resolved, 1st, That we return thanks to God, as much as in us is, for the excellent weather and order and peace of our body, and to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, 2nd, That this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law. And this Association reco mends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against such lawlessness.

It is agreed that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and associations with whom we correspond, and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. Hassell, Moderator,

M. T. Lawrence, Clerk.

I. W. Bass, J. C. Moore, Ass't. Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association that is now convened with the church at Concord in her 136th Annual Session sendeth this her annual epistle of love to her sister associations with whom we correspond.

DEAR BRETHREN —May the love of God which passeth knowledge abound throughout the camps of Israel. Nearly all of our churches are reported either by letter or messengers, expressing that peace and fellowship yet abound in their midst, for which we are thankful unto Him who is the author of peace. Though there is not much in gatherings in our churches, we feel that it is better to dwell in the housetop in peace than to dwell in a large place with a brawling woman. The preaching that has been proclaimed by our ministering brethren since our coming together is a manifestation of the reigning grace of our blessed Jesus. Should we not my brethren rejoice and be glad that our lot is cast in a land where the Gospel of the dear Son of God which is a savor of life to the believer, is so wonderfully proclaimed. We ought to esteem them who thus preach the acceptable year of the Lord very highly as the scriptures express, for their work's sake. We have been favored with very pleasant and agreeable weather and do much appreciate your correspondence, which is of great value. For it written that, "Those who are joined unto the Lord are of one spirit" How good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity where the cloud of witnesses empty themselves upon the animated earth who are called upon to hear the word of the Lord. Though we wonder at times that the Lord should have had mercy upon us poor sinners, yet we do rejoice when we can remember all the way in which He has brought us, and hath made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ. Thus we should show forth the praises of Him who has called us out of darkness into His marvellous light, and be ready to give him that asketh, a reason of our hope. We should remember this word (Be Ready) brethren, for if we are or should be contending about words that gender strife and thereby become excited or mad, we would hardly be ready to tell our experience. Paul said, "I will sing with the Spirit and understanding also." So it is not usual for one to set a good tune to his song and sing with melody in the heart if contentious. Therefore brethren, let us go to him with prayer in our hearts who stills the waters of the troubled sea and invoke his blessings upon us, that we may still live in peace among ourselves and earnestly contend for the faith once delivered to the saints, for the God of love has promised to come to them who love his appearing the second time without sin unto salvation

We have appointed the next association to be held with the church at Tarboro, Edgecombe county, N. C., commencing on Wednesday before the first Sunday in October, 1901, and continue three days, when and where we hope to meet you again in the blessed fellowship of the Gospel of Jesus Christ our Lord.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

Names of Ministers and Their Post Office Adresses.

MINISTERS.	POST OFFICE.		MINISTERS.	POST OFFICE,	
J. I. Ambrose.........	Cherry,	N. C.	Charles Meads.......	Kehukee,	N. C.
J. D. Armstrong....	Port Norfolk,	"	†Johb S. Meads.....	"	"
A. J. Austin...........	Kittyhawk,	"	Samuel Moore......	Bethel,	"
Stephen Biggs.	Scuppernong,	"	Henry Peel	Amhurst,	"
David Carter..	Pungo River.	"	John L. Ross.........	Stokes,	"
†C. G. Dowdy.........	Harbinger,	"	L. S. Ross	Rose Bay,	"
N. H. Harrison......	Plymouth,	"	Geo. D. Roberson..	Robersonville,	"
Sylvester Hassell.....	Williamstown,	"	J. N. Roberson ..	Williamston,	"
J. W. Johnson.......	Leggett,	"	W. F. Staton	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence Johnson..	Tarboro,	"	W. B. Strickland..	" "	"
James H. Latham...	Acresville,	"	D. W. Topping	Pantego,	"
M. T. Lawrence.. ...	Hamilton,	"	A. D. Mizell.........	Amhurst,	"
S. R. Ross.............	Oakley,	"	M. B. Williford.	Rocky Mount,	"
Mc P. Smith.........	Robersonville,	"	†S. R. Hardison ...	Amhurst,	"
†M. D. Twiford......	East Lake,	"	W. H. Leggett....	Scotland Neck,	"
†W. H. Peal	Williamston,	"	A. L. Harrison.....	Plymouth,	"
Licentiates marked †			†K. M. G. White...	Williamston,	"

Names of Churches, Clerks and Their Post Offices.

CHURCHES.	CLERKS.	POST OFFICES.	
Bear Grass..	J. H. D. Peal	Everett,	N. C.
Bethlehem (Tyrrell)....	C. H. Davenport.	Columbia,	"
Beulah.	J. W. Lupton	Sladesville,	"
Briery Swamp	W. H. Williams.................	Oakley,	"
Concord	A. W. Ambrose	Cherry,	"
Conoho..,..	N. M. Worsely..........	Conoho,	"
Conoeta.	W. H. Andrews	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock.	Pierce Hampton..........	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads.......................	Mrs. Bennie Snell	Tarboro,	"
Cypress Grove.	B. K. Davis	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek........	W. P. Roberson.........	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim.	C. C. Aydlette.......... ...	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River....	I. W. Bass.	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat Swamp..................	J. C. Andrews..	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek.........	H. C. Boyd	Kehukee,	"
Great Swamp.........	Leonidas Flemming..........	Greenville,	"
Hopeland.,.	J. C. Moore.........	Whitaker's,	"
Hamilton	J.O. Salisbury...........	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville................. .	J. E. Riddick.	Darden's,	"
Kehukee	B. I. Alsbrook...........	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence	J. M. Howell	Speed,	"
Lebanon..........	Edward Twiford.....	East Lake,	"
Morrattock	Jos. A. T. Harrison............	Plymouth,	"
Mt. Zion............	F. L. Savage...........	Hobgood,	"
Nashville...................	L. G. Edwards.	Nashville,	"
North Creek.........	D. W. Topping	Pantego,	"
Providence.......	W. C. Beal	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo....................	H. L. Davis......................	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp.	J. N. Shearin	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove....	Mack Brantley...............	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton.	M. H. Singleton	Washington,	"
Skewarkay	Eli Taylor.......................	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet..... ..	C. F. Benson	Lake Comfort,	"
South Quay..................	G. A. Johnson....................	Franklin,	Va.
Sparta........................	J. A. Cobb............. ...	Falkland,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek...........	W. H. Daniel	Amhurst,	"
Spring Green	S. W. Outterbridge	Robersonville,	"
Salem....	B. B. Ricks	Rocky Mount,	"
Tarboro.,....................	D. T. Billups.........	Tarboro,	"
Williams......................	W. W. Vick	Battleboro,	"
White Plains.....	H. N. Waters	Pine Town,	"

STATISTICAL TABLE.

CHURCHES.	COUNTIES.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Mo, Mgs	Bap'd	Rec. by let	Dis. by let	Exc'd	Dec.	Res'd	No. m'rs	Con's
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld J N Martin and J H D Peal.	3	2						42	$ 1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	T F Holida and Micaja Phelps	3			1		2	1	34	1 00
Beulah	Hyde	Eld L S Ross* and William Hudson*	4					1		24	1 00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	W H Williams and G W James	2							22	1 00
Concord	Washington	Eld J I Ambrose and A W Ambrose	4	2	1			6	1	55	1 00
Conoho	Martin	John Harrell and Jesse Jonnson	3			2	1	5		82	1 50
Conetoe	Edgecombe	D W Cobb* and W H Andrews*	3							13	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No representation	3							10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	By letter	2					1		9	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	B H Davis, D W Dunbar	2					1		15	50
Deep Creek	Halifax	Eld W H Leggett, J N Phelps	2	1						29	1 50
Elim	Currituck	C G Dowdy, C C Aydlett	2					1		16	1 00
Falls Tar River	Nash	W C Trevathan, Jesse Brake	2	7	2	6	1	2	2	202	2 50
Flat Swamp	Martin	Elder S R Ross* McP Smith	1					3		70	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Charles Meads*, H C Boyd*	4	3				2		30	1 50
Great Swamp	Pitt	B D Beach, E S Phelps	4							26	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M T Lawrence, Jesse Johuson	1	1				1		25	75
Hopeland	Nash	J C Moore, Jos W Pittman	1	4				4		41	1 50
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A D Mizell, Marcellus Stubbs,	1			1		2		31	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	W R House, B I Allsbrook	3					2		67	2 00
Lawrence's	Edgecombe	Elder W F Staton, J M Howell*	4	1		1	1	1		42	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	M D Twiford, Edward Twiford*	3	1						10	50
Mt Zion	Halifax	F M Mizell*, G B Bryan	1			1				22	1 50
Morrattock	Washington	R M Peacock, J W Harrison	3	1				4		75	1 50
Nashville	Nash	G W Womble, L G Edwards*	4				1			25	1 00
North Creek	Beaufort	Elder D W Topping* L J Deberry	3		1					16	50
Providence	Currituck	By letter	4	1			1	1		68	1 00
Pungo	Beaufort	Elder David Carter, David Paul	2	1						24	60
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	No intelligence	4							13	
Sandy Grove	Nash	Benj Dew*, Mc Brantly	4	1		2		4		26	1 50
Singleton	Beaufort	S C Williams, M H Singleton*	2		1					15	50
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	2	1			1	1	71	2 00
South Mattemuskeet	Hyde	Langton Berry,* C F Benson	1	1						85	1 50
Salem	Nash	J T Stewart*	2		2	1				7	50
South Quay	Southhampton, Va	No intelligence	1							8	
Sparta	Edgecombe	Jas A Cobb,* W Y Moore*	4	2				1		18	1 00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Elder Henry Peal, W H Peal	4					7		82	1 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G D Roberson, Alex Rawls	4	1			1	2		69	1 50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W H Bradley, D T Billups	1	1		1	3	2		63	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Wm W Bowen, Richard C Waters	1		1		1			46	1 00
Williams	Edgecombe	W W Vick, C H Svivey	3							53	1 50

OBITUARY OF NEVERSON WRIGHT STRICKLAND.

N. W Strickland was born April 18th, 1837 and reared in Nash County, N. C., and died the 29th day of July, 1901, of inflamation of the bowels; age 64 years, 3 months and 11 days. He was married to Miss Margia A. Ferrell by whom he had seven children, an all survive him except two of his younger children that died several years ago. The former life of Brother Strickland was very romantic, but it pleased God to open his blind eyes and show him how vile and helpless he was, his conviction and suffering on account of sin were of a very pungent nature, until he received a bright and glorious manifestation of his deliverance from sin and hell as he expressed it, and the revelation of Jesus Christ to him as his Almighty Saviour, and a few years thereafter he went before the church at Sandy Grove at the June meeting in 1880 and was received into the fellowship of the church, and was on the fourth Sunday in July of the same year baptized by Elder Russell Tucker; and at the following December meeting the church gave him license to exercise his gift. He was firm and well established in the faith and doctrine of God our Saviour, and did not shun to declare the whole counsel of God. He was tender hearted and forbearing and ready to forgive the erring, and showed much sympathy for the poor and distressed. He bore his afflictions with becoming Christian fortitude and patience. The writer visited him in his sickness, and heard him say he was not afraid to die, but dreaded the sting; but his faith in Jesus was strong, believing He would take his departing spirit to Himself; and a very little before he expired he asked that a name be given him, and he was told that Jesus was the only name that could do dying sinners good, and he nodded his assent, being too weak to speak, and he soon fell asleep, steadfast in that faith for which he earnestly contended.

MACK BRANTLEY

Spring Hope, N. C., Oct. 14th, 1901.

MINUTES

OF THE 137TH ANNUAL SESSION

—OF THE—

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

TARBORO,

EDGECOMBE COUNTY, N. C.

—CONVENING ON—

WEDNESDAY BEFORE THE FIRST SUNDAY
IN OCTOBER, 1902.

P. D. Gold & Son, Printer.
Wilson, N. C.
1902.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder S. Hassell from Romans 3rd chapter, 4th verse.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S.Hassell Moderater and Elder M. T. Lawrence Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren J. C. Moore and I. W. Bass.

The following committees were appointed on Finance: Brethren Mc-Brantly and B.I. Allsbrook.

On arrangements of preaching the Moderater and Clerk and Brethren Billups and Coker.

Elders J. A. Burch and 'Jos. E. Adams preached at the stand to-day and Elder A. J. Moore at night.

Letters from forty churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following was received:

White Oak, Elder Isaac Jones and N. M. White and Minutes.

Contentnea, Elders T. C. Hart and Wm. Fly and Jesse Fly and others with Minutes.

Country Line, Elders Jas. A. Burch and L. H. Hardy, J. W. Gilliam and Minutes.

Little River, Elder J. E. Adams and Minutes.

Black Creek, Elders P. D. Gold, Woodard, Farmer and others with Minutes.

Eno, M. H. Suit, visitor and Minutes.

Senter District, Minutes.

Mayo, Minutes.

Baltimore, Elder J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Mountain District, Minutes.

Mill Branch, Minutes.

Upatoie, Minutes.

New River, Minutes.

Corresponding Va. Minutes.

Abbott's Creek, Minutes.

Warwick, Minutes.

Salisbury,Minutes.

Delaware, Minutes.

Delaware River, Minutes.

Ocmulgee, Minutes,

Staunton River, Minutes

Fisher's River, Elder A. M. Denny, Brother Booker and Minutes.

Etcheconnee, Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer, Minutes.

Elder M. B. Williford was appointed to write a corresponding letter.

Petitionary letters were called for. None presented.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Sandy Grove, Nash County, and that Elder S. Hassell preach the introductory sermon and Elder M. T. Lawrence be his alternate; worship to begin at 11 o'clock A. M. Worship to begin to morrow at 10 o'clock. The Association then ajourned until 9 o'clock to-morrow.

The morning service was opened with singing and prayer by Elder Joshua T. Rowe who preached from 84th Psalm "How amiable are thy tabernacles O, Lord of hosts!" &c.

Elder L. H. Hardy followed and preached from Psalm, 25-14 verse, "The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him; and he will show them his covenant."

In the afternoon Elder William Woodard preached from the 1st Epistle of John, 1st chapter, 5th verse. "This then is the message which we have heard of him and declare unto you that God is light and in him is no darkness at all."

Elder A. M. Denny followed and preached from Luke, 5th chapter 26th verse. "And they were all amazed, and they glorified God and were filled with fear saying 'We have seen strange things to-day.' "

Elder J. F. Farmer preached at night.

The association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder J. E. Adams and proceeded to business.

The names of the messengers were called over and those absent marked in the table of churches.

Corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of clerk at close of last association		$55.85.
Paid for printing minutes and postage	$32.00	
Clerks fees	15.00	47.00.
Balance on hand		$8.85.
Received from the churches at this time		47.75.
In hand of clerk at this association		56.60.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister associations.

To Country Line to be held at Big Meadows in Chatham Co—I. W. Bass and Elder G. D. Roberson and minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—I. W. Bass, M. H. Singleton, Alex Strickland, M. T. Lawrence and minutes.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elders G. D. Roberson, I. W. Bass, W. C. Trevathan, J. M. Howell and minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Resolved that we correspond by minutes with the following associations:

Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding Va. Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New River.

Elder A. J. Moore was present as visitor from Toisnot church.

The following Brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year: January, Eld. W. H. Leggett; November, 1902, Eld. S. R. Ross; Dec. Eld. M. B. Williford; Feb. Eld. G. D. Roberson; March, J. I. Ambrose; April, J. E. Adams; May, McP. Smith; June, W F. Staton; July, S. Hassell; August, J. N. Rogerson; Sept. A. D. Mizell.

All the churches of the association reported themselves in peace.

It is agreed that any member of this Association visiting the associations with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this association.

Resolved 1. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather and order and peace of our body and to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this association.

Resolved 2. That this association discontenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the church grounds. And will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law. And this association recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against such lawlessness.

It is agreed that our clerk have 2500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and associations with whom we correspond and record one copy on our record. and that he be allowed 15.00 for his services. The association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. Hassell, Moderator.
M. T. Lawrence, Clerk.

I. W. Bass,
J. C. Moore, } Assistant Clerks.

Friday, Oct. 3, 1902.

Elder P. D. Gold opened the service and preached from the 15th chapter of Luke including several verses.

Elder James S. Woodard followed and preached from Galatians 5th chapter 22nd and 23rd verses, "But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness and temperance, against such there is no law."

Elder Isaac Jones preached the last sermon from Luke, 9th chapter 60th verse, "Jesus said unto him, let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the Kingdom of God."

The moderator closed the services with some interesting and comforting remarks. We were blessed of the Lord with excellent weather and sound and able preaching. May the blessing of the Lord follow.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association that is now convened with the church at Tarboro in her 137th Annual Session, sendeth this her Annual epistle of love to her Sister Associations with whom we correspond.

Dear Brethren:—By the mercies of God we hope His love still abounds with his chosen people, as a manifestation of which love nearly all of our churches are reported either by letter or messenger, bearing the precious tidings of Peace and fellowship, for which we are exceedingly thankful to our God who has given us that Peace the world cannot give, though there is not much ingathering reported.

The preaching that has been proclaimed by our ministering brethren since our coming together is a manifestation of the reigning grace of our blessed Saviour for which we feel thankful to Him from whom every good gift and every perfect gift cometh. We ought to esteem those who thus preach the riches of God's grace and whom He has called and qualified to rightly divide the word of truth, very highly for the work's sake. The Lord is favoring us with very pleasant and agreeable weather, indeed we do feel like we should forever praise and adore His blessed and exalted name for the wonderful blessings to the children of men, which are all in mercy and unmerited on our part, for we wonder often that the blessed Lord should have had mercy upon us.

Yet we do rejoice and are glad when we remember how merciful he is to us and continually making us sit together in Heavenly places in His precious name, which He has told should be in ages to come, and given wisdom from above by which we first knew we were sinners indeed, and which has ever since guided us, and by which to day we hope to be walking in the light of His countenance, seeing eye to eye and speaking one and the same thing as it is in Christ Jesus, and brethren let us pray our God that His great and unspeakable gifts may continue with us that we may walk worthy of the vocation wherewith we are called, and as a band of brethren, which we are, press onward and onward by the help of our God, to the mark for the prize of the high calling as it is in Christ Jesus our Lord. We have appointed the next Association to be held at the church at Sandy Grove, Nash County, N. C., commencing on Wednesday before the first Sunday in October, 1903, and continue three days when and where we hope to meet you again in the blessed fellowship of the Gospel of the Son of God.

S. HASSELL Moderator.
M. T. Lawrence Clerk,

Names of Ministers and their Post Office Addresses.

MINISTERS.	POST OFFICE.	MINISTERS.	POST OFFICE.
J I Ambrose	Cherry, N. C.	Charles Meads	Kehukee, N. C.
J D Armstrong	Rocky Mount, “	†John S Meads	“ “
A J Austin	Kittyhawk, “	Samuel Moore	Bethel “
Stephen Biggs	Scuppernong, “	Henry Peel	Amhurst, “
David Carter	Pungo River, “	John L Ross	Stokes, “
†C G Dowdy	Harbinger, “	L S Ross	Rose Bay, “
N H Harrison	Plymouth, “	Geo D Roberson	Robersonville, “
Sylvester Hassell	Williamston, “	J N Roberson	Williamston, “
J W Johnson	Whitakers, “	W F Staton	Scotland Neck, “
Lawrence Johnson	Tarboro, “	W B Strickland	“ “
James H Latham	Acresville, “	D W Topping	Pantego, “
M T Lawrence	Hamilton, “	A D Mizell	Amhurst, “
S R Ross	Oakley, “	M B Williford.	Rocky Mount, “
McP Smith,	Robersonville, “	†S R Hardison	Amhurst, “
†M D Twiford	East Lake, “	WH Leggett	Scotland Neck, “
†W H Peal	Williamston, “	A L Harrison	Plymouth, “
†L J Deberry	Bath, “	K M G White	Williamston, “

Licentiates marked †.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

CHURCHES. COUNTIES, WHERE SITUATED.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Mo. Meetings.	Baptized	Received by Letter	Dismissed by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	No. Fellowship	Contributions
Bear Grass—Martin	Eld J N Rogerson and Samuel Rogerson	3							42	$ 1 50
Bethlehem—Tyrrell	C H Davenport* and Micajah Phelps*	3	1			1			32	1 00
Beulah—Hyde	By Letter	4	1				1		25	1 00
Briery Swamp—Pitt	W H Williams, Aljernon Whichard*	2	1						23	1 00
Concord—Washington	Eld J I Ambrose*, A W Ambrose	4	3				1	1	59	1 00
Conoho—Martin	N M Worsley, Jesse Johnson	3					3		81	1 50
Conetoe—Edgecombe	W H Andrews, D W Cobb	3					1		12	1 00
Coinjock—Currituck	No intelligence	3							10	
Cross Roads—Edgecombe	Eld Samuel Moore	2							9	50
Cypress Grove—Hyde	Eld L S Ross* and B K Davis	2					1		13	50
Deep Creek—Halifax	Eld W H Leggett, M T Strickland	2	2		1	1	3	1	25	1 00
Elim—Currituck	C G Dowdy and C C Aydlette	2					1		15	1 00
Falls Tar River—Nash	I W Bass, W C Trevathan	2	2	1			4	2	203	2 50
Providence—Currituck	By Letter	4	5				1		72	2 00
Pungo—Beaufort	Joseph W Paul,* Benj F Carter	2	7		1		1		30	1 00
Rocky Swamp—Halifax	No intelligence	4							13	
Sandy Grove—Nash	Benj Dew,* Mc Brantley	4	1		1				26	1 50
Singleton—Beaufort	D T Ross, M H Singleton	3			1				14	50
Skewarkey—Martin	Eld S Hassell, Eli Taylor	2		3			5		71	2 00
South Mattamuskeet—Hyde	D M Carrawan, G M Jarvis	1	3				2		77	1 50
Salem—Nash	Geo N Melton, H T Stewart	2		1	1				7	1 00
So. Quay—Southampton, Va.	By Letter	1							8	50
Sparta—Edgecombe	John E Moore, W Y Moore*	4	2	1			1		20	1 00
Smithwick Creek—Martin	Eld Henry Peal,* Simon D Ward	4	1						82	1 50
Spring Green—Martin	Eld G D Roberson, S W Outterbridge	4	2			1	2		66	1 50
Tarboro—Edgecombe	D T Billups, W M Edmondson	1	1			1	3		65	1 50
Flat Swamp—Martin	Elds S R Ross and McP Smith	1					3		65	1 50
Flatty Creek—Pasquotank	Eld Charles Meads, W H Keaton	4	2				1		32	1 50
Great Swamp—Pitt	Leonidas Flemming, Eld Samuel Moore	4				1	2		23	1 50
Hamilton—Martin	Eld M T Lawrence, Justus Everett	1		1		1	1	1	24	75
Hopeland—Nash	J C Moore, James W Pittman	1	6				3		44	1 50

Jamesville—Martin	Eld A D Mizell, Marcellus Stubbs	1	......	......	......	......	1	......	30	1 00
Kehukee—Halifax	T L House, B I Allsbrook	3	2	......	......	......	3	1	67	2 00
Lawrence's—Edgecombe	Eld W F Staton,* J M Howell	4	1	2	1	......	2	......	41	2 00
Lebanon—Dare	By Letter	3	......	......	......	......	......	......	10	....
Mt. Zion—Halifax	Gilbert Bryant, F M Mizell	1	......	......	3	......	......	......	19	1 00
Morattock—Washington	Eld N H Harrison,* Benj Clifton	3	1	1	......	1		......	72	1 00
Nashville—Nash	Isaac Womble,* C Whitfield	4	......	......	......	......	2	1	24	1 50
North Creek—Beaufort	L J Deberry, Eld D W Topping	2	2	1	......	......	......	......	19	1 00
White Plains—Beaufort	Leon B Osborn, Jesse B Stubbs*	1	......	......	......	......	......	......	45	1 00
Williams'—Edgecombe	W W Vick, C H Spivey	3	4	......	......	......	2	......	56	1 50
Totals		......	49	11	9	7	50	7	1669	$47 75

Names of Churches, Clerks, and their Post Offices.

CHURCHES	CLERKS	POSTOFFICES.	
Bear Grass	J H D Peal	Everett,	N. C.
Bethlehem (Tyrrell)	C H Davenport	Columbia,	"
Beulah	J W Lupton	Sladesville,	"
Briery Swamp	W H Williams	Oakley,	"
Concord	A W Ambrose	Cherry,	"
Conoho	N M Worsely	Conoho,	"
Conoeta	W H Andrews	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock	Pierce Hampton	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads	Mrs Bennie Snell	Tarboro,	"
Cypress Grove	B K Davis	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek	W P Roberson	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim	C C Aydlette	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River	I W Bass	Rocky mount,	"
Flat Swamp	J C Andrews	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek	Charles Meads	Kehukee,	"
Great Swamp	D H James	Pactolus,	"
Hopeland	J C Moore	Whitaker's,	"
Hamilton	Jesse Johnson	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville	J E Riddick	Darden's,	"
Kehukee	B I Alsbrook	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence	J M Howell	Speed,	"
Lebanon	Edward Twiford	East Lake,	"
Morrattock	Benj Clifton	Plymouth,	"
Mt. Zion	F M Mizell	Palmyra,	"
Nashville	L G Edwards	Nashville.	"
North Creek	J C Smith	Ransomville,	"
Providence	W C Beal	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo	John Carter	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp	J N Shearin	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove	Mack Brantley	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton	M H Singleton	Washington,	"
Skewarkay	Eli Taylor	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet	C F Benson	Lake Comfort,	"
South Quay	G A Johnson	Franklin,	Va.
Sparta	J A Cobb	Fakland,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek	W H Daniel	Amhurst,	"
Spring Green	S W Outterbridge	Robersonville,	"
Salem	B B Ricks	Rocky Mount,	"
Tarboro	D T Billups	Tarboro,	"
Williams	W W Vick	Battleboro,	"
White Plains	H N Waters	Pine Town,	"

MINUTES

OF THE

138th Annual Session of the

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

SANDY GROVE

Nash County, N. C.

COMMENCING ON WEDNESDAY BEFORE THE
FIRST SUNDAY IN OCTOBER, 1903.

PRESSES OF
THE P. D. GOLD PUBLISHING CO.,
WILSON, N. C.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder S. Hassell from epistle of Jude, 2nd verse.

After a short intermission the association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence, clerk, who called to his assistance Brothers J. C. Moore and T. W. Bass.

The following committees were appointed on finance: Brethren McBrantly and B. I. Allsbrook.

On arrangements of preaching—Moderator and Clerk, and Brethren Mc Brantly and Benj. Dew.

Visiting ministers and brethren from other Associations invited to seats with us.

Elders J. F. Farmer, J. A. Burch and W. A. Simpkins preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from thirty-eight churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elders Isaac Jones and E. E. Lundy, and minutes.

Contentnea—Geo. W. Hales, Jno. R. Lindsay and Elders Williams and Hart, visitors.

Country Line—Elders J. A. Burch and Brother J. W. Gilliam, minutes.

Little River—Elders Adams(Simpkins and Brother S. D. Coley, and minutes.

Black Creek—Elders J. F. Farmer and P. D. Gold and Brethren J. B. Smith, and J. M. Harper, and minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Center District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe and minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding, Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Seven Mile—Minutes.

Elder J. K. Booton visits from Ebenezer Association, Virginia.

Ocmulgee—

Staunton River—

Fisher's River—Brother H. C. Booker, and minutes.

Etcheconnee—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

Little Hope Association—Elder G. W. Stewart, visitor.

Elder G. D. Roberson was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Elder A. J. Moore, visitor, from Toisnot Church.

Petitionary letters were called for—None received.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the church at Nashville, N. C., and that Elder G. D. Roberson preach the introductory sermon, and Elder W. B. Strickland be his alternate, worship to begin to-morrow at 10 o'clock, then adjourned until 9 o'clock to-morrow.

THURSDAY, OCTOBER 1, 1903.

Elder E. E. Lundy opened the service by singing and prayer.

Elder G. W. Stewart preached from 1st Peter, 1st chap. and 9th verse.

Elder J. K. Booton followed from Gal. 1st chapter, 1st to 6th verses inclusive.

Elder T. C. Hart, from Rom. 1st chapter, 1st verse.

After an intermision of half an hour Elder J. T. Rowe followed and preached from the 11th chapter Hebrews and 4th verse.

The Moderator closed the services of the day.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayed by Elder E. E. Lundy and proceeded to business.

Names of messengers were called and over those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The Committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at the close of last Association		$55 85
Paid for printing minutes and postage	$32 50	
Clerk's fees	15 00	
		47 50
Balance on hand		$ 8 30
Received from the churches		50 50
In hand of Clerk		$58 80

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line to be held at Country Line, Caswell county—Elder G. D. Roberson and Brother I. W. Bass, and minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder Charles Meads and Brother M. H. Singleton, and minutes.

White Oak—Elder Charles Meads, and minutes.

Black Creek—Brother Bass, Trevathan and Lamb, and minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

The following appointments were made for South Key.

November—Elder W. B. Strickland.
December—Elder M. B. Williford.
January—Elder J. F. Farmer.
February—Elder J. W. Johnson.
March—Elder J. T. Ambrose.
April—Elder J. E. Adams.
May—Elder G. D. Roberson.
June—Elder W. T. Staton.
July—S. Hassell.
August—Elder J. N. Roberson.
September—A. D. Mizell.

All the churches reported themselves in peace.

Resolved, That we correspond by minutes with the following Associations:

Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's

River, Upatoic, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Ethiconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New River.

All the churches of the Association heard from reported themselves in peace.

The question of changing the time of holding the Association back to the first Saturday, Sunday and Monday in October, was considered. It was agreed to refer the matter to the churches and let them report in their letters to the next Association. Also to report whether or not they are willing to leave it discretionary with each church, to have it then or at the time it is now held.

It is agreed that any member of this Association visiting any Association with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved 1. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather, order and peace of our body and to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved 2. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the church grounds and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law and this Association recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

It is agreed that our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and the Associations with whom we correspond and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services. The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.
I. W. BASS,
J. C. MOORE,
Assistant Clerks.

FRIDAY, OCTOBER 2, 1903.

Elder A. J. Moore opened the services and preached from 2nd Tim., 8th chap. and 10th verse.

Elder P. D. Gold followed from Psalms 27th chap., 8th verse.

Elder Isaac Jones preached the last sermon from Psalms 5st, 12th verse. Singing and benediction by the Moderator. We had sound and able preaching, excellent order and fine weather.

CORRESPONDING.

The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association now in session with the church at Sandy Grove, Nash county, N. C., it being the 138th session of this kind, we, as our usual custom, send this, our annual epistle of love to the sister associations with whom we correspond. Dear brethren in the Lord, we are glad that the good Lord has been with us another year. We often wonder why he thus spares us. It surely is a manifestation of his wonderful goodness to us poor sinners. It should remind us how we should bear with one another in love and humanity of spirit. Oh, that men would praise the Lord for his goodness to us the children of men. Brethren, we are glad when the time comes for us to meet together (as we trust) in the Lord, in our Association here on earth where there is such a manifestation of love and fellowship, where we can sit together in heavenly places in Christ and hear the glorious word proclaimed by the servants of our King. Yes, these who have been taught in the school of grace, brought up by his mighty power to deny themselves so that they are made willing to serve others. So, as the apostle says, if we do this willingly we have a reward. So that both they that preach and they that hear are both blessed of the Lord. But, brethren, we should not be a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the word, walking in love and speaking to each other of the things that make for peace. The preaching by our beloved brethren in the ministry has been good during the meeting, which we trust the Lord will bless to our good for many days to come. Our churches reported in peace, and some of them have been blessed (since our last to you) with many additions. We are glad to have your ministers and messengers with us on this occasion as we have had hertofore, and hope to have again. Our next Association is appointed to be held with the church at Nashville, Nash county, N. C., when and where we trust to be favored with your correspondence in the Lord. May our King in Zion bless you all by his presence and grace to keep us all from falling, etc. Farewell.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

IN MEMORIAM

ELDER A. J. AUSTIN.

Elder Avery J. Austin was born on Roanoke Island, N. C., May 22, 1848, and lived there till 1875, when he moved to Kitty Hawk, Currituck county, N. C., and died of apoplexy at Paul Gamiel's Hill Life Saving Station, six miles north of Kitty Hawk, November 5, 1902. He married Miss Martha Perry May 25, 1869, and their five children preceeded him to the grave. He was a fisherman until 1878, when he was appointed by the United States government keeper of the above-named life saving station, and remained so till his death. He united with the Primitive Baptist Church in 1869 and was ordained to the ministry in January, 1883, and was called in 1884 to the pastoral care of Providence church, at Kitty Hawk, and afterwards to that of Elim church, at Powell's Point, and was pastor of these two churches at his death. He preached the fourth Saturday and Sunday in October, 1902, at Providence church, and was taken sick Monday, and died the following Wednesday week. When he was a school boy his teacher gave him a Bible for telling the truth. He was one of the humblest, kindest and gentlest of men; good to the poor and needy, never refusing them a favor, and loved by all who knew him, and resigned in his many and sore trials, to the will of the Lord. He was one of the best friends I ever had; helped me to pay the Church History debt, and entertained me repeatedly and most brotherly at his hospitable home. His life was a bright and shining light on the northwestern coast of North Carolina. He proved that he was what he professed to be—a child of God and a minister of Christ. When he was taken with a congestive chill, his wife, who was at her farm home, near Powell's Point, was sent for, and also Dr. Cogswell, a skillful physician at Kitty Hawk. All that could be done for him by human power was done. He remained conscious until almost the last. His faith was strong; as the elders who obtained a good report by faith, all died in the faith, so did he. He became happy and preached and prayed, and seemed to converse with the Saviour, and then fell asleep in Jesus about half-past one o'clock p. m., November 5, 1902. May the Lord ever bless and comfort and sustain his bereaved companion our dear sister.

SYLVESTER HASSELL.

ELDER STEPHEN BIGGS.

The subject of this notice was born February the 9th. 1809 and lived a pious life as a citizen of his day. He always was a hard working man: never accumulated very much property. He lived honestly and honorably with his people. It pleased the Lord to call him out of darkness to serve him, and on the 11th of August, 1843 he united with the church at Concord, in Washington Co., N. C. and was baptised by G. W. Carrowan. Then the church seeing the talent the Lord had given him, on the 17 of January 1846 choose him for a deacon, and on the 10th. of May 1846 he was ordained deacon by Elders Puckett and Mott. The church being well pleased in seeing and realizing his gift on Saturday before the 4th. Sunday in March 1853, licensed him to preach, and on Saturday before the 4th Sunday in August 1855 he was granted license to preach and on Saturday before tbe 4th. Sunday in January 1869 he was ordained by Elders Wm. Reynold and A. Cartwright. The church chose him to the pastoral care in 1873 for one year, and Saturday before the 4th. Sunday in January 1874 he was chosen to take charge of the church, and held him in high esteem for the same. He grew old and became afflicted, and on Saturday before the 4th. Sunday in June 1902 he resigned by reason of afflictions. He served the church faithfully as long as he could go. He was afflicted some six or more years so that he could not get out. Although his afflictions were severe he was steadfast in faith and in salvation by grace without the works of man. He did not travel very far away from home to preach many times, but his service was masterly in and around home. All who knew him loved him. He never was so busy, when he was called on to go and preach a funeral, be it far or near, but that he would go Many a time he would be hindered himself and lose two or more days without reward, or hope of reward, on this earth. He always said his reward was in heaven. Blessed hope in the Lord.

He was married to Nancy Ambrose in the year 1832. Of this union there were born eight children, five sons and three daughters, and two of them survive him; 30 grandchildren and 47 great-grandchildren, and on the 12th of October, 1902, the Lord saw fit to call him to leave his body of earth, and took him home, where we believe he is blessed forever more. His stay on earth was 93 years, 8 months and 3 days. We feel sad to part with our father at home and our father in Israel.

Written by request of his son, Wm. Biggs.

A. W. AMBROSE.

Cherry, N. C.

Names of Ministers and their Post-office Addresses.

MINISTERS.	POST-OFFICE.	MINISTERS.	POST-OFFICE.
J. I. Ambrose	Cherry Hill, N. C.	*John S. Meads	Kehukee, N. C.
J. D. Armstrong	Rocky Mount, N C	Samuel Moore	Bethel, N. C.
David Carter	Pungo River	Henry Peel	Amhurst, N. C.
*C. G. Dowdy	Harbinger	John L. Ross	Stokes, N. C.
N. H. Harrison	Plymouth, N. C.	L. S. Ross	Rose Bay, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell	Williamston, N. C.	Geo. D. Roberson	Robersonville, N.C.
J. W. Johnson	Whitakers, N. C.	J. N. Rogerson	Williamston, N. C.
Lawrence Johns'n	Tarboro, N. C.	W. F. Staton	Scotland Neck N C
James H. Latham	Acresville, N. C.	W. B. Strickland	Scotland Neck N C
M. T. Lawrence	Hamilton, N. C.	D. W. Topping	Pantego, N. C.
S. R. Ross	Oakley, N. C.	A. D. Mizzell	Amhurst, N. C.
McP. Smith	Robersonville, N.C.	M. B. Williford	Rocky Mount, N.C.
*M. D. Twiford	East Lake, N. C.	*S. R. Hardison	Amhurst, N. C.
*W H. Peal	Williamston, N. C.	W. H. Leggett	Scotland Neck N C
L. J. Deberry	Bath, N. C.	A. L. Harrison	Plymouth, N. C.
Charles Meads	Kehukee, N. C.	K. M. G. White	Williamston, N. C.

Licentiates marked *.

Names of Churches, Clerks, and ther Post Offices.

CHURCHES.	CLERKS.	POST OFFICES.
Bear Grass	J H D Peal	Everett, N C
Bethlehem (Tyrrell)	C H Davenport	Columbia, N C
Beulah	J W Lupton	Sladesville, N C
Briery Swamp	W H Williams	Oakley, N C
Concord	A W Ambrose	Cherry, N C
Conoho	N M Worsely	Conoho, N C
Conetoe	W H Andrews	Conetoe, N C
Coinjock	Pierce Hampton	Coinjock Bridge, N C
Cross Roads	Mrs Bennie Snell	Tarboro, N C
Cypress Grove	B K Davis	Leachville, N C
Deep Creek	W P Roberson	Scotland Neck, N C
Elim	C C Aydlett	Harbinger, N C
Falls Tar River	I W Bass	Rocky Mount, N C
Flat Swamp	J C Andrews	Robersonville, N C
Flatty Creek	Charles Meads	Kehukee, N C
Great Swamp	D H James	Pactolus, N C
Hopeland	J C Moore	Whitakers, N C
Hamilton	Jesse Johnson	Hamilton, N C
Jamesville	Marcellas Stubbs	Jamesville N C
Kehukee	B I Allsbrook	Scotland Neck, N C
Lawrence	J M Howell	Speed, N C
Lebanon	Edward Twiford	East Lake, N C
Morrattock	Benj. Clifton	Plymouth, N C
Mt. Zion	F M Mizzell	Palmyra, N C
Nashville	L G Edwards	Nashville, N C
North Creek	J C Smith	Ransomville N C
Providence	Fred Perry	Kitty Hawk, N C
Pungo	John Carter	Pungo, N C
Rocky Swamp	J N Shearin	Heathville, N C
Sandy Grove	Mack Brantley	Spring Hope, N C
Singleton	D L Ross	Washington, N C
Skewarky	Eli Taylor	Williamston, N C
So. Mattamuskeet	O F Benson	Lake Comfort, N C
South Quay	G A Johnson	Franklin, Va
Sparta	J A Cobb	onetoe, N C
Smithwick's Creek	W H Daniel	Jamesville, N C
Spring Green	J T Grimes	Gold Point, N C
Salem	B B Ricks	Rocky Mount, N C
Tarboro	D T Billups	Tarboro, N C
Williams	W W Vick	Battleboro, N C
White Ploins	H N Waters	Pine Town, N C

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Churches.	Counties.	Names of Messengers.	Mo. Meetings	Baptized	Rec'd by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	No Members.	Contributions.
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld J N Rogerson, J H D Peale	3	3				1		40	$ 1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	By Letter	3		1	4	1	1		32	1 00
Beulah	Hyde	By Letter	4			4	1			20	2 00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	W H Williams, G W James*	2					1		22	1 00
Concord	Washington	By Letter	4				5	5	2	50	1 00
Conoho	Martin	Jesse Johnson	3	1						82	1 0
Conetoe	Edgecombe	By Letter	3							12	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3							10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Eld Samuel Moore	2		1			1		9	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	B K Davis, A T Liverman	2								50
Deep Creek	Halifax	J N Phelps, M T Strickland	2					2		27	1 50
Elim	Currituck	By Letter	2							15	1 00
Falls Tar Riv.	Nash	W C Trevathan, I W Bass	2				5	9		189	3 00
Flat Swamp	Martin	D F Roberson, J B Roebuck	1	11						74	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Eld Chas Meads, Wm. Lowry	4	2						34	1 50
Great Swamp	Pitt	D H James, E S Phelps	4					1		22	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Eld M T Lawrence, Whit Davis	1	3				1		26	1 00
Hopeland	Nash	I C Moore, Jas W Pittman*	1	6						50	1 50
Jamesville	Martin	Eld A D Mizzell, John Allen*	1			1				29	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	T L House, W R House, B I Allsbrook	3	1			1	4		68	2 00
Lawrences	Edgecombe	Eld W F Staton, J M Howell	4					1		40	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	By Letter	3							10	50
Mt Zion	Halifax	Eld W B Strickland, G B Bryant	1						1	20	1 50

Morattock	Washington	Benj Clifton, John McNair	3	1	1	......	2	1	2	72	$ 1 00
Nashville	Nash	J T Lamm, L G Edwards	4	......	2	......	....	1	......	28	2 00
North Creek	Beaufort	By Letter	3	...	2	3	1	......	......	17	1 00
Providence	Currituck	By Letter	4	......	......	...	...	4	....	66	2 00
Pungo	Beaufort	Daniel Paul,* A T Paul*	2	......	......	2	......	......	....	28	1 00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	No Intelligence	4	......	...	....	.....	......	......	13	....
Sandy Grove	Nash	B Dew, Mack Brantley	4	......	......	......	......	......	......	26	1 50
Singleton	Beaufort	[illegible] H Singleton	3	...	..	......	......	..	......	14	50
Skewarky	Martin	Eld S Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	......	......	......	...	3	......	68	2 00
So Matt'muskeet	Hyde	By Letter	1	......	2	1	......	1	...	74	1 50
Salem	Nash	No Intelligence	2	......	......	......	......	......	......	7	....
South Quay	Southamp, Va	By Letter	1	......	......	......	......	......	......	8	50
Sparta	Edgecombe	Jno E Moore,* J A Cobb*	4	......	...	......	......	1	......	19	1 00
Smith w'kCr'k	Martin	Simon D Ward, W H Daniel	4	1	...	......	.....	3	......	86	1 50
Spring Green	Martin	Eld G D Roberson, R L Taylor	4	5	......	1	......	1	...	69	1 50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	G T Billups, J T Braswell	1	1	2	1	3	3	1	58	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Eld J H Latham	1	1	......	......	......	......	......	46	1 00
Williams	Edgecombe	W W Vick, C H Spivey	3	2	......	......	......	2	1	54	1 50
	Totals			......	......	......	......	...	......	1,627	$50 50

Absentees marked thus *

Churches not heard from numbers stated as last reported.

MINUTES

OF THE

139th ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

NASHVILLE,

Nash County, N. C.,

Commencing on Wednesday before the First Sunday
in October, 1904.

WILSON, N. C.:
P. D. GOLD PUBLISHING CO.,
1904.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder G. D. Roberson from 1st Corinthians, 1st chapter, 25th verse.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk.

The following committees were appointed, on finance: Brethren McBrantley and P. I. Allsbrook; on arrangements of preaching, Moderator and Clerk, and Elder M. B. Williford and Brother C. Whitfield.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations invited to seats with us.

Elders Bryant, Burch and Adams preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from 37 churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder Gardner Bryant and Minutes.

Contentnea—Geo. W. Hales and Minutes.

Country Line—Elder J. A. Burch, Elder L. H. Hardy and E. A. Stanfield, J. W. Gilliam and Minutes.

Little River—Elder J. E Adams, Minutes.

Black Creek—Elders Jas. and Wm. Woodard and J. F. Farmer and P. D. Gold, Minutes

Eno—Minutes.

Center District—Minutes

Mayo—Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder S. H. Durand and Minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoi—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding, Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes

Warwick—Elder Durand and Minutes.

Salisbury—Elder Durand and Minutes.

Delaware—Elder Durand and Minutes.

Delaware River—Elder Durand and Minutes.

Seven Mile—Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Staunton River—Minutes.

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Eetcheconnee—Minutes

Primitive Ebenzer—Minutes.

Elder A. J. Moore visitor from Toisnot church.

Elder McP. Smith was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters were called for, when a letter from Bath Creek church, in Beaufort county, was read and received and the Moderator extended the messengers the right hand of fellowship.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin county and that Elder M. T. Lawrence preach the introductory sermon and that Elder G. D. Roberson be his alternate, worship to begin at 11 o'clock. Then adjourned until tomorrow at 9 o'clock.

THURSDAY, SEPT. 29, 1904.

After singing and prayer Elder S. H. Durand preached from Ephesians 5th chapter and 25th verse, "Husbands love your wives ever as Christ also loved the church and gave himself for it."

Elder P. D. Gold followed and preached from Phillipians 3rd chap. 13 and 14th verses, "Brethren I count not myself to have apprehended, but this one thing to do, forgetting those things which are behind and reaching forth unto those things which are before, I pres toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Chris Jesus."

After an intermission of an hour Elder R H Pitman followe and preached from the 10th chapter of Luke and 33rd verse, "Bu a certain Samaritan as he journeyed, came where he was, and whe he saw him he had compassion on him."

Elder William Woodard preached the last sermon of the day fro James, 1st chapter, 22d to 25th inclusive, "But ye doers of th word and not hearers only" etc.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and pra er by Elder P. D. Gold and proceeded to business.

The names of the Messengers were called and those absent mar ed in the table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and aprroved ar ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The Committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at close of last Association............		$58.80
Paid for printing minutes and postage..............	$ 32.50	
Clerk's fees	15.00	
		$11.30
Balance on hand:		
Received from the churches this time..........................		$ 49.30
		$60.60
Paid visiting ministers and postage........................		5.75
Leaving in hand of Clerk at the close of the Association.....		$ 54.85

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed Messengers to sister Asociations:

Country Line—Elder G D. Roberson and I. W. Bass and Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder G. D Roberson and Minutes.

Contentnea—Minutes.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder G. D. Roberson, W. W. Vick, W. Trevathan, inutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes

Little River—Minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Resolved That we correspond by Minutes with the following Assoations: Delaware and Delaware River, Elder G. D. Roberson and inutes. By Minutes, corresponding Virginia Mountain District, arwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoi, Ocmulgee, ayo, Etcheconne, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New ver.

The following appointments were made for South Quay church:

November, 1904—Elder W. B. Strickland.

December—

January—

February—Elder M. B. Williford.

March—Elder J. E. Adams.

May—Elder McP. Smith

une—Elder Charles Meads.

July—Elder S. Hassell.

August—Elder Jno. N. Rogerson.

September—

Brother J. W. Lupton was appointed to write the biography of Elder L. S. Ross to be printed in these Minutes. Also the one written of Elder K. McG. White by Elder M. T. Lrwrence to be attached to the Minutes also.

The majority of the churches heard from reported that they desired the Association held at the same time as before the change and it was agreed that it be held hereafter on the first Sunday in October and the Saturday before and Monday following.

It is agreed that any member of this association visiting any Association with whom we correspondend be authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved. 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us for the excellent weather order and peace of our body and to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved. 2. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the church grounds and will in the future punish the same to the ful extent of the law, and it recommends to the churches composin it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and pro tected against lawlessness.

It is agreed that our Clerk have 2,500 of these Minutes printe and distributed among the churches and Associations with whom we correspond and record one copy on our records and that he b allowed fifteen dollars for his services. The Association then a journed to the time and place appointed.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk
I. W. BASS, J. C. MOORE.
Asst. Clerks.

FRIDAY, SEPT. 30, 1904.

Elder L. H. Hardy introduced the services with singing and pra er and preached from the 46th Psalm and 48th verse, "There is a ri er the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the ho place of the tabernacles of the Most High."

Elder S. H. Durand preached the last sermon from the 12th chapter of Mattthew, 42nd verse, "The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon and behold a greater than Solomon is here."

The Moderator made some timely remarks in dismission and closed with the 625th hymn.

The weather was fine, the order good and the preaching able and comforting. May the divine blessing.

and comforting. May the divine blessing attend.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 139th session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association held at Nashville, Nash county, N. C., to her sister associations with whom she corresponds, sends this, her annual epistle of love.

Dear Brethren in the Lord:—It is love that unites us together; it was love inexpressible that caused the Son of God to lay down his own life for his bride. Now abideth faith, hope and charity. The greatest of these is charity because it is the love of God shed abroad in our hearts. It is stronger than death.

We are always glad to have your ministers and messengers with us. We hope to have them with us at our next session, appointed to be held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin county, N. C., commencing Saturday before the first Sunday in October and continue three days.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND THEIR P. O. ADDRESSES.

J. I. Ambrose	Cherry N. C
J. D. Armstrong	Rocky Mount, N. C
David Carter	Pungo River, N. C.
*C. G. Dowdy,	Harbinger, N. C.
N. H. Harrison	Plymouth, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell	Williamston, N. C
J. W. Johnson	Whitakers, N. C.

Lawrence Johnson	Tarboro, N. C.
James H. Latham	Pine Town, N. C.
M. T. Lawrence	Hamilton, N. C.
McP. Smith	Robersonville, N. C.
*M. D. Twiford	East Lake, N. C.
*W. H. Peal	Williamston, N. C.
L. J. Deberry	Bath, N. C.
Charles Meades	E. City, R. F. D. No. 2.
*John S. Meads	Kehukee, N. C.
Samuel Moore	Bethel, N. C.
Henry Peel,	Jamesville, N. C.
John L. Ross	Stokes, N. C.
George D. Roberson	Robersonville, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson	Williamston, N. C.
W. F. Staton	Scotland Neck, N. C.
W. B. Strickland	Scotland Neck, N. C.
D. W. Topping,	Pantego, N. C.
A. D. Mizzell	Jamesville, N. C.
M. B. Williford	Rocky Mount, N. C.
*S. R. Hardison	Jamesville, N. C.
W. H. Leggett	Scotland Neck N. C.
A. L. Harrison	Plymouth, N. C.
*J. B. Roebuck	Stokes, N. C.

NAMES OF CHURCHES, CLERKS AND THEIR POST OFFICES.

Bath Creek--David E. Mason, Bath, N. C.

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C.

Bethlehem (Tyrrell) C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Beulah--J. W. Lupton, Sladesville, N. C.

Briery Swamp—G. W. James, Whichards, N. C.

Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.

W. H. Ambrose, Conetoe, N. C.
Conoho—N. M. Worsely, Conoho, N. C.

Coinjock—Pierce Hampton Coinjock, N. C.

Cross Roads—Wm. Ward, Bethel, N. C.

Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C.

Deep Creek—W. P. Roberson, Scotland Neck, N. C.

Elim—C. C. Aydlett, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Falls Tar River—I. W. Bass, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—J. C. Andrews, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—Charles Meads, Elizabeth City, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Great Swamp—D. H. James, Greenville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 5.
Hopeland—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Hamilton N. C.
Jamesville—Marcellas Stubbs Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—J. M. Howell, Speed, N. C.
Lebanon—Edward Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattock—Benj. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—F. M. Mizzell, Palmyra, N. C.
Nashville—L. G. Edwards, Rocky Mount, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Ransomville N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. N. Shearin, Heathville, N. C.
Sandy Grove—Mack Brantly, Spring Hope, N. C.
Singleton—D. L. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
So. Mattamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—J. A. Cobb, Conetoe, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Aventon, N. C.
Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—W. W. Vick Battleboro N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C.

Statistical Table—Kehukee Association.

CHURCHES.	COUNTY.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Monthly Meetings.	Baptized.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dis. by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	No. Members.	Contributions.
Bath		G. B. Williams, Elder L. J. Deberry*	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	$ 50
Bear Grass	Martin	Elder John N. Rodgerson, J. H. D. Peel	3	10	..	1	1	..	..	52	1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	By Letter	3	..	..	..	..	1	..	31	1 00
Beulah	Hyde	No Intelligence	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	20	......
Briery Swamp	Pitt	G. W. James,* Aljurnal Whichard*	2	..	..	..	..	1	..	21	1 00
Concord	Wash' ton	Elder J. J. Ambrose	4	..	..	1	..	1	..	48	1 00
Conoho	Martin	N. M. Worsley, John Harrell*	3	1	..	..	..	4	..	79	1 50
Conetoe	Edgecombe	By Letter	3	..	..	..	..	..	..	12	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3	..	..	..	..	..	..	10	......
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	William Ward	2	..	1	..	..	..	..	9	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No Intelligence	2	..	..	..	..	..	..	13	......
Deep Creek	Halifax	W. P. Roberson, Elder W. H. Leggett*	2	..	..	..	..	1	..	27	1 50
Elim	Currituck	By Letter	2	..	..	..	..	..	..	15	75
Falls Tar River	Nash	G. W. Abrams, Jesse Brake	2	..	2	3	..	2	..	186	2 50
Flat Swamp	Martin	Elder McP. Smith, J. B. Roebuck	1	..	..	1	1	2	..	70	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Charles Meades, William Lowry	4	1	..	..	..	1	..	34	1 50
Great Swamp	Pitt	D. H. James, E. S. Phelps	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	22	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M. T. Lawrence, Justus Everett	1	..	..	..	..	2	2	24	1 00
Hopeland	Nash	J. C. Moore, H. L Adcock	1	..	..	..	..	..	..	50	1 50
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A. D. Mizelle, John B. Allen	1	3	1	..	..	2	..	31	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	B. T. Allsbrook, M. D. Joyner	3	1	..	..	..	4	..	50	2 00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton,* J. M. Howell	4	..	..	..	1	2	..	36	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	By Letter	3	..	..	..	..	1	..	9	50
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Elder W. B. Strickland, G. B. Bryant	1	1	..	..	..	..	..	20	1 50
Morattock	Washington	R. M. Peacock,* Elder A. L. Harrison	3	1	..	..	2	3	1	67	1 50
Nashville	Nash	G. W. Womble, L. G. Edwards	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	28	1 50
North Creek	Beaufort	J. C. Smith, Joseph Burnett*	3	1	2	..	..	1	..	18	1 00
Providence	Currituck	By Letter	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	66	1 55
Pungo	Beaufort	Daniel Paul,* J. W. Paul*	2	..	..	..	..	2	..	26	1 00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	No Intelligence	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	13	......

Sandy Grove	Nash	H. Strickland, Mc.Brantley	4	..	..	..	..	1	..	25	1	00
Singleton	Beaufort	D. T. Ross	2	1	..	..	..	..	..	15		50
Skewarky	Martin	Elder S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	..	..	..	..	6	..	63	2	00
So. Mattamuskeet	Hyde	C. F. Benson, D. M. Carrawan	1	..	..	2	..	..	..	72	1	50
Salem	Nash	B. B. Ricks, T. J. Moore	2	2	..	..	..	..	..	8	1	00
South Quay	Southampton	By Letter	1	..	..	..	..	..	..	7		50
Sparta	Edgecombe	By Letter	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	19	1	00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin.	Simon D. Ward, Kader Lilly	4	2	..	..	..	4	..	78	1	50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G. D. Roberson, John B. Burroughs	4	5	..	..	..	3	..	71	1	50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. H. Bradley, D. T. Billups	1	..	1	..	2	2	1	56	1	50
White Plains	Beaufort	Elder J. H. Latham, T. W. Boyd*	1	3	2	..	..	..	..	47	1	00
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick, R. E. Pittman	3	..	..	2	..	4	..	50	1	50

Absentees marked * Churches not heard from numbers stated as last reported.

ELDER KING M'G. WHITE.

He was the son of Calvin White and wife Mary, and was born in Martin county, N. C., August 28, 1861, and died August 21, 1904, thus lacking one week being 43 years old. He was married to Miss Lindy Taylor December 1, 1886, by whom he had nine children, five of them preceding him to the grave, and four yet survive him three boys and one girl. He united with the church at Hamilton, N. C., on the first Saturday in April 1891, and was baptized in Roanoke river, by the writer on Sunday. The church, seeing the Lord had given him a gift of some kind, agreed on the first Saturday in June, 1897, to give him the privilege to exercise it in the churches around us. He manifested that he was blessed of the Lord with a gift to expound the scriptures and edify the Lord's people, and therefore on Saturday before the first Sunday in December, 1900, it was agreed that he be ordained to the work of the ministry. On Sunday he was set apart by the presbytery chosen for that purpose, consisting of Elders G. D. Roberson, Samuel Moore and myself. "He was diligent in business, fervent in spirit, serving the Lord" and was an upright, sincere, humble, godly, and useful man and an excellent farmer. He grew more and more acceptable in his brief but earnest ministry, and will be greatly missed in many respects. How wonderfully mysterious are the ways of the Lord! We had hoped he would be spared for many years. We are bowed down with grief, but yet desire to be resigned to the Lord's most holy and righteous will. May the Lord be a father and guide to the little fatherless and motherless ones he has left behind and comfort his bereaved family. I spoke at his home before his body was removed to its last resting place to many sorrowing and sympathizing ones, and Brother Hassell held a comforting and impressive service at the grave, where his mortal remains were laid beside his dear companion who had shortly preceded him, and where were deposited also the bodies of the little ones who had gone before. His little babe, his dear wife, he, and his father have all gone in about nine months. He had the best of attention by neighbors and friends and physicians, but fell a victim to that dread disease, typhoid fever, at last.

Rest, my dearest brother, from the toils to which thou wast born,
Until the trumpet shall awake thee in the resurrection morn.

M. T. LAWRENCE.

Hamilton, N. C., August 16. 1904.

LEMUEL S. ROSS.

After an eight day illness of congestion, Elder Lemuel S. Ross departed this life the 5th day of October, 1903. He was born the 15th of April, 1833, in Beaufort county, N. C. He united with the Primitive Baptist church at Beaulah, Hyde county, in July, 1882. About three years after he united with the church he was ordained to the ministry and continued to preach to the comfort and edification of the brethren as long as he lived. Brother Ross was a good man in all that term implies, a kind and obliging neighbor, an affectionate husband, and an indulgent father. He was married four times. His third wife who preceeded him to the grave three years ago, was my only sister in the flesh. His last wife was sister Lina Swindell, who yet survives him. He left three sons by his second wife. In his death the family and church will feel most sensibly their loss: while others may soon forget him the family and church will have cause to lament his absence. While we feel deeply our loss we are sure it is great gain to our dear departed brother for precious in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints. Then let us humbly bow to the will of him who doeth all things well, believing and hoping in the morning of the resurrection we will meet him together with all the redeemed adorned in that robe of righteousness of Christ that fadeth not away.

His toils are past, his work is done and he is fully blest
He has fought the fight, the victory won, and entered into rest.

MINUTES

—OF THE—

140th Annual Session

—OF THE—

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Bear Grass,

Martin County, N. C.,

Commencing on Saturday before the First
Sunday in October, 1905.

WILSON, N. C.
P. D. GOLD PUBLISHING CO.,
1905.

OBITUARY.

BIOGRAPHY OF ELDER SAMUEL MOORE

Elder Samuel Moore, son of David and Arsena Moore, was born February 24, 1839, and died at the old homestead where he was born and raised in Pitt County, N. C., November 6. 1904. He was married to Miss Nancy Ward, who died May 9, 1900, by whom he had children three of whom preceded him in death and seven yet survive him. All of his children are now married. He united with the church at Great Swamp and was baptized on the fourth Sunday in July, 1871. He was chosen deacon of the church on Saturday before the Sunday in September, 1882. The church, seeing that the Lord had blessed him with a gift gave him liberty to exercise that gift on Saturday before the fourth Sunday in July, 1883. His gift proving satisfactory to the church he was accordingly ordained to the full work of the gospel ministry on the fourth Sunday in July 183[illegible] by a presbytery consisting of Elders David House and W. A. Rose. He was an able sound, wise, and faithful servant of the living God whose ministry, though of comparatively short duration (twenty-one years), was wonderfully blessed of the Lord to the edification and instruction of the Lord's people. He was well and lovingly received and welcomed by the churches wherever he went and preached. He was a good and faithful pastor to the churches whose care the Lord gave him, and his place will be hard to fill. I was thrown much with him, and even found him a pleasant companion, and was knit to him in affection as David to Jonathan. He was first taken with a chill and went into malarial fever, and had a stroke of apoplexy, which affected his mind. and before he died had another. His sufferings were intense, during which time he often spoke of his departure, and said "he wanted to go home and the best thing a Christian could do was to die." He fell into a state of unconsciousness on Friday night before hedied, and peacefully fell asleep in Jesus about noon on Sunday. He was a kind and indulgent father to his children who are left behind, and may the Lord incline hearts to the service of their father's God and be with them in this sad trial. He also leaves one brother and sister to mourn for him, to whom we extend our heartfelt sympathy in their bereavement. A great man in Israel has fallen, and may the Lord direct the falling of the mantle uponanother. A short service was held at his burial by Brother Hassell, Brother Roberson, and myself, when we saw all that was mortal of him lowered to its last resting place here until it shall awake in the glorious likeness of the Lord his Saviour.

Affectionately,

M. T. LAWRENCE.

Hamilton, N. C., November 14, 1904.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder M. T. Lawrence from 2nd Sam. 22nd chapter 36th verse.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell moderator and M. T. Lawrence clerk, Brethren J. C. Moore and and W. H. Daniel assistant clerks.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance, Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and J. C. Roberson.

On Arrangements of preaching, Moderator and Clerk, Brethr[illegible] Rogerson and Peal.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister associations were invited to seats with us.

Elders Adams, Burch and Corbett preached at the stand today.

Letters from 40 churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder Isaac Jones, and M. M. White.

Contentnea——Elder C. C. Bland and W. W. Brinson, Joseph Brake and Henry Brake and minutes.

Country Line—Elders J. A. Burch, J. S. Ward, Elder Hardy, E. A. Stanfield.

Little River.—Elder J. E. Adams.

Black Creek—Bennett Bullock, Elder Gold, Wm Boykin, minutes.

Eno.—G. C. Farthing, J. W. Garrard.

Center District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder S. H. Durand, minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding, Va., Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Warwick—Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.
Salisbury—Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.
Delaware—Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.
Delaware River—Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.
Seven Mile—Minutes.
Ocmulgee—Minutes.
Staunton River—Minutes.
Fisher's River—Minutes.
Etcheconnnee—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

Elder A. J. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for; none received.

Resolved, That our next association be held with the church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, N. C., and that Elder S. Hassell preach the introductory sermon and Elder G. D. Roberson be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned until 9 oclock Monday.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 1, 1905.

Elder J. S. Ward introduced the services of the day with singing and prayer.

Elder P. D. Gold preached from Matthew 5th chapter and 37th verse: "But let your communications be yea, yea, nay, nay for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil."

Elde S. H. Durand followed from Song of Solomon last verse of 4th chap and 1st verse of the 5th chap. "Awake O North wind and come thou south; blow upon my garden that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his garden and eat his pleasant fruits," etc.

After an intermission for dinner Elder G. W. Stewart continued the service and preached from Galatians 31st verse and 4th chapter. "So then brethren we are not children of the bond woman but of the free."

Elder Isaac Jones preached the last discourse from the words, "Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not."

MONDAY, OCTOBER 2, 1905.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer Elder A. J. Moore and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and approved and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at close of last Association		$54.85
Paid for printing minutes and postage	$32.50	
Clerks fees	15.00	
Balance in hand		$47.50
Received from the churches this season		$57.10

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister associations:

Country Line—Mt. Zion, Virginia, Elders Hassell and Roberson.

Baltimore.—Elders S. Hassell and Charles Meads and Brother Aydlett.

Contentnea—Elders Roberson and Strickland.

White Oak—Elder S. Hassell.

Black Creck—Elder Roberson and Brother Howell.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Elder J. D. Armstrong.

Eno—Elders J. D. Armstrong, S. Hassell, G. D. Robinson.

Correspond by minutes with the following: Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnoc, Primitive Ebenezer, Center District and New River.

The following brethren agreed to visit South Quay this year:

November—Elder Joseph E. Adams.
March—Elder G. D. Roberson.
April—Jos.E. Adams.
May—Mc. P. Smith.
June—W. F. Staton.
July—S. Hassell.

August—Brother J. B. Roebuck.

The biography written by Elder M. T. Lawrence, of Elder Samuel Moore deceased was adopted and ordered printed in these minutes.

It is agreed that any member of this Association visiting association with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this association.

Resolved, 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as is in us and to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved 2nd. This Association discountenaces, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the church grounds and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law, and it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

It is agreed that our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with whom we correspond and record one copy on our records and he be allowed fifteen dollars for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed. S. HASSSELL Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.
J. C. MOORE, Assistant Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL, Assistant Clerk.

On Monday Elder Bland, Hardy, and Durand preached from the stand and conclusion the moderator made some able and timely remarks and the 625 hymn was sung in dismission. The preaching throughout the association was in power and demonstration of the spirit and was listened to with marked attention. The weather was fine and the order good for so large a congregation. The business was conducted with harmony. Our thanks are due to the great giver of all our mercies for the pleasant session of our body.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES.

J. I. **Ambrose**	Cherry, N. C.
J. [illegible] **Armstrong**	Rocky Mount, N. C.

David Carter	Pungo River, N. C.
C. G. Dowdy	Harbinger, N. C.
H. H. Harrison	Plymouth, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell	Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Johnson	Whitakers, N. C.
Lawrence Johnson	Tarboro, N. C.
James H. Latham	Pine Town, N. C.
M. T. Lawrence	Hamilton N. C.
*M. D. Twiford	East Lake, N. C.
McP. Smith	Robersnnville, N. C.
*W. H. Peal	Williamston, N. C.
L. J. Deberry	Bath, N. C.
Chales Meades	E. City R. F. D. No. 2.
*John S. Meads	Kehukee, N. C.
Henry Peel	Jamesville, N. C.
John L. Ross	Stokes, N. C.
George D. Roberson	Robersonville, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson	Williamston, N. C.
W. F. Staton	Scotland Neck, N. C.
W. B. Strickland	Scotland Neck, N. C.
D. W. Topping	Pantego, N. C.
A. D. Mizzell	Jamesville, N. C.
M. B. Williford	Rocky Mount, N. C.
*S. R. Hardison	Jamesville, N. C.
W. H. Leggett	Scotland Neck, N. C.
A. L. Harrison	Plymouth, N. C.
*J. B. Roebuck	Stokes, N. C.
A. J. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.

NAMES OF CHURCHES, CLERKS AND THEIR POST OFFICES.

Bath Creek—David E. Mason, Bath, N. C.
Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem (Tyrell) C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Bethleham—Pasquotank—H. C. Boyd, E. City.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Sladesville, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. W. James, Stokes, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.
Conoho—N. M. Worsely, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Coinjock, N. C.
Cross Roads—Wm Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C.

Deep Creek—W. P. Roberson, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elm—H. W. Scarboro, Momie.
Falls Tar River—R. O. Mayo, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—J. C. Andrews, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Evans, Weeksville.
Great Swamp—D. H. James, Greenville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 5.
Hopeland—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Hamilton, N. C.
Jamesville—Marcellas Stubbs, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrences—J. M. Howell, Speed, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattock—David Sawyer, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—F. M. Mizzell, Hobgood, N. C.
Nashville—L. G. Edwards, Rocky Mount, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Gaylords, N C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. N. Shearin, Heathville, N. C.
Sandy Grove—Mack Brantly ,Spring Hope, N. C.
Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
So. Mattamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—J. A. Cobb, Conetoe, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Sprinb Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N .C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Aventon, N. C.
Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N .C.
Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C.
White Plains. H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 140th session of the Kehukee Association being held with the church at Beargrass, Martin County, N. C., to the churches composing our body and the Associations with whom we correspond.

Dearly beloved, God has and is pouring out his blessings upon us in the way of beautiful weathe,r while dear brethren are gathered from different points, not only of the bounds of this Association but from states remote and that love of God which passeth all understanding glows in their countenances and shows this the in-ward life, that one can but look on, admire and say surely these are the people of the most high God. A people near unto him in the sense, that he caresfor them and even keep them near his bleeding side. Thirty seven churches out of forty two are represented. The preaching has been sound and comforting; our deliberations have been harmonious. We are all endeavoring to walk in the good old way marked out by the apostles and prophets and the Precious Redeemer, John 6th and 16th verses. We disapprove of the inventions sought to be introduced among us in ome ections of our county. Our next session is appointedto be held with the Flatty Creek church in Pasquotank County, N. C., beginning Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October continuing three days, when and where we hope your presence again.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Churches.	County.	Name of Messengers.	MONTHLY MEETINGS	BAPTIZED.	REC'D BY LETTER.	DIS. BY LETTER.	EXCLUDED.	DECEASED.	RESTORED.	NUMBER MEMBERS.	CONTRIBUTION.
Bath Creek	Beaufort	T. B. Williams,* Elder L. J. Deberry*	4					1		5	$ .50
Bear Grass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson, Sam'l Rogerson	3	7			2	3		54	1.50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	Micage Phelps,* C. H. Davenport	3					1		30	1.00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	C. C. Adylett, H. C. Boyd*	1		6					8	.50
Beulah	Hyde	William Hudson	4							18	1.04
Briery Swamp	Pitt	George James, Algeron Whichard	2	1			1	1		20	1.00
Concord	Washington	Elder J. J. Ambrose	4			2	1	1		14	1.00
Conoho	Martin	J. B. Harrell, N. M. Worsley	3					1		78	1.50
Conetoe	Edgecombe	D. W. Cobb,* W. H. Andrews	3							11	1.00
Coinjock	Currituck	No intelligence	3							10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Elder A. L. Harrison,* William H. Ward	2	2						12	.50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No intelligence	3							19	
Deep Creek	Halifax	Elder W. H. Leggett, W. P. Boberson*	2							26	1.50
Elim	Currituck	By Letter				2				11	1.20
Falls Tar River	Nash	Jessie Brake, Elder J. D. Armstrong	2	2	2		5	3		170	2.50
Flat Swamp	Martin	Elder M. P. Smith, J. B. Robuck	1			1		1		65	1.50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	John S. Meads,* W. H. Keaton, William Lowry	4	1		2		1		32	1.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	D. H. James,* E. S. Phelps	4					3		19	1.00
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M. T. Lawrence, Justice Everett	1	1				1		24	.75
Hopeland	Nash	J. C. Moore, Jas. W. Pittman	1	1	3			1		56	1.50
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A. D. Mizelle, M. Stubbs	1							39	1.00
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook, W. R. House	3	2				2		62	2.00
Lawrence's	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton, J. M. Howell	1					1		35	2.00
Lebanon	Dare	By Letter		7				2		11	.50
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Elder W. B. Strickland, G. B. Bryant	1			1				20	1.00
Morattock	Washington	R. M. Peacock, J. M. Bowen	3	1			2	2	1	66	1.50

Nashville	Nash	A. J. Price,* C. Whitfield	4	......	......	1	1	1	......	25	2.00
North Creek	Beaufort	Elder D. W. Topping, Joseph Smith	3	1	......	......	......	4	......	16	1.00
Providence	Currituck	By Letter	4	1	......	......	......	1	......	65	2.00
Pungo	Beaufort	David C. Davis,* Phillip Tooley	2	5	......	......	......	4	......	27	1.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	By Letter	2	1	......	......	......	......	......	9	.50
Sandy Grove	Nash	M. M. Johnson,* Mc Brantley*	4	......	......	......	......	2	......	23	1.00
Singleton	Beaufort	S. C. Williams, D. T. Ross	2	......	......	1	1	......	......	13	1.00
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	2	......	......	......	4	......	61	2.00
So. Mattamuskeet	Hyde	By Letter	1	......	......	......	......	4	......	64	1.50
Salem	Nash	" "	2	......	......	......	......	......	......	7	1.00
South Quay	So. Hampton, Va	No intelligence	1	......	......	......	......	......	......	8	1.00
Sparta	Edgecombe	By Letter	4	......	......	......	......	......	......	19	1.00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Elder Henry Peele, Simon D. Ward	4	12	1	......	3	1	......	87	2.00
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G. D. Roberson, J. B. Burroughs	4	2	......	......	......	4	......	65	1.50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. H. Bradley, D. T. Billups	1	......	......	1	......	1	1	56	1.50
White Plains	Beaufort	P. S. Waters, Bartemus Waters	1	1	......	......	......	1	......	51	1.00
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick, C. H. Spivey	3	......	1	......	2	......	1	47	1.50
		Total									49.75

Absentees marked *

Churches not heard from members the same as last year.

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred and Forty-First Annual Session

OF THE

Kehukee

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE

CHURCH AT FLATTY CREEK,

PASQUOTANK COUNTY, N. C.,

Commencing Saturday Before the First Sunday in October 1906.

1906
P. D. GOLD PUBLISHING CO.,
Wilson, N. C.

JOSEPH B. ROBUCK.

By request of the church at Flat Swamp, Pitt County, N. C., I will write a short sketch of our dear brother, J. B. Robuck, who departed this life February 20, 1906. He died, of pneumonia, which did its work quickly, being sick only ten days. He bore his affliction patiently and was resigned to the will of the Lord.

He was the son of Raleigh and Elizabeth Robuck, of Martin County, though he lived and died in Pitt County.

Brother Robuck was born May 26, 1857, which made his stay on earth 48 years, 8 months and 24 days.

On April 22, 1885, he was married to Jackie Ann Barnhill, who bore him nine children; three of them are dead, so he leaves a wife (Sister Robuck) and six children, together with many other dear kindred in Christ to mourn their loss.

Yet our mourning is not without hope. Brother Robuck was a very precious brother, and strong in the faith that was once delivered to the saints. He united with the Church at Flat Swamp Saturday before the first Sunday in August, 1889, and was baptized first Sunday in September following. He was much devoted to the cause of our Redeemer.

Some years later he began to feel the burden of the word of the Lord in a special manner, which in due time (as in such cases) began to discover itself unto the church. So on Saturday before the first Sunday in November, 1903, he was granted liberty to exercise his gift in the church in such a manner as his mind led him; which proved satisfactory to the brethren the short time we were blessed with his faithful labors in the gospel of Christ. The churches he visited will miss him very much, for he was indeed prompt and self-sacrificing. The church had not taken any action for his ordination, but it was being thought of, for we could see the growth in him.

"The Lord giveth and the Lord taketh away," may we all be enabled to say, "blessed be the name of the Lord."

We who hope to be his children know so little, we are often made to wonder at his gracious dealings, and find ourselves asking, "Why is it thus, that such should be taken away in the prime of life?"

We feel sure Brother Robuck is now resting quietly in the embrace of heaven's King. So he has the advantage of us who are left to follow.

May the Lord smile upon the church in letting his mantle fall on another, for it looks as if ministers of the Lord's raising up, are getting to be scarce.

Brethren, it is now time we should be lifting our hearts unto the Lord that He may send more laborers into His vineyard.

G. D. ROBERSON.

PROCEEDINGS

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Sylvester Hassell, from Epistle of Jude 3rd verse.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren J. C. Roberson and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance—Brethren B. T. Allsbrook and M. C. Brantley.

On Arrangements of Preaching—The Moderator and Clerk, and Brethren Charles Meads and William Keaton.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations were invited to seats with us.

Elders J. E. Adams and J. A. Monsees preached at the stand today.

Letters from thirty-eight church were received and read, and names of messangers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder E. E. Lundy, and minutes.

Contentnea—J. J. Eason, and Joseph and Henry Brake.

Upper Country Line—Elders L. H. Hardy and W. M. Monsees, and minutes.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold, and minutes.

Little River—Elder J. E. Adams.

Lower Country Line—

Center District—Minutes.

Mayo—

Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe, and minutes.

Mountain District—

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—

New River—

Corresponding Virginia—Elder J. T. Rowe, and minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Elder J. A. Monsees.

Warwick—Elder J. T. Rowe, and minutes.

Salisbury—Elder J. T. Rowe, and minutes.

Delaware—Elder W. W. Meredith, and minutes.

Delaware River—Elder W. W. Meredith, and minutes.

Seven Mile—Minutes.

Etcheconnee—Minutes.

Staunton River—Minutes.

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Etcheconnee—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

Elder G. D. Roberson was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to the minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. One was received from the church at Nashville asking to join the Black Creek Association, which was granted.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the church at Smithwick's Creek, and that Elder W. F. Statou preach the introductory sermon, and Elder W. B. Strickland be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned until 9 a. m. Monday, worship to begin at 10 o'clock tomorrow.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 7, 1906.

The services were introduced with singing by Elder L. H. Hardy, and prayer by Elder W. W. Meredith.

Elder L. H. Hardy preached from John 11:39, "Jesus said take ye away the stone, etc."

Elder W. W. Meredith followed and preached from Ephesians 3:8-11, inclusive, "Unto me who are less than the least of all saints is this grace given," etc.

There was an intermission of an hour when Elder Joshua T. Rowe resumed the service and preached from First Thessalonians and 5th verse, "For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power and in the Holy Ghost," etc.

The last sermon of the day was preached by Elder P. D. Gold from Romans 5:11-14, inclusive, "Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression who was a figure of him that was to come."

The Lord blessed us with fine weather and the word preached was in power and demonstration of the spirit. The congregation was orderly and attentive. May the Lord cause the word spoken to bear much fruit.

Elder John A. Shaw preached in the house Sunday night.

MONDAY, OCTOBER 8, 1906.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder J. T. Rowe, and proceeded to business.

The names of the messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letters were called for, read and approved and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at close of last Association		$59.30
Paid for printing minutes and postage	$32.50	
Clerk's fees	15.00	
		$47.50
Balance on hand		$11.80
Received from the churches this time		52.00
In hand of Clerk		$63.80

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

Upper Country Line to be held at Harmony—Minutes.

Lower Country Line, Tar River, Granville Co.—Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder G. D. Roberson, and minutes.

Contentnea—Elder G. D. Roberson,, C. H. Spivey, D. F. Roberson, and minutes.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—Brethren J. C. Roberson, Wm. Travathan, J. M. Howell, and minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following:

Delaware, Deleware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Franch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmugee, Mayo, Etheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Center District and New River.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year: Elders J. E. Adams, April; W. F. Staton, June; S. Hassell, July; W. B. Strickland, September; J. A. Shaw, May.

The biography written by Elder G. D. Roberson of Brother J. B. Roebuck, and published in Zion's Landmark, was adopted and ordered printed in these minutes.

It was agreed that any member of this Association visit the Associations with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is and to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved 2nd. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the church grounds when it is being held, and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law. And it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

It is agreed that our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with whom we correspond and record one copy on our records, and he be allowed fifteen dollars for his services. The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL and J. C. ROBERSON,
Assistant Clerks.

Elders W. M. Monsees and E. E. Lundy preached on Monday. The business of the Association was conducted in peace and harmony. The Moderator concluded the services with singing and benediction.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES.

J. I. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.
J. D. Armstrong, Rocky Mount, N. C.
David Carter, Pungo River, N. C.
C. G. Dody, Harbinger, N. C.
N. H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C.
Lawrence Johnson, Tarboro, N. C.
James H. Latham, Pine Town, N. C.
M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton, N. C.
*M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
McP. Smith, Robersonville, N. C.
*W. H. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
L. J. Deberry, Bath, N. C.
Charles Meades, Elizabeth City, R. F. D. No. 2.
*John S. Meads, Kehukee, N. C.
Henry Peel, Jamesville, N. C.
John L. Ross, Stokes, N. C.
George D. Roberson, Robersonville, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
W. F. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
A. D. Mizzell, Jamesville, N. C.
W. H. Leggett, Scotland Neck, N. C.
A. L Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.

NAMES OF CHURCHES, CLERKS AND THEIR POSTOFFICES.

Bath Creek—David E. Mason and L. J. Deberry, Bath, N. C.
Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem (Tyrrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—H. C. Boyd, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Sladesville, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. W. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.
Conoho—N. M. Worsely, Oak City, N. C.

Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.
Cross Roads—Wm. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C.
Deep Creek—W. P. Roberson, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Mamie, N. C.
Falls, Tar River—Jesse Brake, Medora, N. C.
Flat Swamp—J. C. Andrews, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—C. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Hamilton, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence's—J. M. Howell, Speed, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattock—David Sallinger, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—J. H. Savage, Speed, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Gaylords, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Shearin, Heathville, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Aurelian Springs, N. C.
Sandy Grove—Mack Brantly, Spring Hope, N. C.
Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Mattamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—J. A. Cobb, Conetoe, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Aventon, N. C.
Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 141st annual session of the Kehukee Association now in session with the Church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, N. C., to the churches composing the same, and the Associations with whom we correspond—Greeting: Dearly beloved in one faith: Our God has seen fit to still spare our unprofitable lives for which we desire to be thankful, and we are now being blessed with good weather while our meeting is in progress, and thus far have been favored with the word ably preached by our dear brethren in the ministry, which is very impressive and calculated to make the children of God more wise in those glorious principles pertaining to salvation. For in the gospel, which is the power of God, is that blessed righteousness revealed from faith to faith, as it is written, the just shall live by faith. So as long as we are in the flesh we are to live by the faith of the Son of God who gave himself for us, that we should live, also, to the praise of the glory of his grace. Looking unto Jesus who is the author and finisher of our faith. And not be entangled again with the yoke of bondage. Surely the Lord has a purpose in having his gospel proclaimed by those of his own choosing. For no one has the right to take this honor unto himself but he that is called of God, as was Aaron; and one special purpose is, we believe that those who are born of God should endeavor to shape their course while in this world by it. For the question is asked, how can they who are dead to sin live any longer therein? We should esteem them highly who preach it for the work's sake and endeavor to hold up their hands that they may be bold in declaring the unsearchable riches of Christ. For our God has placed his servants upon the walls of Zion, and if those thus elevated cannot see any farther than others, who then could give the alarm when the enemy is approaching. But they are to cry aloud and spare not, showing the Lord's people their transgression and the house of Jacob their sins; and also to comfort those that mourn in Zion and say unto them that their God reigneth.

Brethren, may we all in heart and spirit have our faces towards Mount Zion and continue to march steadily on, praying for the peace of Jerusalem. Earnestly contending for that faith once delivered to the saints, and not be so much concerned about the riches and honors of this poor sinful world, which all are to perish with the using. Surely all is vanity, saith the preacher.

Our next Association is appointed to be held with the Church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, N. C, commencing Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1907. If it be the will of our God to spare us until then, may we all meet again in his blessed name.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Churches.		Names of Messengers.	MONTHLY MEETINGS	BAPTIZED	Received by Letter.	Dismissed by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased	Restored.	Number Members.	Contribution.
Bath Creek	Beaufort	G. B. Williams*, Elder D. W. Topping*	4	1						6	.50
Bare Grass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson, Samuel Rogerson	3	1						54	1.50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	T. F. Holida, C. H. Davenport	3	3		1	1	1		30	1.00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	C. C. Aydlett, H. C. Boyd	1							8	.50
Beulah	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy	4							18	1.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	G. W. James*, Algeron Whichard*	2							20	1.00
Concord	Washington	N. W. Ambrose*, J. B. Ambrose	4				2	2	1	41	1.00
Conoho	Martin	N. M. Worsley	3	1			1	7	1	72	1.50
Conetoe	Edgecombe	D. W. Cobb	3					1		10	1.50
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3							10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	W. H. Word, Elder A. L. Harrison	3	2						14	.75
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No Intelligence	2							10	
Deep Creek	Halifax	W. P. Robertson*	3				1	1		27	1.50
Elim	Currituck	No Intelligence								11	
Falls Tar River	Nash	W. C. Trevathan, George W. Abrams	2	4	1	1	2	2	1	170	2.50
Flat Swamp	Martin	J. C. Roberson, D. F. Roberson	1			2	2	3		63	1.50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	James Jennings, George Davis	4	2			1	1	1	33	1.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	E. S. Phelps	4					1		18	1.50
Hamilton	Marti'n	Elder M. L Lawrence, Whit Davis*	1			1				23	.75
Hopeland	Nash	R. L. Adcock, J. C. Moore*	1	4				2		58	1.50
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A. D. Wigell, J. B. Allen*	1					1		29	1.00
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook, W. R. House	3	1				2		61	2.00
Lawrence's	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton, Alex. Strickland	4					3		33	2.00
Lebanon	Dare	Elder E. E. Lundy, Wilson Twiford	2							14	
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Elder W. B. Strickland, G. B. Bryant	1	1				2		20	
Morattock	Washington	R. M. Peacock, A. L. Harrison	3	1		1		1		68	[illegible]

Nashville	Nash	J. T. Lamm, A. J. Price	4							25	2.00
North Creek	Beaufort	Elder D. W. Topping, J. J. Burnett*	3					1		14	1.00
Providence	Currituck	W. R. Perry, A. B. L. Tillett	4	4				1		66	2.00
Pungo	Beaufort	By Letter	2	1				1		27	1.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	By Letter	2	4				1	1	12	1.00
Sandy Grove	Nash	Mac. Brantly	4					1		22	1.50
Singleton	Beaufort	S. C. Williams, D. T. Ross*	2							13	1.00
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	1	2			3		61	2.00
S. Mattamuskeet	Hyde	Elder John A. Shaw, E. E, Lundy	1	2				4	1	64	1.50
Salem	Nash	By Letter	2		1					10	1.00
South Quay	S. Hampton, Va.	By Letter	1					1		6	.50
Sparta	Edgecombe	Elder M. [illegible]. Lawrence	4							19	1.00
Smithwicks Cr'k	Martin	W. H. Daniel, Kader Lilly	4	1				3		85	2.00
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G, D. Roberson, R. L. Taylor	4			1		2		64	1.50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. H. Bradly, D. T. Billups	1	2						58	1.50
White Plains	Beaufort	Thomas A. Berry and H. C. Boyd	1	1				2		49	1.00
Wiliams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick, C. H. Spivy	3	2			1	1		47	1.50
Total										1563.	$52.00

Absentees marked*

Churches not heard from members the same as last report

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred and Forty-Second Annual Session

OF THE

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE

Church at Smithwick's Creek
Martin Co., N. C.

Commencing Saturday Before the 1st Sunday in October 1907

1907
P. D. GOLD PUBLISHING COMPANY.
WILSON, N. C.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder W. F. Staton from Ephesians, 1:3-4-5.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell moderator and Elder M. T. Lawrence clerk, and brethren J. C. Moore and W. H. Daniel assistant clerks.

The following committees were appointed:

On Arrangements of Preaching—The Moderator and Clerk and Brethren Simon D. Ward and Elder Henry Peal.

On Finance—Brethren B. T. Allsbrook and Mac Brantly.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations invited to seats.

Elders Lundy and Adams preached at the stand today.

Letters from forty churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Minutes; Elder E. E. Lundy.

Contentnea—Minutes; Elder G. M. Corbett and C. C. Bland, brethren B. D. Rowe and others.

Upper Country Line—Minutes; Elder L. H. Hardy.

Lower Country Line—Minutes.

Black Creek—Minutes; Elder P. D. Gold and brother J. T. Lamm.

Little River—Minutes; Elder J. E. Adams.

Center District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes; Elder S. H. Durand.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie.

New River—

Corresponding Va—

Abbott's Creek—Elder P. W. Williard and M. L. Bouldin.

Warwick—Minutes; Elder S. H. Durand.

Salisbury—Minutes; Elder S. H. Durand.

Delaware—Minutes;Elder S. H. Durand.
Delaware River—Minutes; Elder S. H. Durand.
Seven Mile—
Etcheconnee—
Staunton River.
Fisher's River—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—Elder John Williford was present as visitor from the Koskoshia association,Ill.

Elder Charles Meads was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these Minutes.

Petitionary letters called for, none received.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Falls Tar River and Elder S. Hassel preach the introductory sermon and Elder M. T. Lawrence be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock. Then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday. Worsip to begin at 10 o'clock tomorrow.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 6, 1907.

Elder P. D. Gold introduced the services with singing and prayer and preached from Heb.12-1 and 2.

Elder S. H. Durand followed from 2nd Corrinthians, 6 and 7.

After an intermission of an half hour Elder John Williford followed from John 6:45.

Elder L. H Hardy preached the last sermon of the day from the Epistle to Titus, 2:13-14 verses.

The preaching was apostolic in doctrine and came in power and was attentively heard by many of the large concourse of people present. The order was good and the Lord also blessed us with fine pleasant weather. May this blessing of the Lord follow the services.

MONDAY, OCTOBER 7, 1907.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder L. H. Hardy and proceeded to business.

The names of the messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and approved and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hands of Clerk at close of last Association......	$63.80
Paid for printing minutes and postage..........	32.50
Clerks fees..	15.00
	$47.50
Balance on hand..........................	$16.30
Received from the churches at this time..........	50.25
In hands of clerk at close of this Association.....	$66.55

Report received and committee dicharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

Upper Country Line to be held at Reidsville, N. C., Elder G. D. Roberson and Minutes.

Lower Country Line to be held with the church at Surl—Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes and Elders G. D. Roberson and A. L. Harrison; Delaware, Delaware River and Warwick, Elders G. D. Roberson.

Contnentnea—Elder G. D. Roberson, Brother I. T. Bass and others.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder G. D. Roberson and Brother I. W. Bass and others..

Abbott's Creek—Elder G. D. Roberson and minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following: Delaware, Delaware River Corresponding, Virginia Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mays, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Center District and New River.

The following brethren agreed to visit and preach for the church at South Quay at the times stated:

Elder S. Hassell, March, May, and July.

Elder G. D. Robinson in April.
Elder W. B. Strickland, in June.
Elder A. L. Harrison, August.
Elder G. D. Roberson, September.

It is agreed that the clerk have 500 associational letters printed with blanks for church statistics for the use of the clerks of the churches and mailed and distributed among them.

It wa agreed that any number of this Associations visiting the Association with whom we correspond be authorzed to repreent their Association.

Resolved (1), That we return thanks to God as much as is in us for the excellent weather and to the brethren sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness n the entertanment of this Association.

Resolved (2), That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the church grounds when it is being held and will endeavour to punish the same to the full extent of the aw. And it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

It is agreed that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with whom we correspond and that he be allowed fifteen dollars for his services. The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator,
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL,
J. C. MOORE, Asistant Clerks.

Elders P. W. Williard and C. C. Bland preached on Monday. The business of the Association was conducted in peace and harmony. The Moderator concluded the services with singing and benediction.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES.

J.I. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.
J. D. Armstrong, Rocky Mount, N. C.
David Carter, Pungo River, N. C.
C. G. Dody, Harbinger, N. C.
N. H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C.
James H. Latham, Pine Town. N. C.
M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
W. H. Pead, Williamston, N. C.
L. J. Deberry, Bath, N. C.
Charles Meade, Eliabeth City, R. F. D. No. 2
Elder John S. Meads, Kehukee, N. C.
Henry Peel, Jamesville, N. C.
John L. Ross, Stokes, N. C.
George D. Roberson, Robersonville, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
W. F. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
A. D. Mizzell Jamesville, N. C.
W. H. Leggett, Scotland Neck, N. C.
A. L. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.

NAMES OF CHURCH [illegible] POSTOFFICES.

Bath Creek—L. J. Deberry, Bath, N. C.
Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—H. C. Boyd, Eliabeth City, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Sladesville, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. W. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.
Conoho—N. M. Worsely, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.

Cross Roads—Wm. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C.
Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Mamie, N. C.
Falls, Tar River—Jesse Brake, Medora, N. C.
Flat Swamp—J. C. Andrews, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jessie Johnson, Hamilton, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence's—J. M. Howell, Speed, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattock—David Sallinger, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—J. H. Savage, Speed, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. F.D. No. 1
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Aurelian Springs, N. C
Sandy Grove—Mack Brantly, Spring Hope, N. C.
Singleton— D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—G. A . Johson, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—J. A. Cobb, Conetoe, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniels, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green— S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Aventon, N. C.
Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—W.W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C.

The 142nd annual session of the Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, N. C., to the churches composing the Kehukee Association; and the Association with whom we correspond, send greetings: "Dearly Beloved in our precious Redeemer, through the mercies and long forebearance of God, we are sparedand blessed to meet agai in our annual meeting. We are blessed with good health, and above that , with able ministers, who have thus far, proclaimed the unsercable riches of Christ to the comfort and edification of the dear children of God.

Oh! how blessed are we poor worms, who are made to sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus. How beautiful are the feet of them that bring, or proclaim the glad tidings, and how blessed are they that know the joyful sound. Brethren, may we, all like David, pray for the peace of Jerusalem.

Our next Association is appointed to be held with the Falls, Tar River, in Nash County, N. C., commencing Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1908, when and where, if the Lord will, we hope to meet again in the name of our blessed Redeemer.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
M. T. Lawrence, Clerk.

Statistical Table

CHURCHES	COUNTY	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Monthly Meeting	Baptized	Received by Letter	Dismissed by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	Number in Fellowship	Contributions
Bath Creek	Beaufort	*Elder. L. J Deberry, *G. B. William	4					1		5	$ 50
Bare Grass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rodgerson, W. M. Harrison	3	2				2		54	1.50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	E. E. Lundy, C. H. Davenport, Micajah Phelps	3					1		28	1.00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	*C. C. Aydlett, H, C. Boyd	1		4					12	50
Beulah	Hyde	EldeeE. E. Lundy, Wm Hudson	4	1			1			17	1.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	D. N. Warren, *Algeron Whichard	2	6						26	1.00
Concord	Washington	A. W. Ambrose, Elder *J. I. Ambrose	4	2				2		44	1.00
Conoho	Martin	A. M. Worsely, *J. B. Harrell	3				2	1		69	1.50
Conetoe	Edgecomb	D. W. Cobb	3							10	1.00
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3							10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Elder A, L. Harrison, W. H. Ward	2							14	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No Intelligence	2							10	
Deep Creek	Halifax.	Elder W, H. Leggett, Thomas Strickland	2	2				2		23	1.50
Elim	Currituck	By Letter	2			1				11	50
Falls Tar River	Nash	I. W. Bass, Jessie Brake	2	4	2		3	10	2	174	3.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	D. F. Roberson, H. D. Jenkins	1					3		60	1.50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Chas. Meads, Wm Lowery	4	1	1	3				32	1.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Osmund Flemming *E. S. Phelps	4	1				3		16	1.00
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M. T. Lawrence. Whit Davis	1					1		22	1.00
Hopeland	Nash	J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	1	9				1		66	1.50
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A. D. Mizelle, J. B. Allen	1					1		28	1.00
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook, T. L. House	3					2		58	2.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton, *J. M. Howell	4							33	2.00
Lebanon	Dare	Elder E. E. Lundy	2							14	1.00
Mt Zion	Halifax,	Elder W. B. Strickland' G. B. Bryan	1							19	1.50
Morattock	washington	Elder A. L. Harrison, R. M. Peacock	3					1		65	1.50

North Creek.....	Beaufort......	Elder D W Topping, W D Bryan...	3	1	....	....	...	1	...	17	1.00
Providence	Currituck.....	Elder E E Lundy..........	4	2	...	....	1	1	....	67	2.00
Pungo	Beaufort......	J W Paul..........	2	1	...	...	....	...	....	28	1.00
Rocky Swamp...	Halifax.......	By Letter......	2	11	...	....	....	1	....	22	1.00
Sandy Grove.....	Nash..........	McBrantley, *B Dew..........	4	..	....	1	....	....	....	21	1.00
Singleton.........	Beaufort	S C Williams, D T Ross..........	2	....	....	1	..	....	1	14	1.50
Skewarky	Martin........	Elder S Hassell, Eli Taylor..........	2	1	....	....	....	4	....	58	2,00
S. Mattamuskeet	Hyde...	*D M Carrawan, C F Benson..........	1	2	....	...	....	....	1	62	1.50
Salem....	Nash	B B Ricks, *G N Melton..........	2	1	....	....	....	....	....	11	1.00
South Quay......	S Hampt'n Va	By Letter..........	1	....	...	....	...	1	....	5	25
Sparta	Edgecombe..	Elder M T Lawrencp..........	4	....	....	....	....	1	....	18	1.00
Smithwick's Cr'k	Martin........	Elder Henry Peel, Simon D Ward..........	4	....	....	....	1	....	....	84	2.00
Spring Green....	Martin........	Elder G D Roberson, S L Grimes..........	4	2	....	....	..	1	1	66	1.50
Tarboro	Edgecombe..	W H Bradley, D T Billups..........	1	1	....	....	2	3	1	52	1.50
White Plains.....	Beaufort......	Raymond B Waters, B Waters..........	1	....	....	....	...	1	1	50	1.00
William's	Edgecombe...	W W Vick, C H Spivey..........	3	....	....	......	1	4	....	42	1.50
		Absentees marked thus* Total..........								1571	50.25

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred and Forty-Third Annual Session

OF THE

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Falls of Tar River

Nash County, N. C.

Commencing on Saturday before the First Sunday in October, 1908.

1908
P. D. GOLD PUBLISHING COMPANY.
WILSON, N. C.

PROCEEDINGS

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder S. Hassell from Jude 3.

After a short intermission the association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator, and M. T. Lawrence, clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren J. C. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed: On arrangements of preaching, moderator. clerk, Brethren Abrams and Deal.

On finance, Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and J. C. Roberson.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister association were invited to seats with us.

Elders Monsees and Corbett preached at the stand today.

Letter from 41 churches were received, and read, and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elders Jones and Lundy and minutes.

Contentnea—J. D. Brake, Henry Brake, Elder J. W. Gardiner and others, and minutes.

Upper Country Line—Minutes.

Lower Country Line—G. C. Farthing and minutes.

Black Creek—J. T. Lamb, D. W. Boswell, W. M. Boykin, Elder P. D. Gold, Elder Wm. Woodard.

Little River—Minutes, Moses Adams.

Center District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding Va.

Abbotts Creek—Elder W. M. Monsees and Minutes.

Warwick--Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.
Salisbury—Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.
Deleware—Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.
Delaware River—Elder S. H. Durand and Minutes.
Seven Mile—Minutes.
Etcheconnee—Minutes.
Staunton River—Minutes.
Fisher's River—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.
Mill Branch---Minutes.

Elder A. J. Moore, was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Elder J. H. Oliphant from Crawfordsville, Ind., received and Elder J. A. Norton from Ketocton association were present as visitors.

Petitionary letters called for, one from the newly constituted church at Norfolk, was received and $1.50 for minutes.

Resolved that our next association be held with the church at Kehukee, Halifax county, and that Elder M. T. Lawrence preach the introductory sermon and Elder Jno. N. Rogerson be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock. Then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday, worship to begin at 10 o'clock tomorrow.

SUNDAY OCTOBER 4, 1908.

Elder Isaac Jones introduced the service with singing and prayer.

Elder J. A. Norton followed and preached Romans 8:1, "There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh but after the spirit."

Elder J. H. Oliphant from Ephesians 1:6, "To the praise of his grace wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved."

After an intermission of an hour Elder S. H. Durand continued the service, and preached from Phillippians 2:12-13, "Wherefore my beloved as ye have always obeyed not as in presence only; but much more in my absence work out your own salvation with fear and trembling. For it is God which worketh in you to will and to do of his own good pleasure "

Elder J. T. Rowe preached the concluding sermon from John 11:26, Martha saith unto him I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day."

MONDAY OCTOBER 4, 1908.

The association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder S. H. Durand and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for read, and approved, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of clerk at the close of this association....	$ 62.90
Paid For Printing Minute Letters and Postage..	35.00
Clerk Fees	15.00
Balance on Hand	13.80
Received From the Churches of This Association..	49.10
In Hand of Clerk at Close of this Association..	$ 62.90

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister associations.

Upper Country Line—Minutes.

Lower Country Line—Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder G. D. Roberson and Brother I. W. Bass, minutes.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—C. H. Spivey, I. W. Bass, minutes.

Abbotts Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following: Delaware, Delaware River, corresponding Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New River.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year. Elder S. Hassell, July.

It is agreed that the biography of Elder Henry Peel published in the Gospel Messenger be attached to these minutes.

It is agreed that any member of this association visiting the associations with whom we correspond be authorized to represent the association.

Resolved 1. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather and to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this association.

Resolved 2. That the Kehukee association in session with the church at the Falls of Tar River, tenders its thanks to the Presbyterian church of Rocky Mount, for the use of their house for transaction of the business. And to Mr. C. C. Cooper, for the use of his tobacco warehouse with water and lights. We appreciate the same as he did it at a sacrifice to himself. And we ask the paper of Rocky Mount, to publish the same.

Resolved 3. That this association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior, on or around the association grounds, while in session and will endeavor in the future to punish the same to the full extent of the law And it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

It is agreed that the church have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and the associations with whom we correspond and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator,
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk,
W. H. DANIEL,
J. C. MOORE,
Assistant Clerks,

Elders J. W. Gardner and William Woodard preached on Saturday night, and Elder Isaac Jones on Sunday night. The business of the association was all transacted in love and harmony. The churches all reported themselves in peace.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES.

J. I. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.

J. D. Armstrong, Rocky Mount, N. C.
David Carter, Pungo River, N. C.
C. G. Dody, Harbinger, N. C.
N. H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C.
James H. Latham, Pine Town, N. C.
M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton, N. C.
*M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
*W. H. Pead, Williamston, N. C.
L. J. DeBerry, Bath, N. C.
Charles Mead, Elizabeth City, N. C., R. F. D., No. 2.
Elder John S. Meads, Kehukee, N. C.
John L. Ross, Stokes, N. C.
George D. Roberson, Robersonville, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
W. F. Staton, Ccotland Neck, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
A. D. Mizzell, Jamesville, N. C.
W. H. Leggett, Scotland Neck, N. C.
A. L. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Licentiates marked *

NAMES OF CHURCHES, CLERKS AND THEIR POSTOFFICES.

Bath Creek—L. J. DeBerry, Bath, N. C.
Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—H. C. Boyd, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Sladesvillefi N. C.
Briery Swamp—D. N. Warren, Whichard, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cressville, N. C., R. F. D., No. 2.
Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.
Cross Road—Wm. W. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C.
Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Harbinger, N. C.
Falls, Tar River—Jesse Brake, Medora, N. C.

Flat Swamp—J. C. Andrews, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland, J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jessie Johnson, Hamilton, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence's—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattock—David Sallinger, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—J. H. Savage, Speed, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. F. D., No. 1.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Sandy Grove—Mack Brantly, Spring Hope, N. C.
Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—J. A. Cobb, Conetoe, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniels, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Aventon, N. C.
Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C.
Norfolk—Mrs. Mary J. Price, 530 Fort street, Norfolk, Va.

CORRESONDING LETTER.

The 143d Annual Session of the Kehukee Association, now convened with the church at the Falls of Tar River, near Rocky Mount, Nash county, N. C., to the churches composing this association and to the associations with whom we correspond, and to all of like precious faith sends greetings:

Dearly Beloved of the Lord—Through the mercy of our covenant Keeping God, and his abounding, rich, and reigning grace our poor unworthy lives are spared, and we have the sweet privilege of meeting again in peace and in joy. We are met to rejoice in the goodness of our God, who has blessed us with health and the heaven born desire to meet in unity of the spirit and the bond of peace.

The work of the spirit of our God seemed to show itself in lighting up the countenance and radiating in the eyes of the brethren as the ymet each other with a hearty hand shake, and manifested not only that God reigned, but that his love was in each heart, all indicating what was in store for our poor, hungry souls, which we all felt and realized when our brother S. Hassell spoke forcibly upon the exhortation of Jude for us to contend earnestly for the faith once delivered unto the saints. The glorious gospel of Jesus having thus in the beginning lifted us on high, we were kept mounted on white horses as the Lord spoke through each succeeding servant op to the close, and we have been made to feel that surely God is come to his holy temple, and we hope that never will there be any more strange fire in Israel, and that division, envy, malice, guile, and evil speaking, and all things that offend are done away with, and that peace, union, and love will abound in all the churches of the saints. Out of the 43 churches, all but two were represented. The Lord has blessed us with good and favorable weather, and the thousands in and around the warehouse were as orderly as could be expected. We had from a distance, Elder J. H. Oliphant, of Indiana; Elder S. H. Durand, of Pennsylvania; Elder A. J. Norton, of Washington, D. C.; and Elder J. T. Rowe, of Maryland. How beautiful are thee feet of those who proclaim the glad tidings, and how blessed are they that know the gospel sound!

Our next session is appointed to meet with the church at Kehukee, Halifax county, N. C., on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1909, where we all hope to meet again in the name of our glorious redeemer.

S. HASSELL, Moderator,
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

"Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth; yea, saith the spirit, that they may rest from their labors, and their works do follow them."—Revelations xiv. 13.

ELDER HENRY PEEL.

By the request of the church at Smithwick's Creek in conference, Saturday before the fourth Sunday in June, 1908, we attempt to write a short sketch of the life of our beloved brother and highly esteemed pastor, Elder Henry Peel, who was born in Martin county, N. C., January 11, 1829. His father and mother were Henry and

Prudence Peel. His father died when he was only 9 years old, and his mother died some years before his father. Brother Peel having been left a poor orphan boy, had to live with his uncle, Thomas Peel, until he was able to care for himself.

When he was about 22 years old, the Lord saw fit to arrest him from his wild career. After having undergone considerable trouble on account of his sins, he was somewhat comforted in a dream or vision of the night. He saw a beautiful spring or stream of water, clear as crystal, which to his mind was the water of life.. He knelt down to drink thereof, but could not remember having drunk any of the water that was so beautiful to him. This to him was a mixture of joy and sorrow. It was a joy to him to see the water of life and a sorrow not to remember having drunk thereof. This seemed to leave room for doubts; thus his joy was not complete. It brings us into fellowship with the apostle where he says, "For we know in part and prophesy in part, but when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away."

Brother Peel united with the church at Smithwick's Creek, Saturday before the fourth Sunday in October, 1852, and was baptized the following day with Brethren Noah Peel and William Tice.

CALL TO THE MINISTRY.

Brother Peel saw in a dream a large field of wheat which had many briers and bushes among the wheat. A deep-felt sorrow came into his heart, for those who had to reap the wheat. This to his mind represented the wheat that Jesus says he will gather into his garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire. The reapers were the ministers of the gospel, and his mind was then deeply impressed with the duty of preaching the gospel, which gave him more trouble than he was able to express. He meditated on this great and all-important matter, and after having thought much about it, he was forced to the conclusion that it was something that he could not do. This he said, was the concluding thought. But in this he was again brought in sweet fellowship with Jesus—"Though he were a son yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered. So he suffered on the account of this duty until he was made willing to preach the gospel of Jesus, which he did to the glory of God and to the comfort of his people.

In June, 1860, the church, seeing that Brother Peel had a gift, liberated him to exercise his gift, within the bounds of the church.

By September of the same year his preaching had proven so satisfactory that the church gave him written license to exercise his ministerial gift where he might feel impressed to travel. Elder Peel was ordained to administer all the ordinances of the church of Christ in March, 1864, by Elders C. B. Hassell and William B. Perry. After the death of Elder W. Whitaker in 1874, he was chosen, jointly with Elder Levi Rodgerson, to the pastorial care of the church at Smithwick's Creek. He remained pastor until his death, which occurred May 23, 1908. He served the church very faithfully, laying a worthy example for a gospel minister. He was always on time, never waiting for the congregation, saying that the appointed time had come to begin worship. He often exhorted the brethren to do their duty. He traveled and preached in twenty counties in this state, with power and demonstration of the spirit to the satisfaction of the brethren, where he went. He also traveled and preached in the state of Tennesee.

The church at Jamesville called him as their pastor Saturday before the first Sunday in June, 1886, and he resigned the care of the church Saturday before the first Sunday in July, 1898, on account of his advancing age and infirmities.

His diary shows that he baptized 113 persons, married 165 couples, and preached 350 funerals, traveling for the last one purpose alone 3,240 miles, never charging anything for any of his ministerial labors, holding the services of Christ to be above price. Like Paul, he labored with his own hands to support himself and those depending on him.

Elder Peel was married three times. About the year 1852 he was united in marriage to Mary Ada Ann Perry, a member of the church. They lived happily together until her death, June, 1854. After the death of his wife he decided that he would never marry again, and sold his home and went to school, but would never take any part in debate and speech making, saying that he never intended to make a public speech. On December 16, 1856, he was united in marriage to Armiza Lilley. Unto this union were born ten children, but only one survives him. After the death of his second wife, in 1877, he was united in marriage to Elizabeth F. Godard, unto whom one son was born. This wife and son still survive him.

Some time in January, 1908, he was taken with the la grippee. Owing to his advanced age, he was never able to leave home any more. Although too weak to sit up all the time he would be glad to have the brethren and friends visit him, and would talk and expound the scriptures to them. One of the last texts from which he spoke while on the bed of affliction may be found in Zechariah first chapter and first verse: "And he showed me Joshua, the high priest, standing before the angel of the Lord, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him." He was very much comforted, knowing that no one was able to remove this filthy garment except a higher power than man.

To show his love for the church and his friends, we here copy a letter written by his own hand, to wit:

"Brethren, Sisters and Friends—I this morning have taken my pencil in hand to try to mark down a few words to try to express the joy and comfort that I have had with you in your coming to see me while down in my affliction, and also the comfortable conversations that we have had together have been a source of joy and comfort to me. And also to see the great care and respect that you have had for me in supplying me the whole time with the very best provisions that could be had and a plenty left on the table for several more times. I do not think that there ever have been any children that could have had any more care or respect for their own father than you, brethren, sisters and friends, have had for me. I cannot express the joy, comfort and consolation that it gives me to think of these things. Farewell, brethren, sisters and friends. May the Lord be with you and bless you, is my desire, for Jesus' sake. HENRY PEEL.

"April 28, 1908."

On Saturday night, the 23d of May, 1908, Elder Peel gently fell asleep, as we believe in Jesus. On the next day, Sunday afternoon, his funeral was conducted by Elders John N. Rodgerson, A. D. Mizzell, and Brother W. H. Peel. A very large vongregation of brethren, relatives and friends met to pay their last respects and see him laid to rest in the tomb, there to wait until the morning of the resurrection.

W. H. DANIEL Clerk,
S. PEEL, Assistant.

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	COUNTIES	NAMES OF MESSENGRS	Monthly Meeting	Re'd by Bap.	Rec'd by Letter	Dis'd by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	Total Number in Fellowship	Contributions
Bath Creek	Beaufort	Elder L. J. Deberry, G. B. Williams	4					1		4	50
Bear Grass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson, J. H. D. Peele	3	4			1			57	$1.50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	Micaga Phelps*, C. H. Davenport	3			2		1		25	1.00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	C. C Aydlett, Andrew Davenport	1	1				1		12	50
Beulah	Hyde	By Letter	4							17	1.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	Nelson Warren, Algeron Whichard	2	1						27	1.00
Contord	Washington	N. W. Ambrose, A. W. Ambrose	4	2		3		3		40	1.00
Conoho	Martin	J. J. Long,* A. M. Worsely	3	3				3		69	1.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	D. W. Cobb, Elder G. D. Roberson	3	1	1					12	1.00
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3							10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Elder [illegible]. L. Hamson, W. H. Ward	2					3	1	12	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No Intelligence	2							10	
Deep Creek	Halifax	Elder W. H. Legget,* J. N. Phelps	2	1		1		2		21	1.00
Elim	Currituck	C. G. Dowdy,* H. W. Scarborough,*	2							10	50
Falls Tar River	Nash	Reuben Deal, G. W. Abrams	2	2		3	1	13		159	3.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	J. C. Andrews, B. A. House	1	6		1		2	1	66	1.50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Charles Medes, Wm. Lowrey	1							32	1.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	E S. Phelps, Osman Flemming*	4							16	1.00
Hamilton	Martin	Elder W. T. Lawrence, Whit Davis.	4					1		21	75
Hopeland	Nash	H. L. Adcock, Julius C. Moore	1	6	2			4		69	1.50
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A. D. Mizelle, J. B. Allen*	1							29	1.00
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook. W. R. House	3			3		3		52	2.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton W. E. Staton	4	2			1			32	2.00
Lebanon	Dare	M. D. Twiford, W. L. Twiford	2				1			13	50
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Elder W B. Strickland,* G B. Bryan	1				1	1		17	1.00
Morattock	Washington	B. [illegible]. Bateman, Elder A. L. Harrison	3	4		1		2		67	1.50
NorthCreek	Beaufort	J. C. Smith,* M. Carawan*	[illegible]	1						18	1.00
Providence	Currituck.	Elder E. E. Lundy	4	2						70	2.35
Pungo	Beaufort	Daniel Paul, Jas. W Paul	2							28	1.00

STATISTICAL TABLE Continued.

CHURCHES	COUNTIES	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Monthly Meeting	Received by Bap.	Rec'd by Letter	D s'd by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	Number in Fellowship	Contribution
Rocky Swamp...	Halifax.	Charlie Smith,* J. H. Warren......	2	....	....	....	....	3	....	21	1.00
Sandy Grove.....	Nash.............	H. O. Strickland, Mack Brantley	4	2	....	....	....	1	....	20	1.50
Singleton	Beaufort.........	J. D. Ward, D. T. Ross....	2	1	2	1	....	2	1	13	1.50
Skewarkey.....	Martin..	Elder S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	...	1	....	1	2	...	57	2.00
S. Mattamuskeet	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy.....	1		....	...	....	......	....	60	1.50
Salem. ..	Nash	B. B. Ricks, J. M. Melton.............	2	2	....	....	....	....		13	50
South Quay.. .	S. Hampton, Va.	Mrs. M. J. Rawls	1	...	...	...	....	..	..	[illegible]5	......
Sparta...........	Edgecombe......	J. E. Moore.........	4	1	....	....	...	....	....	20	1.00
Southwick's Cr'k	Martin	Rader Lilly, W. H. Daniel......	4	2	....	....	......	2	....	83	2.00
Spring Green	Martin...........	Elder G. D. Roberson, S. L Grimes	4	. ..	.	2	1	3	..	60	1.50
Tarboro....	Edgecombe.....	W. H. Bradley, D. T. Billups	1	....		1	...	3	1	49	1 50
White Plains.....	Beaufort	Raymond Walters, Elder James H. Latham............	1	....	1	....	....	1	....	50	1.00
Williams	Edgecombe.....	W. W. Vick, C. H. Spivey.......................... .	3	...	....	...	1	1	....	20	1.00
Norfolk..........	Norfolk, Va	By Letter.......	..	...	...	....	....	. .	....	14	1.50
		Churches not represented stand as last reported. Absentees marked with star Totals								1480	49.10

MINUTES

OF THE

144th Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE
Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

KEHUKEE

Halifax County, N. C.

Commencing on Saturday Before the First Sunday
in October 1909

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred and Forty-Fourth Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

Held with the Church at

KEHUKEE

Halifax County, N. C.,

On Saturday before the first Sunday in October 1909.

PROCEEDINGS

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder M. T. Lawrence from Jeremiah 6, 16.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, who called to his assistance brethren Julius C. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committee were appointed: On arrangements of preaching Moderator and Clerk and brethren B. I. Allsbrook and M. D. Allsbrook, on finance, B. I. Allsbrook and Mack Brantley.

Visiting brethren and ministers from sister Associations invited to seats with us.

Elder Jos. E. Adams preached at the stand today and Elder P. D. Gold tonight at the hall in town.

Letters from 41 churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder E. E. Lundy and minutes.

Contentnea—Minutes and Elder C. C. Bland, Jos. Brake, Henry Brake and others.

Upper Country Line—Brother J. W. Gilliam and minutes.

Lower Country Line—Brother G. C. Farthing, visitors and minutes.

Black Creek—Elders P. D. Gold and J. F. Farmer and minutes.

Little River—Elders J. E. Adams and J. T. Coats and minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Center District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding, Va.—Minutes.
Abbott's Creek—Minutes.
Warwick—Minutes.
Salisbury—Minutes.
Delaware—Minutes.
Delaware River—Minutes.
Seven Mile—Minutes.
Etcheconnee—Minutes.
Staunton River—Minutes.
Fishers River—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

Elder G. D. Roberson was appointed to write corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters were called for—none received.

Resolved, that our next Association be held with the chruch at Briery Swamp, Pitt County, N. C. and that Elder Geo. D. Roberson preach the introductory sermon and Elder S. Hassell be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock. Then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday. Worship to begin at 10 o'clock tomorrow morning.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 3RD, 1909.

Elder E. E. Lundy introduced the worship by singing and prayer.

Elder J. T. Coats preached from Acts. 4 and 12, "Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved."

Elder E. E. Lundy followed and preached from Song of Solomon 4th and 2nd, "Thy teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even shorn which came from the washing; whereof every one bear twins and none is barren among them."

After an intermission of one and a half hours Elder C. C. Bland resumed the services and preached from the 2nd chapter Hosea, 1st and 15th inclusive.

Elder P. D. Gold preached the last discourse of the day from Galatians 3: 21. "Through the law and deal to the law that I might live unto God.

I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live yet, not I, but Christ liveth in me, and the life which now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me and gave himself for me.

MONDAY, OCTOBER 4, 1909.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Charles Meads and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for, read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at close of last Association		$62.90
Paid for printing minutes and postage	$32.50	
Clerks Fees	$15.00	$47.50
In hand of Clerk at this Association		$15.40
Received from the churches at this time		$48.25
In hand of Clerk		$63.65

Report received and committe discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.

Lower Country Line—Elder G. D. Roberson and Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder G. D. Roberson, I. W. Bass and Minutes.

White Oak—Bro. I. W. Bass and Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder W. B. Strickling, Brethren Jesse Brake I. W. Bass.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following. Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warkick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fishers River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive, Ebenezer, Center District and New River.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year:

Elder G. D. Roberson, April.
Elder W. F. Staton, May.
Elder Chas. Meads, June.
Elder S. Hassell, July.
Elder A. L. Harrison, Aug.

Agreed that the obituaries of Elders Latham, Carter and Barnes be copied as written in the Landmark as tributes to their memory and attached to these minutes.

It is agreed that any member of this Association with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather, peace and harmony of this body. Also to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal kindness and hospitality in the entertainment of this Association. Also to our friends in Scotland Neck for the use of their houses for preaching.

Resolved, 2nd. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session and will endeavor in the future to punish the same to the full extent of the law. And it recommends to the churches comprising it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES.

J. I. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
C. G. Dowdy, Harbinger, N. C.
N. H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Johnston, Whitakers, N. C.
M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton, N. C.
*M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
*W. H. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
L. J. DeBerry, Bath, N. C.

Charles Meads, Elizabeth City, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Elder John S. Meads, Kehukee, N. C.
John L. Ross, Stokes, N. C.
George D. Roberson, Robersonville, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
W. F. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
G. W. Adams, Nashville, N. C.
A. D. Mizzell, Jamesville, N. C.
W. H. Leggett, Scotland Neck, N. C.
A. L, Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
B. F. Cowan, Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Athins, Heathville, N. C.
Licentiates marked *

NAMES OF CLERKS, CHURCHES AND THEIR POSTOFFICES

Bath Creek—L. J. DeBerry, Bath, N. C.
Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—H. C. Boyd, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Sladesville, N. C.
Briery Swamp—D. N. Warren, Whichard, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cressville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.
Cross Roads—Wm. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C.
Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Harbinger, N. C.
Falls, Tar River—I. W. Bass, Rocky Mount.
Flat Swamp—J. C. Andrews, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C.

Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jessis Johnson, Hamilton, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence's—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattock—A. J. Allen, R. F. D. No. 1, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—J. H. Savage, Speed, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Sandy Grove—Mack Brantly, Spring Hope, N. C.
Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—J. A. Cobb, Conetoe, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniels, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Aventon, N. C.
Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C.
Norfolk—Mrs. Mary J. Price, 530 Fort street, Norfolk, Va.
L. M. Hamilton, R. F. D. No. 1.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 144th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association, now in session with the church at Kehukee, near Scotland Neck, N. C., to the churches comprising said Association and to all the Associations with whom we correspond, and to all of the same faith and order, we send this, our annual and christian salutation. Dear kindred in Christ, we feel glad that we are yet the happy pensioners of God's rich and reigning grace so much so that our poor and unworthy lives are yet spared and that we are still blessed with a sufficiency of this world's goods for our use.

For which we desire to feel thankful and may all our hearts be joined together in asking our God to continue these blessings, while it is his will that we remain upon the earth. But beloved, we should not let these temporal blessings get too strong a hold on us, as to keep us from our first love, for it has been the case with some that because of these worldly blessings have fallen from their steadfastness in the faith, making shipwrecks of themselves. Neither should we be discouraged when in a state of adversity, because the prophet has said, and that for our encouragement, "Though all things should fail (of an earthly nature) yet will I (saith he) rejoice in the God of my salvation, for he has given me feet like hind's feet and made me walk upon mine high places." Which must be places in, or upon the kings highway, which the wayfaring man though a fool, shall not err therein. It is so much better to be in this glorious highway of our king than to be in the highway of this world, because the things of this world perish with the using thereof: but those of our God pertaining to his glorious kingdom endure unto everlasting life. Now brethren to bask in the sunshine of our God, and to dwell in his glorious presence in that most blessed and heavenly kingdom beyond this poor world of sin and sorrow, will be wonderful. The hope that we now have of such a place so dazzles our minds at times we feel like Peter did when the Lord was transfigured before him on the mount, and that he wanted to build three tabernacles, (for he wist not what to say.) God's people, especially the aged ones, are like Solomon. They see the vanity of all things under the sun: so that causes them to look upward from whence all blessings come and cry unto him who is able to save unto the uttermost all that call upon him. Yet no man can come unto him except the Father which hath sent Jesus, draw him and he,Jesus, will raise him up at the last day. Then as we understand, to possess a new life and be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air, and so we shall ever be with the Lord. If the dead rise not, we shall never get there: so we cannot tell who or what is saved, but Pauls desire was to God, that your whole spirit and soul and body, (which is the whole man) be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. So if the body is not caught up and saved, there would be no need of preserving it, though it goes back to dust from whence it came, it is no harder for the Lord to raise our bodies, though they be dust, than it was to make the dust out of nothing at first. Brethren pray for us. We have been blessed with good weather during our meeting, for which we feel thankful unto our God. Our brethren in the ministry have preached unto us the Word very ably from the first unto the last, which has been very comforting to us who love the Truth.

Our next Association is appointed to be held with the church at Briery Swamp, near Whichards, N. C., on the Washington Branch from Parmele, when and where we hope the Lord willing, to meet you again, on Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October, 1910.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

ELDER W. W. BARNES.

William W. Barnes was born in Wilson County, N. C., and was married to Mary Eure, January 9th, 1845. He had long been a Primitive Baptist uniting with the church at White Oak, Wilson County, N. C. He was ordained there and was one of the oldest Primitive Baptist preachers in the country. He moved to Hyde county, N. C., in January, 1882, where he died. Elder Barnes was a clear, sound preacher in the doctrine and in his early ministry baptized many. His churches prospered. He was active and laborious as a preacher taking long trips among the churches and was well received among the Baptist. In his eighty-fourth year he fell asleep in Jesus and among his last words he said, "I am going home."

ELDER JAMES H. LATHAM.

The subject of this sketch was born the 14th of January, 1855, and died November 28, 1908. About 1880 he was married to Miss Mary L. Respass, by which union was born unto him twelve children, four dead and eight living. His mother died when he was five weeks old and his father when he was three years old. At the death of his father his uncle, Henry Latham, took charge of and raised him. Brother Latham was connected with one of the best families of Beaufort and Washington counties, Mr. Charles Latham, the father of Major L. C. Latham, the brilliant lawyer and congressman, being his uncle.

Brother Latham united with the church at White Plains on Saturday before the first Lord's day in February, 1878, and was baptized by the writer of this notice the next day. Shortly after that date he was licensed to preach and on the first Sunday in August, 1882, he was ordained to the work of the ministry by Elders N. H. Harrison and D. W. Topping. Brother Latham acted as assistant pastor to Elder N. H. Harrison at White plains church, up to the time of his death and no root of bitterness sprang up between them. He was dearly beloved by the church. He was a living epistle of Christ and was a bold defender of the doctrine of electing grace, and would not compromise that doctrine with the best friend on earth.

Brother Latham was a feeble man all his life and did not travel much. I have often said he did not pass for his worth. He died very suddenly from a congestive chill, with Dr. Hunter, his physician at his bedside. The writer of this sketch loved him and can truly say he carried him in his heart, and was with him when his poor body was laid beneath the silent sod. The church in her sad bereavement believes her loss is his eternal gain.

May God's richest blessings rest upon his wife and children in this world and in the world to come.

The church at White Plains desires a copy of this notice spread on her church book, one copy sent to the Landmark for publication and one copy to his bereaved family.

Done by order of conference on Saturday before the first Lord's day in April, 1909.

N. H. HARRISON,
For the Church.

ELDER DAVID CARTER.

The subject of this notice was born June 22, 1834, in Beaufort county, N. C., and departed this life November 27, 1908.

Brother Carter united with the church at the Head of Pungo about the date 1860, and was baptized by brother Albin Swindell.

He truly adorned the profession he made by a well ordered christian walk and conversaiton. I was associated with him very much. and am free to say that the grace and mercies of God were the theme of his soul.

He was liberated to erexcise in the ministry, and the church was so well satisfied with his gift that he was ordained to the full work of the ministry about 1876. The church book was destroyed by fire so correct dates cannot be given.

Brother Carter served his church as pastor for many years, and was the regularly installed pastor at his death. Some years before he died he had a stroke of paralysis in one leg which finally settled in his head, impairing his memory.

Brother Carter's last days were days of great suffering, yet he did not murmur or complain. Often in the midst of his suffering I have heard him say that he had a hope of a better world than this.

He was twice married. First to Harriett F. Davis. Unto them were born 11 children, 7 daughters and 4 sons. He was married to Eliza V. Tooly on November 25, 1884. Unto them were born 5 sons.

He leaves a beloved wife and six children, 3 of each marriage, and many grand children. The church of his membership and the sister churches mourn his loss. Yet we believe that our loss is his gain.

I wish here to state that Brother Carter was strictly honest in dealing with his fellowman, industrious, and provided well for his family. A good neighbor, husband and father is gone from us, and we believe he is at rest

D. W. TOPPING,

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	COUNTIES	NAME OF MESSENGERS	Mo. Meetings	Rec'd by Baptism	Rec'd by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Deceased	Restored	No. in Fellowship	Contributions
Bath Creek	Beaufort	L. J. DeBerry	4						4	50
Beargrass	Martin	Eld. Jno. N. Rodgerson, B. F. Cowan	3						57	1.50
Bethlehem	Tyrell	Eld. E. E. Lundy, C. H. Davenport	3	1				1	27	1.00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	C. C. Aydlett, Andrew Davenport	1				1		11	50
Beulah	Hyde	By letter	4		2		2		17	1.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	Nelson Warren, Algeron Whichard	2	1			2		26	1.00
Concord	Washington	W. W. Ambrose, Wm. M. Biggs	4	1			1		40	1.00
Conoho	Martin	J. B. Harrell, A. M. Worsely	3	3		1			70	1.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Eld. G. D. Roberson, D. W. Cobb	3	1	1		1		11	1.00
Coinjock	Currituck	No intelligence	3						10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Eld. A. L. Harrison, W. H. Ward	2	1					13	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No intelligence	2						10	
Deep Creek	Halifax	J. N. Phelps, W. T. Strickland	2				1		26	1.00
Elim	Currituck	By letter	2						10	50
Falls Tar River	Nash	Jesse Brake, I. W. Bass	2	2	1	1	11	3	148	4.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	H. D. Jenkins, J. C. Roberson	1				2	1	65	1.50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Eld. Chas. Meades, Wm. Lowery	4	1					33	1.00

STATISTICAL TABLE—Continued.

Great Swamp	Pitt	Osman Flemming, E. S. Phelps	4				1		15	1.00
Hamilton	Martin	Eld. M. T. Lawrence, Justus Everett		1			1		21	75
Hopeland	Nash	Julius C. Moon, H. L. Adcock	1	6	2		4		71	1.50
Jamesvile	Martin	Eld. A. D. Mizzelle, J. B. Allen	1				1	1	29	1.00
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook, M. D. Allsbrook	3	1			2		53	3.00
Lawrences	Edgecombe	Alex. Strickland, W. E. Staton							13	1.00
Lebanon	Dare	Eld. E. E. Lundy	1	1					16	1.00
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Eld. W. B. Strickland, Jno. H. Savage	3				3	1	68	1.50
Morattock	Washington	Eld. A. L. Harrison, B. D. Bateman	3	2					21	1.00
North Creek	Beaufort	Eld. D. W. Topping, J. C. Smith		1	1	2			17	.50
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	L. M. Hamilton, Alfred Temple	4	5			1		69	1.00
Providence	Currituck	Eld. E. E. Lundy	2			1	3		24	1.00
Pungo	Beaufort	Dan'l Paul, Jos. W. Paul	2	5			1		25	1.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. W. Atkins, C. J. Smith	4						20	1.00
Sandy Grove	Nash	H. O. Strickland, Mack Brantley	2						13	1.50
Singleton	Beaufort	Jno. Ward, D. T. Ross	2				3		54	2.00
Skewarkey	Martin	Eld. S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	1	2			2		57	1.50
Sth. Mattamuskeet	Hyde	Eld. E. E. Lundy	3				1		12	50
Salem	Nash	B. B. Ricks, G. N. Melton	1						5	50
South Quay	So. Hampton,	By letter	4	1			1		19	1.00
Sparta	Edgecombe	J. E. Moore, J. A. Cobb	4				1		80	2.00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Kade Lilly, W. H. Daniel	4	1	1				61	1.50
Spring Green	Martin	Eld. G. D. Roberson, R. L. Taylor	1	3		1		1	53	1.50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. H. Bradley, J. A. Taylor	1	4			3		51	1.00
White Plains	Beaufort	W. W. Bower, L. B. Osburn	3			1	1	1	38	1.00
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick, C. H. Spivey	4	1					34	2.00

Churches not heard from reported as last year

MINUTES

OF THE

ONE HUNDRED AND FORTY-FIFTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE
Primitive Baptist Association

Held with the Church at Briery Swamp
Pitt County, N. C.

Commencing on Saturday Before the 1st Sunday
in October 1910

MINUTES

OF THE

ONE HUNDRED AND FORTY-FIFTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE
Primitive Baptist Association

Held with the Church at Briery Swamp
Pitt County, N. C.

Commencing on Saturday Before the 1st Sunday
in October 1910

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder G. D. Roberson from Romans 5 and 11.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell Moderator and M. T. Lawrence Clerk, who called to his assistance Elder A. J. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed: On arrangements of preaching, Moderator and Clerk and brethren Whichard and Warren.

On Finance, brethren B. I. Allsbrook and J. C. Robertson. Visiting brethren and ministers from other Associations invited to seats with us.

Elders Stokes and Adams preached at the stand today.

Letters from 42 churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—E. E. Lundy and Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder G. W. Stokes, Joseph Brake and minutes.

Upper Country Line—Elder L. H. Hardy and minutes.

Lower Country Line—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold and minutes.

Little River—Elder J. E. Adams, and minutes.

Baltimore, Senter District, Mayo, Mountain District, Mill Branch, Upatoie, New River, Corresponding, Va., Abbotts Creek, Warwick, Salisbury, Delaware, Delaware River, Seven Mile, Salem by minutes.

Etcheconnee—Minutes and Elder J. A. Monsees, visitor.

Staunton River, Fisher's River, Primitive Ebenezer, minutes.

Elder S. Hassell was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for and received, one from the church at Robersonville with 25 members and S. L. Andrews and J. C. Andrews, Messengers.

Resolved that our next association be held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin county and that Elder S. Hassell preach the introductory sermon and that Elder W. B. Strickland be his alternate, worship to begin at 11 o'clock. Then adjourned to meet again at nine o'clock Monday. Worship to begin at 10 o'clock tomorrow.

Sunday October 2, 1910.

Elder L. H. Hardy introduced the services and preached from Hebrews 9:11, and 12. Elder P. D. Gold followed from Matt. 13:33.

After an intermission of an hour Elder J. A. Monsees continued the service and preached from Matt. 28:20.

He was followed by Elder E. E. Lundy, who preached from Revelation 21 and 5 and verses following.

Monday October 3, 1910.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at nine o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder J. A. Monsees and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letters were called for read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at close of last Association	$63.65
Clerk Fees	$15.00
Paid for printing minutes and postage	32.50
Leaving a balance	$16.15
Received from churches this year	$50.50
In hand of clerk	$66.65

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister associations:

Upper Country Line, Lower Country Line, Baltimore, minutes.

Contentnea—Elders G. D. Roberson, M. T. Lawrence, Chas. Meads and J. T. Braswell, I. W. Bass, A. L. Harrison, J. C. Roberts, minutes.

White Oak—Elders G. D. Roberson, S. Hassell, Chas. Meads, minutes.

Black Creek—J. C. Robertson, I. W. Bass, Elders G. D. Roberson, G. W. Abram and others.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—C. H. Spivey and minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following:

Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New River and Salem.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year: Elder Chas. Meads, June; Elder S. Hassell, July; Elder G. W. Abram, August; Elder M. P. Smith, May.

It is agreed that any member of this association being present at any of the associations with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this association.

Resolved 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather and peace and harmony of this Association, also to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal kindness and hospitality in the entertainment of this association.

Resolved 2nd. That this association discountenance, condemn and forbid all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the association grounds while in session and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law. And it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of worship incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

Agreed that our clerk have 25,00 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and associations with whom we correspond and record one copy on our records and that he be allowed fifteen dollars for his services.

There being no other business before the body it adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the moderator.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

A. J. MOORE, W. H. DANIEL, Asst. Clerks.

Elders C. C. Bland and E. E. Lundy preached on Monday.

All the business of the association was conducted in peace harmony and love, the churches all reporting themselves in peace. The weather was excellent. The preaching was able and apostolic and was listened to with much attention by the large congregation of anxious hearers present. May it bring forth good fruit as seed that has fallen in good ground.

Names of Ministers and Their Addresses.

J. I. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.; J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.; C. G. Dowdy, Harbinger, N. C.; N. H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.; Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.; J. W. Johnston, Whitakers, N. C.; M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton, N. C.; *M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.; *W. H. Peal, Williamston, N. C.; L. J. DeBerry, Bath, N. C.; McP. Smith, Robersonville, N. C.; G. W. Abrams, Nashville, N. C.; *H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.; Charles Meads, Elizabeth City, N. C., R. F. D. N. 2; Elder Jno. S. Meads, Kehukee, N. C.; John L. Ross, Stokes, N. C.; George D. Roberson, Robersonville, N. C.; I. N. Rogers, Williamston, N. C.; W. F. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.; W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.; D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.; A. D. Mizzell, Jamesville, N. C.; J. N. Rogerson Williamston; W. F. Staton, Harrison, Plymouth; A. J. Moore, J. C. Moore, Whitakers; John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.; B. S. Cowan, Williamston, N. C.; *J. W. Athins, Heathville, N. C.

Licentiates marked *

Names of Clerks, Churches and Their Postoffices.

Bath Creek—L. J. DeBerry, Bath, N. C.
Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Bethlehem—(Pasquotank)—W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City. N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, R. F. D. 1.
Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichard, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cressville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.
Cross Roads—Wm. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C.
Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Harbinger, N. C.
Falls, Tar River—I. W. Bass, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—Guilford Andrews, Bethel, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C.

Circular Letter.

The Kehukee Association in session with the church at

Briery Swamp, to the churches composing it and to the Association with whom we correspond:

Dear Brethren:—Through the wonderful mercy of our God, we have been spared to hold the 145th annual session of our body. Out of 44 churches 42 were represented, and all are blessed with peace, and seventeen of them with ingatherings. The Lord has favored us with pleasant weather, and harmony in our meetings, and spiritual, able and edifying preaching. Through the grace of God, all our ministers and churches stand immovably upon the doctrine of salvation by sovereign grace through the electing love of the Father, the redeeming love of the Son, and the renewing love of the Spirit, revealed, in due time to all the beloved of the Lord, and manifested in the hearts and lives of all His quickened children. We believe uncompromisingly in all the declarations of the Old and the New Testament scriptures, and that these divine truths will stand when the heavens and the earth shall pass away. Seeing more and more of the evils of the religious inventions and institutions of men, we have less and less confidence in them, and less and less fellowship for them. We recognize the heavenly wisdom of the ministers and members of the old Kehukee Association, at its session in 1827, in repudiating these modern human vanities and follies, and in resolving to continue to walk in the good old paths of divine truth and righteousness as trodden by the prophets and apostles and by the infinitely wise and holy Son of God. May the Lord enable us to abide still more faithfully by these ancient landmarks, and to withstand all the temptations of the flesh, the world and the devil to forsake them.

Our next session is appointed to be held with the church at Flat Swamp the first Sunday in October, 1911, and the day before and afterwards, when and where we hope, if the Lord will, to meet your messengers again.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk. SYLVESTER HASSELL,

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Names of Churches and Messengers.	Mo. Meetings.	Rec. by Baptism.	Rec. by Letter.	Dis. by Letter.	Deceased.	Restored.	No. in Fellowship.	Contributions.
Bath Creek—Beaufort—Elder L. J. Deberry	4	..	..	..	..	..	3	.50
Bear Grass—Martin—Elder Jno. N. Rogerson, Elder B. S. Cowan	3	9	..	..	..	..	66	1.50
Bethlehem—Tyrrell—Micajah Phelps, *C. C. Davenport	3	1	1	..	1	..	28	1.00
Bethlehem—Pasquotank—Andrew Davenport, *C. C. Aydlett	1	..	..	..	1	..	10	.50
Beulah—Hyde—Elder E. E. Lundy, J. K. Lupton	4	..	..	..	..	..	18	1.00
Briery Swamp—Pitt—Aljerron Whichard, G. N. Warren	2	..	1	..	..	..	26	1.00
Concord—Washington—*Elder J. I. Ambrose	4	..	..	..	2	..	35	1.00
Conoho—Martin—*N. M. Worsley, Jesse Johnson	3	1	..	3	..	1	66	1.00
Conetoe—Edgecombe—Eld. G. D. Roberson, D. W. Cobb	3	..	..	..	..	..	11	1.00
Coinjock—Currituck—No intelligence.	2	..	..	..	..	..	10	.....
Cross Roads—Edgecombe—Eld. A. L. Harrison, W. H. Ward	2	..	..	..	..	..	13	.50
Cypress Grove—Hyde—No intelligence	2	..	..	..	..	..	10	.....
Deep Creek—Halifax—*M. T. Strickland, J. N. Phelps	2	..	..	..	..	..	20	1.00
Elim—Currituck—Charles Meads, *H. W. Scarborough	2	..	..	..	1	..	9	.50
Falls Tar River—Nash—Jesse Brake, I. W. B[illegible]ss	2	5	3	..	5	1	150	4.00
Flat Swamp—Martin—B. A. House, H. D. Jenkins	1	1	..	14	1	..	49	1.50
Flatty Creek—Pasquotank—Charles Meads, William Long	4	..	..	..	1	..	32	1.00
Great Swamp—Pitt—E. S. Phelp, Osman Fleming	4	4	..	..	1	..	18	1.00
Hamilton—Martin—Justus Everett, Eld. M. T. Lawrence	1	1	..	..	4	..	18	.75
Hopeland—Nash—Eld. A. J. Moore, J.C. Moore	1	6	..	9	1	..	64	1.50
Jamesville—Martin—A. D. Mizell, *J R. Allen	1	..	..	..	..	..	26	1.00
Kehukee—Halifax—B. I. Allsbrook, C. C. Allsbrook	3	2	..	1	4	..	49	2.00

(Continued on next page.)

STATISTICAL TABLE—Continued.

Lawrence's—Edgecombe—W. F. Staton, *W. E. Staton	4	2	..	..	1	..	34	2.00
Lebanon—Dare—Eld. E. E. Lundy	2	..	..	..	..	..	13	1.00
Mt. Zion—Halifax—Eld. W. B. Strickland, Lonnie Hyman	1	10	..	..	..	..	25	1.00
Morattock—Washington—Eld. A. L. Harrison, *B. D. Bateman	3	..	..	..	3	1	64	1.50
North Creek—Beaufort—*Eld. D. W. Topping, *J. C. Smith.	3	2	1	..	1	..	24	1.00
Norfolk—Norfolk, Va.—*L. M. Hamilton, *A. H. Temple	3	..	1	..	1	..	17	1.00
Providence—Currituck—Eld. E. E. Lundy	4	..	..	..	..	..	67	2.00
Pungo—Beaufort—J. W. Paul, Daniel Paul	2	..	..	..	..	..	24	1.00
Rocky Swamp—Halifax—*J. W. Adkins, *C. J. Smith	2	1	..	..	..	..	26	1.00
Sandy Grove—Nash—By Letter	4	..	..	..	1	..	21	1.00
Singleton—Beaufort—D. T. Ross, S. C Williams	2	..	3	..	1	..	15	.75
Skewarkey—Martin—Eld. S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	..	..	..	2	..	52	2.00
So. Mattamuskeet—Hyde—Eld. E. E. Lundy, C. B. Benson	1	1	..	..	1	..	54	1.50
Robersonville—Martin—S. L. Andrews, J. C. Andrews	4	5	7	..	1	..	25	1.00
Salem—Nash—B. B. Ricks.	4	..	..	..	..	..	12	1.00
So. Quay—So. Hampton, Va.—By Letter.	1	..	..	..	..	..	5	.50
Sparta—Edgecombe—J. A. Cobb, G. A Stancil	4	..	..	..	..	..	19	1.00
Smithwick's Creek—Martin—Kader Lilly, W. H. Daniel	4	2	..	..	1	..	81	2.00
Spring Green—Martin—Eld. G. D. Roberson, R. L. Taylor	4	7	..	5	1	..	62	1.50
Tarboro—Edgecombe—W. H. Bradley J. T Braswell	1	5	3	5	..	..	52	1.50
White Plains—Beaufort—H. C. Boyd, William Stubbs	1	3	..	..	1	..	56	1.00
Williams—Edgecombe—C. H. Spivey, T. S. Harris	3	..	..	..	1	..	35	1.00
Absentees marked*								
							1494	50.50

Churches not reported numbered as last reported.

MINUTES

OF THE

146 Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Flat Swamp

MARTIN COUNTY, N. C.

Commencing on Saturday before the first Sunday in

October 1911.

MINUTES

OF THE

146th Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Assciation

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Flat Swamp

Martin County, N. C., Commencing on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1911.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder P. W. Williard, of the Salem Primitive Baptist Association from Hebrews 10:9.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren J. C. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed:

On arranemengts of preaching Moderator and Clerk and Brethren H. D. Jenkins and B. A. House.

On Finance, B. I. Allsbrook and J. C. Robertson.

Elders Hart, Corbitt and Stokes preached at the stand today.

Letters from 41 churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received.

White Oak—Elder E. E. Lundy and Minutes.

Contentnea—Frank Brown and Others and Minutes.

Upper Country Line—Elder L. H. Hardy, Bro. J. W. Gilliam and Minutes.

Lower Country Line—G. C. Farthing and Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold.

Little River—Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding, Va.—Minutes.

Abbotts Creek—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware—Elder J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Delaware River—Elder J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Seven Mile—Minutes.

Salem—Elder Williard and Minutes.

Etcheconne—Minutes.

Stanton River—Minutes.

Fishers River—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

Brother Levi T. Harris was was present from the church at Greensboro.

Petitionary Letters called for, none received.

Bro. Justus Everett was appointed to write the Corresponding Letter.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Norfolk, Va., and Elder S. Hassel preach the introductory sermon and that Elder M. T. Lawrence be his alternate, worship to begin at 11 o'clock. Then adjourned to meet again at nine o'clock Monday A. M., worship to begin at 10 o'clock tomorrow.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 1, 1911.

Elder L. H. Hardy introduced the services with singing and prayer and preached from Ephesians 2:18-22 inclusive.

Elder J. T. Rowe followed from John 17:1-3.

Elder P. D. Gold from John 17:24-26.

The preaching was sound and able and may the divine blessing follow.

MONDAY, OCTOBER 2, 1911.

The Association met pursuant to adjournment and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder E. E. Lundy and proceeded to business.

The names of Messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at close of last Association	$66.65

Paid for printing minutes and postage	$32.50	
Clerk's Fees	$15.00	
	$47.50	
Leaving a balance of		$19.15
Received from churches this time		$50.60
In hand of Clerk at close of this Association		$68.55

Report received and Committee discharged.

The following brethren agreed to visit sister Associations as Messengers:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.

Lower Country Line—J. C. Andrews and Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elders Hassell, Lawrence, Meads and J. C. Robertson and W. H. Daniel.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—I. W. Bass and Jesse Brake.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Justus Everett and Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following:

Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding Va., Mountain District, |Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconne, Primitive Ebenezer, Sener District, New River, Salem by Minutes.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year.—July, Elder Hassell.

Elder S. Hassell was appointed to write an obituary of Elder G. D. Roberson and Elder Charles Meads of Elder John Meads and brother W. H. Daniel of brother W. H. Peal deceased.

It is agreed that any member of this Association being present at any of the Associations with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather and peace and harmony of this Association, also to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal kindness and hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, 2nd. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law. And it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of worship incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

It was ordered that the clerk have five hundred Association Letters printed in proper form and distributed to the different churches with the minutes.

Agreed that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with whom we correspond and that he record a copy on our records and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the body it adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator. S. HASSELL,
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk. Moderator.
J. C. MOORE, W. H. DANIEL, Asst. Clerks.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESS.

Elder J. I. Ambrose—Cresswell, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N C.
Elder C. G. Dowdy, Harginger, N. C.
Elder N. H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
Elder Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
Elder J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder M. T. Lawrence, Robersonville, N. C.
* M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
Elder L. J. Deberry, Bath, N. C.
Elder Mc. P. Smith, Robersonville, N. C.
Elder G. W. Abrams, Nashville, N. C.
* H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.
Elder Charles Meads, Weeksville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1.
Elder W. F. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
Elder A. D. Mizell, Jamesville, N. C.
Elder J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., R. F. D. No 2.
Elder A. L. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
Elder A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.

Elder B. S. Cowan, Williamston, N. C.
* J. W. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
Licentiates maked*

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 146th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association now in session with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, N. C., to the Associations with whom she corresponds, sendeth greeting:

Dear Brethren:—We are now enjoying the presence of the many Messengers and Brethren and Sisters who have met with us in our association capacity. It has thus far been a pleasant session with us. Our churches heard from have all reported themselves in peace, and though not very prosperous are holding on their way and contending for the faith of Jesus the Apostles and Prophets unmoved by the new and disturbing innovations troubling our beloved Zion in some sections. The precious heralds of the cross who have come among us, have come laden with the good news of full and complete redemption and salvation through the electing love of the Father, the redeeming love of the Son and the quickening and sanctifying love of the Holy Spirit alone. We have had pleasant weather, a great gathering and much interest in the preached word. The next session of our body is appointed to be held with the church in Norfolk, Va., where we hope to have your presence and receive your messages of correspondence and love.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

LIST OF CLERKS TO BE ATTACHED TO THE MINUTES

By oversight part of the list of churches and clerks of the Kehukee Association was omitted in the minutes. It appears as follows:

Bath Creek—L. J. DeBerry, Bath, N. C., Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C., Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C., R. F. D. No 1, Bethlehem—Pasquotank—W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City, N. C., Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1, Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichard, N. C., Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C., Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cressville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2, Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C., Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C., Cross Roads—Wm. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C., Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C., Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2, Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Harbinger, N. C., Falls, Tar River—I. W. Bass, Rocky Mount, N. C., Flat Swamp, J. Guilford Andrews, Bethel, N. C., Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C., Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C., Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C., Hamilton—Jessie Johnson, Hamilton, N. C., Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C., Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C., Lawrence's—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C., Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C., Morattock—A. J. Allen, R. F. D. No. 1, Plymouth, N. C., Mount Zion—J. H. Savage, Speed, N. C, North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1, Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C., Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C., Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C., Sandy Grove—S. C. Williams, Stanhope, N. C., Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C., Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C., South Mattamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C., South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va., Sparta—J. A. Cobb, Conetoe, N. C., Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniels, Jamesville, N. C., Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C., Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C., R. F D. No. 5, Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C., Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C., White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C., Norfolk—L. M. Hamilton, R. F. D. No. 1., Norfolk, Va., Robersonville—J. C. Robertson, Robersonville, N. C.

OBITUARY OF ELDER JOHN L. ROSS.

Elder John L. Ross died at his home near Stokes, Pitt County, N. C., October 5, 1911. He was the son of William Ross and Rebecca, his wife and was born October 21st, 1825. He joined the church at Flat Swamp and the year and who baptized him is unknown to the writer, but he remained a member of that church for a number of years and was ordained to the work of the ministry while a member there. When the church at Briery Swamp was organized, he took a letter of dismission there of which church he died a loving and consistent member. He did not preach for several years previous to his death as his health was so he got about but very little. After the Association at Briery Swamp his health seemed to improve and it was much pleasure to him to visit his brethren again and on one occasion in the absence of his pastor, spoke very feelingly to the church at Briery Swamp and was much enjoyed by those present. He was married to Talitha Keel and had several children, who together with his wife, all preceded him in death. He suffered much before he died, but in death he passed away gently and those present could hardly tell when he died. We feel sure he is resting from his labors and sufferings and safe in the arms of the Saviour. He leaves one brother and a large family of relatives to mourn their loss. His grandson and wife and children with whom he spent his last days and who were faithful and dear to him, miss him much.

May the Lord comfort all the bereaved ones and may they be together with him, partakers of the better resurrection.

M. T. LAWRENCE.

Robersonville, N. C., Oct. 11th, 1911.

OBITUARY OF ELDER G. D. ROBERSON.

Elder George Daniel Roberson, son of Henry Baker Roberson and his wife, Gatsey A. Rogers, was born near Robersonville, Martin County, N. C., Nov. 13, 1843, and died at his home in that town June 10, 1911, being the first born of twelve children, and reared on a farm, be grew up at hard labor, without much education. He lived on a farm near Everett's, N. C., several years, and then removed to Robersonville, where he engaged in merchandising. He was very industrious and economical and successful in business, and accumulated a competency, and built a very comfortable and convenient home. On Oct. 6, 1870, he married Miss Margaret L. Smith, and to this union were born five children, Mary Allena (wife of J. C. Robertson,) Alonzo, Ira Daniel, Leona Adalaide (wife of R. E. Grimes,) and George Malachi. Of these all are living except Alonzo, who died in 1894. Their mother died Aug. 29, 1887. On Jan. 23, 1889, Elder Roberson married Miss Sarah J. Smith, who has had no children.

She was paralyzed March 23, 1907, and is still living.

He joined the Primitive Baptist church at Spring Green, in 1869, and was baptized by the pastor, Elder C. B. Hassell, who died in 1880, and in the latter year he was ordained by Elders A. N. Hall, R. H. Harris, and Levi Rogerson, and served Spring Green, Flat Swamp, Conetoe, and Farmville churches faithfully, and baptized many members at Spring Green and Flat Swamp. He also attended other churches, and a union meeting nearly every fifth Sunday, and his own (the Kehukee) and other Associations. He made preaching tours from the mountains to the sea in North Carolina, and from Georgia to New Jersey. He had an original and fruitful mind, and a good command of language and illustration, and was a deep and clear expounder of the Scriptures, and applied their spiritual meaning very comfortingly to christian experience, and was not at all carried away by modern speculations, but contended earnestly and ably, in private and in public, for the faith once for all delivered unto the saints, and the doctrine of salvation by grace, according to the purpose of the Divine Father, by the atoning blood of the Divine Son, and the renewing power of the Divine Spirit. As a minister of the gospel, he was highly esteemed by all who loved the truth and heard him. He was calm and deliberate in address; and he was very hospitable to all who visited him. He served the Lord, not for earthly reward, but because he loved Him and His truth and people. He maintained that true religion makes a real and beneficial change in the heart and life of a believer. In May and June, 1911, he attended the Baltimore, Delaware, and Delaware River Old School Baptist Associations in Maryland, Pennsylvania and New Jersey, and returned home Monday, June 5, in apparently good health. But on Thursday morning, June 8, he was attacked with paralysis of the spinal cord, which affected his muscles, and made him helpless Friday and Saturday. He was rational, and could speak, but could not move, and had no pain. He became unconscious about 7 p. m. Saturday, and gently fell asleep, as we believe, in Jesus, about 9:30 p. m. At 4 p. m. on Sunday, June 11, his remains were interred, as he had requested, near those of his first wife and his son Alonzo, in the cemetery of Spring Green Church, in Martin County, N. C. A large concourse of people were present. I held a short burial service at the open grave. We feel assured that our gifted and faithful brother has entered into eternal rest.

SYLVESTER HASSELL.

OBITUARY OF WILLIAM H. PEEL.

Brother Wm. H. Peel, son of Noah and Sallie Peel, was born May the 4th, 1848, in Martin County, N. C. After receiving a sweet hope in Christ, he united with the church at Skewarky, Saturday before the second Sunday in July, 1874, and was baptized Sunday in Roanoke River by Elder C. B. Hassell. In May, 1883, he took a letter from Skewarky to join the church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, N. C. The church believing that the Lord had blessed him with a gift, gave him liberty to exercise that gift Saturday before the fourth Sunday in November, 1893. His gift proved very satisfactory to his church and to all the churches that he visited. He never took any tours preaching but would visit those who could not attend church when requested and hold meetings, sing and preach to their comfort.

He married Miss Martha Godard by whom he had nine children, six of whom with the widow still survive him.

Brother Peel was in very feeble health the whole of the year 1910, and in August went to St. Vincent Hospital at Norfolk, Va., where he underwent an operation for a bladder trouble. but was only temporarily helped. In October he returned home only to wait, as he often said, "for the change to come."

Those who visited him during the whole eleven months of suffering can truly say they never saw a more patient person. He would often say he dreaded nothing after death but only the sting of death which came on Monday morning, July 24, 1911.

As requested by him Elder John N. Rodgerson and Elder A. D. Mizell, held a short burial service at the grave to a large congregation, where we saw him laid to rest to awake in the glorious likeness of the Lord his Saviour.

W. H. DANIEL.

OBITUARY OF ELDER J. S. MEADS.

It becomes my sad duty to chronicle the death of my brother in the flesh, in the church and in the ministery. He was born July 26, 1847, and died the 12th day of February, 1911. He was married first to Miss Mary Delon, of which union there was seven children born, three of whom are living; second to Miss Lyda M. Brinson, to which union eleven children were born, all living. He united with the church at Flatty Creek, N. C., September 27th, 1868, and was baptized by Elder J. D. Wicker. He was chosen deacon May, 27, 1876, and was ordained July 23, the same year, and served in that capacity until his death. He was licensed to exercise in public May 23, 1885, and was ordained to the full functions of the ministry February 24, 1907, by a presbytery composed of Elder J. A. Shaw and myself. He was sound in the faith, and was highly esteemed by all who knew him. He was a good neighbor, a kind husband and father. The neighborhood has lost a good neighbor, the church a faithful member and preacher. But none feel the loss more than myself, as I am deprived of any one to speak publicly in the church. Of course I except the widow and children. May the good Lord bless them with sustaining grace. We feel sure that our loss is his gain. I believe he is now resting from all his labors and toil, awaiting the morning of the resurrection, when all the redeemed shall awake in the likeness of the blessed Saviour, and be caught up with Him in glory so they will ever be with the Lord.

Written by his brother,

CHARLES MEADS.

Weeksville, N. C.

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	COUNTIES	MESSENGERS	Mon. Meetings.	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	No. Members	Contributions
Bath Creek	Beaufort	By Letter	4							3	35
Bear Grass	Martin	Elders Jno. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowan.	3	2			1	3		64	1.50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	Micajah Phelps, C. H. Davenport.	3							28	1.00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	Andrew Davenport, C. C. Aydlett*	1		1		1			10	50
Beulah	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy	4							18	1.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	Algerron Whichard, G. N. Warren	2	1				3	1	25	1.00
Concord	Washington	J. B. Ambrose, N. W. Ambrose	4			1				34	1.00
Conoho	Martin	N. M. Worsley, Jessie Johnson	3			1		2		62	1.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Elder S. Hassell, D. W. Cobb	3	1						12	1.00
Coinjock	Currituck	No intelligence	2							10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Eld. A. L. Harrison, W. H. Ward	2							13	50
Cypress Grove	**Hyde**	No intelligence	2							10	
Deep Creek	Halifax	J. N. Phelps, W. T. Strickland	2					3		17	1.00
Elim	Currituck	By Letter	2						1	9	50
Falls Tar River	Nash	Jessie Brake, I. W. Bass	2	2	3	2		8		145	4.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	B. A. House, H. D. Jenkens	1					4		45	1.50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Chas. Medes, Wm. Lowry	4				2	1		29	1.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	E. S. Phelps, Osman Fleming	4	3						21	1.50
Hamilton	Martin	Justus Everett, Jesse Johnson	1			1		1		16	75
Hopeland	Nash	Elders A. J. Moore, J. C. Moore	1	2	1			4		63	1.50
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A. D. Mizelle, J. B. Allen	1				1			25	1.00
Kehukee	Halifax	T. L. House, B. I. Allsbrook	3					2		47	2.00
Lawrences	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton, A. Strickland	4					1		33	2.00
Lebanon	Dare	Elder E. E. Lundy	2				1			12	1.00

STATISTICAL TABLE, (Continued.)

CHURCHES	COUNTIES	MESSENGERS	Mon. Meetings.	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	No. Members	Contributions
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Elder W. B. Strickland, W. K. Hyman	1				1		1	25	1.00
Morattock	Washington	J. W. Harrison, W. B. Clifton	3	2			1	4	1	57	1.50
North Creek	Beaufort	W. B. Carrowan,* H. B. Brinn*	3					1		23	1.00
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	L. M. Hamilton	3		1		2			17	1.50
Providence	Currituck	Elder E. E. Lundy	4					3		64	1.00
Pungo	Beaufort	Daniel Paul, J. W. Paul	2				1			23	1.00
Robersonville	Martin	R. A. Bailey, J. C. Roberson	4	9				3		31	1.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	By Letter	2	2				2		25	1.00
Sandy Grove	Nash	Elder G. W. Abrams	1					1		16	1.00
Singleton	Beaufort	S. C. Williams, Jno. Ward	2							15	1.50
Skewarky	Martin	Elder S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	2			1	2		51	2.00
So. Mattamuskeet	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy, C. F. Benson	1	1		1		1	2	55	1.50
Salem	Nash	B. B. Ricks, D. H. Melton*	3			2		2		8	1.00
South Quay	So. Hampton, Va.		1					1		4	
Sparta	Edgecombe	C. A. Stancil,* Jno. E. Moore*	4							19	1.00
Smithwicks Creek	Martin	Kader Lilly, W. H. Daniel	4	3				1	3	86	2.00
Spring Green	Martin	R. L. Taylor, S. L. Grimes	4	5		1	1	3		60	1.50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. H. Bradley, D. T. Billups	1	4	1			2	1	58	1.50
White Plains	Beaufort	H. C. Boyd, W. W. Bowen	1					2		54	1.00
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick, C. H. Spivey	3	2	1	1			1	40	1.00
		Totals								1455	50.60

Absentees marked *

MINUTES

OF THE

147TH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

Held With the Church At

NORFOLK

NORFOLK COUNTY, VA.

Commencing on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1912.

P. D. GOLD PUBLISHING CO., WILSON, N. C.

MINUTES

OF THE

147TH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

Held With the Church At

NORFOLK

NORFOLK COUNTY, VA.

Commencing on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1912.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Slyvester Hassell from Romans 11: 33-36.

After a short intermission the association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell moderator and M. T. Lawrence, clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren D. C. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed on arrangement of preaching, the moderator and clerk and brethren A. H. Temple and O. S. Boaz. On finance B. T. Allsbrook and I. W. Bass.

The following elders preached at the stand this evening: J. E. Adams and J. S. Corbett.

Letters from 38 churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder E. E. Lundy, minutes.

Contentnea—J. W. Procter, Elder J. S. Corbett, minutes.

Upper Country Line--Minutes.

Lower Country Line—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elders Farmer and Gold and J. R. Lindsay, minutes.

Little River—Elder J. E. Adams, minutes.

Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe, minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Seven Miles—Minutes.

Salem—Minutes.

Etcheconnee—Minutes.

Staunton River—Minutes.

Fisher's River—Min. Eld. T. W. Walker, R. N. Lewis visitor.

Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

White Water—Elder J. R. Wilson visitor association in Indiana.

Ketockan Association, Va.—Elders C. H. Waters and E. E. Oliver visitors.

Elder D. W. Topping was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to the minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. None presented.

It was agreed that our next association be held with the church at Spring Green, Martin county and that Elder B. S. Cowan preach the introductory sermon and Elder J. N. Rogerson be his alternate. Worship to begin at eleven o'clock. Then adjourned to meet again at 9 o'clock Monday day morning. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

Sunday, October 6th, 1911.

Elder C. H. Waters preached first from Proverbs 9: 1-5 Elder P. D. Gold Galatians 2: 19-20.

Afternoon.

Elder E. E. Oliver, Matthew 1:21. Elder J. R. Wilson, Cant. 8:5.

2nd Room A. M.

Elder T. W. Walker 1st Peter 1st and 17-21. Elder J. T. Rowe Proverbs 9eh 1-5. Elder T. C. Hart 1st Corinthians 2-9. Elder J. T. Collier 1st Peter 1st-24th.

Monday, October 7th, 1912.

The association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Chas. Meads and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of clerk at close of last association		$68.55
Paid for printing minutes and postage ..	$32.50	
Paid for printing association letters	2.50	
Clerk's fees	15.00	
	$50.00	
Paid to visiting ministers	$10.00	
		60.00

	60.00
Leaving a balance of	8.55
Received from churches this time	47.90
In hand of clerk at close of this association..	$56.45

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren agreed to visit our sister associations as messengers:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Minutes.
Baltimore—Minutes.
Contentnea—I. W. Bass and D. C. Moore.
White Oak—Minutes.
Black Creek—I. W. Bass.
Abbott's Creek—Minutes.
Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following: Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconne, Primitive, Ebenezer, Senter District, New River and Salem.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay, Va., this year, July, Elder S. Hassell, W. H. Daniels was appointed to write an obituary of Elder A. D. Mizell.

It is agreed that we publish in our minutes the obituary notice of the death of Elder G. W. Abrams that was published in the Landmark.

It is agreed that any member of this association being present at any of the Associations with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather and peace and harmony of this Association, also to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal kindness and hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, 2nd. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session and will endeavor to punish the same to full extent of the law. And it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of worship incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

Agreed that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with whom we correspond and that he record a copy on our records and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the body it adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

ELD. S. HASSELL, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.
D. C. MOORE, W. H. DANIEL, Asst. Clerks.

The 147th annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association now in session with the church at Norfolk, Va. To the Associations with whom she corresponds sendeth greeting. Dear Brethren, we are now enjoying the presence of the many messengers, brethren and sisters who have met with us in our Association capacity. Our session thus far has been very pleasant with us. Our churches all report in peace with some additions and we believe they are standing steadfast in that faith that was once delivered to the Saints. Our visiting ministers who have come among us seem to be richly laden with the gospel of our Crucified Redeemer and have preached Him as a whole and complete Savior and much interest manifested in the preached word. The next session of our body is appointed to be held with the church at Spring Green, in Martin county, N. C., where we hope to hear from you again.

ELD. S. HASSELL, Moderator.
ELDER M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESS.

Elder J. I. Ambrose—Cresswell, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Elder J. C. Moore—Whitakers, N. C.
Elder C. G. Dowdy, Harbinger, N. C.
Elder N. H. Harrison, Pine Town, N. C.
Elder Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
Elder J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder M. T. Lawrence, Robersonville, N. C.
*M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
Elder L. J. Deberry, Bath, N. C.
Elder Mc. P. Smith, Robersonville, N. C.
Elder H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.
Elder Charles Meads, Weeksville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1.

Elder W. F. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
Elder J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Elder A. L. Harrison, Front Royal, Va.
Elder A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Elder W. H. Leggett, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
Elder B. S. Cowan, Williamston, N. C.
*J. W. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
Licentiates marked *

LIST OF CLERKS TO BE ATTACHED TO THE MINUTES

By oversight part of the list of churches and clerks of the Kehukee Association were omitted in the minutes. It appears as follows:

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C., Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1. Bethlehem--Pasquotank—W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City, N. C., Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1, Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Wichard, N. C., Contetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C., Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cressville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2, Conoho—N. W. Worsley, Oak City, N. C., Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lily, N. C., Cross Roads—Wm. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C., Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C., Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2, Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Harbinger, N. C., Falls, Tar River—I. W. Bass, Rocky Mount, N. C., Flat Swamp, Guilford Andrews, Bethel, N. C., Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C., Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C., Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C. Hamilton—Jessie Johnson, Hamilton, N. C., Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesvile, N. C., Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C., Lawrence's — A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C., Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C., Morattock—A. J. Allen, R. F. D. No. 1, Plymouth, N. C., Mount Zion—Robt. Ausborn, Hobgood, N. C., North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1, Providence —Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C., Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C., Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C., Sandy Grove—S. C. Williams, Stanhope, N. C., Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C., Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C., South Mattamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C., South Quay—J. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va., Sparta—J. A. Stail, Tarboro, N. C., Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C., Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C., Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C., R. F. D. No. 5, Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C., Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C., White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C., Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, R. F. D. No. 1, Norfolk, Va., Robersonville—D. F. Roberson, Robersonville, N. C.

ELDER ASHLEY D. MIZELL.

Elder Ashley D. Mizell was born near Williamston, Martin County, North Carolina, on February the 22nd, 1856. At the age of 22 he felt the Lord had pardoned his sins and given him a sweet hope in Jesus, he united with the church at Skewarkey, in May, 1878 and was baptized by Elder C. B. Hassell.

He was married to Susan F. Hardison on December 10, 1879. This union was blessed with five children, all of whom survive him.

About the year 1892, the churches seeing that Brother Mizell had a gift, liberated him to speak in public. For convenience to his home, he and his wife took a letter of dismission from the church at Skewarkey to join the church at Jamesville on May, 1896. His gift proved so acceptable with the brethren that he was ordained to the full work of the ministry May, 1897 by a presbytery of Elder Henry Peel and Elder John N. Rodgerson and he accepted the care of the church at Jamesville on December of the same year. July, 1908 Elder Mizell was called jointly with Elder John N. Rodgerson to the care of the church at Smithwick's Creek.

On April the 14th, 1904, the angel of death knocked at his door and claimed his beloved companion. Feeling so much the need of a companion he was married to Sister Anna Phillips in February, 1908. She brought happiness into his life again, for a wiser choice no man ever made.

He attended 89 funerals, married 61 couples and baptized 13 persons. When called on he never valued his time anything, especially if he could say anything towards the goodness and mercy of the Lord.

He was a loving and indulgent father, a true and faithful husband, a kind and beloved neighbor.

On July 6, 1912, after filling his regular monthly appointement at his church in Jamesville, he walked to the railroad depot to meet his beloved wife who had been for some time at the bedside of her sick mother. In a very few minutes after meeting his wife he was stricken with paralysis and was carried to a friend's house where he died that night. He was taken to his home the next day where his funeral was attended by a very large and grief-stricken congregation who lowered his body to the tomb to await the resurrection morn.

W. H. DANIEL.

George W. Abrams.

Brother George W. Abrams joined the church at the falls of Tar River, November, 1889, and his pious walk and godly conversation soon led the church to set him apart as a deacon, which place he faithfully filled until he was ordained to the ministry of the word in November, 1909. He rose fast as a favorite preacher until he died in the prime of life, and in the bloom of his usefulness, and a mirror that reflected the goodness, mercy and the power of God has gone far beyond the stars beneath whose influence he gained inspiration to preach the word, Christ and him crucified, defending the doctrine of his own denomination, and leaving all other denominations to do the same thing. Therefore, be it resolved that by the church in conference, assembled at the Falls of Tar River, that we bow to the will of an all-wi esand omnipotent God, who has a purpose in all things, and does his will and none can hinder.

We hope the bereaved family and the church he loved so well will profit by his example and try to live by the standard of morality and uprightness be set before them.

Resolved, that we join in sorrow and extend our sympathy to the bereaved family, and that these resolutions be spread upon our minutes and published in Zion's Landmark.

Elder Abrams united with the church November 30, 1889, was licensed to preach in November, 1907, and was ordained November, 1909.

Conoho	Martin	Jesse Johnson	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	34
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Elders S. Hassell and *D. W. Cobb	3	0	0	0	0	0	2	1.00	8
Coinjock	Currituck	No intelligence	3	0	0	0	0	2	1	1.00	59
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Elders E. C. Stone and D. H. Ward	2	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No Intelligence	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	.50	13
Deep Creek	Halifax	*Eld. W. H. Leggett, J. N. Phelps	2	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Elim	Currituck	C. G. Daughty	2	0	0	1	1	0	0	.50	17
Falls Tar River	Nash	Jesse Brake and I. W. Bass	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	.50	
Flat Swamp	Martin	L. A. House, *Eld. H. D. Jenkins	2	4	0	0	0	8	1	4.00	141
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Chas. Meade and Wm. L. Davis	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	1.50	47
Great Swamp	Pitt	D. C. Moore	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.00	28
Hamilton	Martin	Justus Everett, Eld. M. T. Lawrence	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.50	20
Hopeland	Nash	J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	1	1	1	2	0	0	0	1.00	16
Jamesville	Martin	M. Stubbs and J. B. Allen	1	3	0	0	0	1	0	1.50	64
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook and C. C. Allsbrook	1	0	0	0	4	2	0	1.00	23
Lawrence's	Edgecombe	A. Strickland and W. E. Staton	3	0	1	0	0	0	1	2.00	47
Lebanon	Dare	Eld. E. E. Lundy, Wilson B. Harrell	4	0	0	0	0	2	0	2.00	33
Mt. Zion	Halifax	*Eld. W. B. Strickland, W. K. Hyman	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	.50	12
Morattock	Washington	*C. B. Clifton and *J. H. Harrison	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.00	24
North Creek	Beaufort	Eld. D. W. Topping, *J. C. Smith	3	0	0	1	0	4	0	1.50	53
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	A. H. Temple and O. S. Boaz	3	0	2	0	0	0	0	1.50	24
Providence	Currituck	Eld. E. E. Lundy, N. T. Hurdle	3	1	0	0	0	2	2	1.00	16
Pungo	Beaufort	*Daniel Paul and Joseph W. Paul	4	0	0	0	0	3	0	1.50	65
Robersonville	Martin	D. F. Roberson and R. A. Bailey	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	23
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	*J. H. Warren and *C. J. Smith	4	3	5	0	0	0	0	1.00	39
Sandy Grove	Nash	By letter	2	0	0	0	0	1	3	1.00	22
Singleton	Beaufort	H. T. Stewart and *D. T. Ross	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	1.40	15
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S. Hassell and Eli Taylor	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	.50	15
So. Mattamuskeet	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy	2	1	0	0	0	3	0	2.00	49
Salem	Nash	G. N. Melton	1	0	0	0	1	0	1	1.50	54
So. Quay	So.Hampton,Va	No Intelligence	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	.50	8
Sparta	Edgecombe	Elder M. T. Lawrence	1	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Kader Lilly and W. H. Daniel	4	1	1	0	0	1	0	1.00	19
Spring Green	Martin	R. L. Taylor and S. L. Grimes	4	5	0	0	0	4	0	2.00	86
Tarboro	Edgecombe	D. T. Phillips and B. J. Thigpen	4	0	0	2	0	2	0	.50	57
White Plains	Beaufort	Raymond D. Waters	1	5	0	0	0	4	0	1.50	56
William's	Edgecombe	W.W.Vick, C.H.Spivy. Eld. J.W.Johnson	1	0	0	0	1	2	0	1.00	53
			3	0	0	0	0	3	0	1.00	37

MINUTES

OF THE

148th Annual Session

OF THE

KEEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

SPRING GREEN

Martin County, N. C.

Commencing on Saturday before the First Sunday in October, 1913.

MINUTES

OF THE

148th Annual Session

OF THE

KEEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

SPRING GREEN

Martin County, N. C.

Commencing on Saturday before the First Sunday in

October, 1913.

PROCEEDINGS.

The Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder B. S. Cowing, from 1st Cor. 15:1-11.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, and B. S. Cowing, Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren D. C. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed on arrangements of Preaching: The Moderator and the Clerk, and Brethren S. L. Grimes and R. L. Taylor. On Finance, Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and I. W. Bass.

The following Elders preached at the stand this P. M.: G. W. Stokes, from Math. 7:7, 8, and J. S. Corbett, from Psalms 107:8.

Letters from 38 churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for Correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder E. E. Lundy, and minutes.

Contentnea—Elders G. W. Stokes and J. S. Corbett, and minutes.

Upper Country Line—Elder L. H. Hardy, and minutes.

Lower Country Line—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold and C. T. Eason, and minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Seven Mile—Minutes.

Salem—Minutes.

Eacheconnee—Minutes.

Staunton River—Minutes.

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

White Water—Minutes.

Ketockan Association, Va.—Elder E. E. Oliver, and minutes.

Elder J. C. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to the minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. None presented.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Conoho, Martin County, and that Elder Sylvester Hassell preach the introductory sermon, and that B. S. Cowing be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock. Then adjourned to meet again at 9 o'clock Monday. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

Sunday, October 5th, 1913.

Elder L. H. Hardy preached first, from 1st Peter 1:3-5. Elder J. B. Hardy, from 1 Tim. 4:10.

Afternoon.

Elder E. E. Oliver, from 1 Tim. 2:5; Elder P. D. Gold, from Exodus 33:18-23.

Monday, October 6th, 1913.

Elder E. E. Lundy, from Isaiah 40:1, 2; Elder W. M. Monsees, from St. John 6:12.

The Association, pursuant to adjournment, met at 9 o'clock, and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder L. H. Hardy, and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches

The corresponding letter as called for, and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The Committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hands of Clerk at close of last Association		$56.45
Paid for prpinting minutes this year	$32.50	
Paid Clerk's fees	15.00	
	$47.50	
Leaving a balance of		$8.95

Which amount has not come into the hands of Clerk.

Received from churches at this time	$49.75
In hands of clerk at close of this Association	$49.75

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren agreed to visit our sister Associations as messengers:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.

Lower Country Line—Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—D. C Moore, I. W. Bass and Elder Charles Maeds.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder W. B. Strickland and I. W. Bass.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—I. W. Bass and Elder W. B. Strickland.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following: Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive, Ebenezer, Senter District, New River and Salem.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay, Va.: Elder Sylvester Hassell, in July.

Elder W. B. Strickland was appointed to write an obituary of Elder W. F. Staton; Elder D. W. Topping to write an obituary of Elder L. J. Deberry, and Elder Sylvester Hassell to write an obituary of Elder M. T. Lawrence.

It is agreed that any member of this Association being present at any of the Associations with which we correspond, be authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather, peace and harmony of this Association; also the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal kindness and hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved 2nd. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to full extent of the law. And it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of worship incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

Agreed that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with which we correspond, and that he record a copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the body it adjourned to the time appionted, with singing, and benediction by the moderator.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

B. S. COWING, Clerk.

W. H. DANIEL and D. C. MOORE, Asst. Clerks.

The 148th session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association now in session with the church at Spring Green in Martin

County, N. C.

To the Associations with whom we correspond and to the brethren scattered abroad: Sendeth Greetings:—

Dear Brethren:—We are again blessed of the Lord to meet together in one of our annual Associations now in session with the church at Spring Green, Martin County, N. C., to see each other face to face, and hear the glorious gospel of Jesus and His love proclaimed by His ministers; who come from far and near, all speaking one and the same thing that salvation is of the Lord. Some of the fathers in Israel who have passed three score years and ten have preached with the vigor and ability of youth, leaving testimony to the power of God, Who enables them to bear fruit in old age to the honor and glory of His name.

The preaching has been in demonstration of the Spirit and in power, even in the younger gifts whom we've heard from abroad, can see and realize that God will not leave Himself without a witness.

Blessed with excellent weather and the kindness and hospitality of brethren and friends, the session thus far has been pleasant

We are made to say with David, "One day in Thy courts is worth a thousand." After the Lord had delivered the children of Israel by His servant Joshua across the river Jordan into the promised land of Canaan; He commanded the twelve men chosen, to take up from the midst of the Jordan every man a stone on his shoulder accordnig to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and he piled them in Gilgal as a memorial. "And he spake unto the children of Israel saying: when your children shall ask their fathers in time to come saying, What mean these stones? Then ye shall let your children know, saying, Israel came over this Jordan on dry land." Joshua 4:21, 22.

Now, brethren, when we consider what great things the Lord hath done for us and His mercy and continual deliverancies, should we not also tell our children how that the Lord has been with us? Bring up your children in the fear and nurture of the Lord.

The next session of our body is appointed to be held with the church at Conoho in Martin County, N. C., when we hope to hear from you and meet you again.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

B. S. COWING, Clerk.

List of Ministers and Their Address.

Elder J. I. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder C. G. Dowdy, Raleigh, N. C.
Elder N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1.
Elder Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
Elder J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C.
* M. D. Twifford, East Lake, N. C.
Elder McP. Smith, Robersonville, N. C.
Elder H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.
Elder Charles Meads, Weeksville, N. C., R F. D. No. 1.
Elder W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
Elder J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Elder A. L. Harrison, Front Royal, Va.
Elder A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Elder W. H. Leggett, Baltimore, Md.
Elder E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
Elder B. S. Cowing, Williamston, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
* G. W. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
Licentiates marked *

List of Clerks To Be Attached to the Minutes.

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C., R. No. 2. Bethlehem (Tyrrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C., R. No. 1. Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City, N. C. Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C., R. No. 1. Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichards, N. C. Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C. Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cresville, N. C., R. No. 2. Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C. Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C. Cross Roads—Wm. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C. Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C. Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C., R. No. 2. Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Harbinger, N. C. Falls Tar River—I. W. Bass, Rocky Mount, N. C. Flat Swamp—G. A. Robuck,, Robersonville, N. C. Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C. Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps Greenville, N. C. Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C. Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C. Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C. Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C. Lawrence's—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C. Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C. Morattock—A. J. Allen, Plymouth, N. C., R. No. 1. Mount Zion—Robert Ausborn, Hobgood, N.

C. North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. No. 1. Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C. Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C. Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C. Sandy Grove—S. C. Williams, Stanhope, N. C. Singleton—D. T. Ross, Wishington, N. C. Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C. South Mattamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C. South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va. Sparta—G. A. Stancil, Tarboro, N. C. Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C. Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C. Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C., R. No. 5. Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C. Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C. White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C. Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va., R. No. 1. Robersonville—R. A. Baily, Robersonville, N. C.

ELDER W. F. STATON.

The son of William Staton and his wife, whose maiden name was Amanda Bell, was born in Halifax County, N. C., April 22, 1847, and died at his home in Scotland Neck, about 10 o'clock A. M., June 22, 1913.

He was married twice. First to Miss Kiddy Walston, January, 1867. To this union were born nine children, five of whom are living and four died in infancy. He was married the second time October 3, 1883, to Martha E. Allsbook, unto which union were born three children, all of whom are living. This dear brother united with the church at Lawrece's in either 1870 or 1871, and was baptized b yElder W. T. Bell, and after a short time was licensed to exercise his gift, which he continued to do until the church was fully satisfied that his gift was a gospel gift, then he was ordained a gospel minister, which he proved to be, and died strong in the faith and doctrine which he preached.

Brother Staton was a good citizen, a good neighbor, a kind husband and affectionate father. He was carried to Lawrence's church in Edgecombe County, for burial, and there I tried to preach his funeral according to his request, and our agreement we entered into years ago; that which ever of us survived the other he should preach his funeral and sing Hymn No. 382 at the grave while they were burying him. All was done in accordance with our agreement.

I hope to meet him again on the morning of the resurrection.

I was with him the same day he fell speechless, and we talked about our past lives in the ministry, how much we had enjoyed being together. He said, "There had never been anything between us, but that the Lord had stopped him from preaching, so that he could not preach as he once did, but when he heard me preach the gospel he believed it as strong as he ever did and that it was the only doctrine that would save poor dying men."

I hope to meet him again in the resurrection, there where our vile bodies will be fashioned like the blorious body of our Lord Jesus Christ, and be carried to heaven where we will dwell together forever in the presence of God, our Saviour.

Written by one who loved him.

ELDER W. B. STRICKLAND,
Scotland Neck, N. C.

ELDER M. T. LAWRENCE.

Elder Micajah Thomas Lawrence, son of Joshua L. Lawrence and his wife, whose maiden name was Harriet Penelope Mayo, and grandson of Elder Joshua Lawrence, was born in Edgecombe County, N. C., July 23, 1848, and died at his home in Robersonville, Martin County, N. C., Thursday, June 26, 1913, about 5 P. M. He was married three times; first, Feb. 21, 1875, to Miss Alice V. House, who died Sept. 3, 1881; next, March 15, 1882, to Miss Linda L. House, who died June 16, 1889; and last, Octo 16, 1890, to Miss Naomi House, who survives him. He had eight children—four by his first wife; Hattie, the wife of Elder A. L. Harrison of Front Royal, Va.; Susie, who died in her 18th ear, and Alice Ruth Cobb and Thomas Allison, who died in infancy; three by his second wife; J. Thomas Lawrence, Willie B. Lawrence, and Mrs. Alice V. Cuthbertson, all of whom are living; and one by his last wife, Miss Bettie Lawrence, who died Sept. 11, 1908, at the age of 17 years.

Elder M. T. Lawrence was one of the best men, even from his youth. His teacher, Brother S. W. Outterbridge, of Robersonville, N. C., who is still living and in his 89th year, says that he never could see any wrong in him. At an early age he experienced conviction for sin, and sought justification by his own righteousness, but found no peace of conscience until he was led to believe in Jesus as his Divine Redeemer. He united with the Primitive Baptist Church at Conoho, Martin County, N. C., and was baptized by the pastor, Elder John W. Purvis, in 1873. Having impressions to preach, he was licensed in 1878, and ordained in 1880. By the Divine blessing, he built up the churches in Hamilton and Robersonville, and was pastor, not only of these two, but also of three other churches, Conoho, Briery Swamp, and Sparta. He was for many years the efficient Clerk of the Kehukee Association. He represented Martin County in the Legislature of North Carolina in 1894 and 1896; and, during his canvass of the county, he preached in the neighborhood at night. He was one of the most excellent, sympathetic, useful, and beloved of our ministers, married numerous couples, preached many funerals, and visited and comforted the afflicted and distressed. Like Barnabas, he was "a son of consolation" (Acts 4:36). He had a fine delivery, and his preaching was able, clear, pleasant, and convincing. He was an unwavering believer in the full inspiration and infallibility of the Old and New Testament Scriptures; and his only hope of salvation was in the perfect righteousness and the atoning death of the Son of God.

The last fifteen years of his life he suffered very severely with gravel, for which he underwent two surgical operations, first in Baltimore, Md., and afterwards in Tarboro, N. C., and he was also slightly parayzed about three years ago. He endured his great sufferings with Christian meekness and patience. He removed from Hamilton, N. C., to Robersonville, N. C., two years ago. The day before his death his mind wandered among the Scriptures and he quoted several passages, especially Matt. 5:16—"Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven." This commandment of his Lord he had lovingly obeyed; and it was his dying wish that others should do likewise. And he tried to sing praise to God. As I and the members of his family sat around his bed, he gentlybreathed his last, falling asleep, as we are assured, in Jesus, to awake in is likeness in the morning of the resurrection. In the presence of numerous relatives and friends, I held a short burial service at his grave in the Hamilton cemetery Friday afternoon, June 27th.

SYLVESTER HASSELL.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Names of Churches.	County Situated.	Names of Messengers.	Mon. Meetings	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Deceased	Excluded	Contributions	Total Mem.
Bear Grass	Martin	Elders J. N. Rogerson and B. S. Cowing	3	2	1	0	0	2	0	1.50	70
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	Micajah Phelps and J. A. Bodwell	3	0	1	0	0	0	0	1.00	27
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	Andrew Davenport and W. H. Keaton	1	0	0	0	0	2	0	.50	10
Beulah	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy	4	1	0	0	0	1	0	.50	24
Briery Swamp	Pitt	G. N. Warren and Algernon Whichard	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	25
Concord	Washington	J. B. Ausborn and N. W. Ambrose	4	1	0	0	1	1	1	1.00	34
Conoho	Martin	J. B Harrell, J. J. Long and N. M. Worsley	3	1	0	3	1	3	0	1.00	56
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Sylvester Hassell ond D. W. Cobb	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.50	10
Coinjock	Currituck	No intelligence	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.00	00
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Elder E. C. Stone and W. H. Ward	2	0	0	0	0	2	0	.50	11
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No intelligence	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.00	00
Deep Creek	Halifax	Elder W. H. Leggett and J. N. Phelps	2	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.00	16
Elim	Currituck	Elder Charles Meads	2	4	3	0	2	8	0	4.00	138
Falls Tar River	Nash	H. L. Trevathan and I. W. Bass	2	.	3	0	2	8	0	4.00	138
Flat Swamp	Martin	H. D. Jenkins and B. A. House	1	0	0	0	0	3	0	1.50	42
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Eld. Chas. Meads and Wm. Lowry	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	28
Great Swamp	Pitt	D. C. Moore and E. S. Phelps	4	0	0	0	0	2	0	1.50	18
Hamilton	Martin	Jesse Johnson and Hezekiah Baker	1	0	1	1	0	2	0	.50	10

MINUTES

OF THE

149th Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptists Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

CONOHO

Martin County, N. C.

Commencing on Saturday before the First Sunday in October, 1914.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Eld. Sylvester Hassell from Isaiah 32:13.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, and B. S. Cowing, Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren J. C. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed on arrangements of preaching, the Moderator, Clerk and N. M. Worsely and J. B. Harrell.

On finance Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and I. W. Bass.

The following Elders preached at the stand this P. M. Elder J. E. Adams from Ephesians 3:8, Elder J. S. Corbett from 1st Cor. 1:30 and 31, Elder G. W. Stokes from 1st John 4:8.

Letters from 37 churches were received and read, and the names of Messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Eld. E. E. Lundy and minutes.
Contentnea—Z. R. Gay and B. T. Cox.
Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Minutes.
Black Creek—Eld. P. D. Gold and Minutes.
Little River—Eld. J. E. Adams and W. M. Monsees and Minutes.
Baltimore—Eld. J. T. Rowe and Minutes.
Senter District—Minutes.
Mayo—Minutes.
Mountain District—Minutes.
Mill Branch—Minutes.
Upatoie—Minutes.
New River—Minutes.
Corresponding, Va.—Minutes.
Abbott's Creek—Minutes.
Warwick—Minutes.
Salisbury—Eld. A. B. Frances and Minutes.
Delaware River—Minutes.
Seven Mile—Minutes.
Salem—Minutes.
Echeconne—Minutes.

Stanton River—Minutes.

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

White Water—W. N. Tharp, and Minutes.

Ketoctan Association, Va.—Eld. A. L. Harrison and Minutes.

Eld. A. J. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these Minutes.

Petitionary Letters called for. None received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin county, North Carolina, and that Elder N. H. Harrison preach the introductory sermon, and that Eld. Charles Meads be his alternate.

Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet again at 9 o'clock Monday. Worship to begin to-morrow at 10 o'clock.

SUNDAY A. M.

Elder L. H. Hardy, 1st Peter 2:5, Elder A. B. Frances, Jeremiah 31:9.

SUNDAY P. M.

Elder J. T. Rowe, Gal. 1:1-5, Elder P. D. Gold, Gen. 3:15.

SUNDAY NIGHT AT OAK CITY.

Elders W. M. Monsees and A. B. Frances.

MONDAY.

Elder W. N. Tharp, 1 Cor. 5:21, Eld. E. E. Lundy, Jude 1:4.

Elders A. L. Harrison and T. C. Hart preached at Oak City on Saturday night.

The Association pursuant to adjournment, met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder P. D. Gold and proceeded to business.

The names of Messengers were called over, and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In the hands of clerk at close of last Association		$49.75
Paid for printing Minutes	$32.50	
Paid Clerk fees	$15.00	
Total,	$47.50	
Leaving a balance		$ 2.25
Received from churches at this time		$50.50
In hands of Clerk at close of this Association		$52.75

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren agreed to visit our Sister Associations as Messengers:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Minutes.
Baltimore—Elder Charles Meads.
Contentnea—I. W. Bass.
White Oak—I. W. Bass.
Black Creek—I. W. Bass.
Abbott's Creek—Minutes.
Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by Minutes with the following Associations:

Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Echeconne, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District, New River and Salem.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay, Va.:

July, Elder Sylvester Hassell.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at Hamilton, N. C.:

Elder J. N. Rogerson, in November, B. S. Cowing, in December.

It is agreed that if any member of this Association be present at any Association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the peace and harmony of this Association; also the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal kindness and hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, 2nd. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law. And that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

Agreed that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these Minutes printed and distributed among the church and Associations with which we correspond, and that he record a copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the body it adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by Moderator.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

B. S. COWING, Clerk.

J. C. MOORE AND W. H. DANIEL, Asst. Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 149th Annual Session of the Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Conoho, Martin County, N. C.

To the Associations with which we correspond, to the churches of our own Association, sendeth greetings:

Dear Brethren:—In the Providence of God we are privileged to meet again in our annual Association with the church at Conoho, Martin County, N. C., to see each other, talk and sing of the goodness and mercy of our precious Redeemed God, and to sit under the droppings of the sanctuary and enjoy the glorious doctrine of God our Saviour as it is proclaimed by His chosen and called ministers who come from far and near, all speaking one and the same thing that salvation is of the Lord.

The preaching has all been in demonstration of the spirit and of power, bearing testimony to the power of God who is the way, the truth and the life and the only name under heaven whereby sinners are saved. Though the weather has not been good as at other times, the great truths poured out and received in our loving hearts have made up for all hindrances. We have been made to rejoice in our Saviour. We should take heed to the things which we have heard, and make manifest in our lives and conversation that we have been with Jesus, and provoke one another unto love and good works, the more so as we see the day approaching. It is to be hoped that by these meetings and the love we see manifested from one to another, we will be stimulated and made more resolved, to live out the doctrine we preach and love by visiting the widows and orphans and keeping ourselves unspotted from the world, be more prompt in attending our church meetings, and helping on the poor and needy and, especially, helping on our poor in the ministry, many of whom can hardly get along. The next session of our body is appointed to be held with the church at Bear Grass, in Martin County, N. C., where and when we hope to hear from you and meet you again.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

B. S. COWING, Clerk.

List of Ministers and Their Addresses.

Elder J. C. Moore, Whitaker, N. C., Elder C. G. Dowdy, Raleigh, N. C., Elder N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., R. No. 1, Elder Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C., Elder J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C., *M. D. Twifford, East Lake, N. C., Elder McP. Smith, Robersonville, N. C., Elder H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C., Elder Charles Meads, Weeksville, N. C., R. No. 1, Elder W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. N., Elder D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C., Elder J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., R. No. 2, Elder A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C., Elder J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C., Elder W. H. Leggett, Baltimore, Md., Elder E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C., Elder B. S. Cowing, Williamston, N. C., R. 2, *Lawrence Robins, Rocky Mount, N. C., *J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C., *W. E. Grimes, Rocky Mount, N. C., *T. L. Holladia, Columbia N. C., *A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C., *W. H. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C., *G. W. Atkins, Heathville, N. C. Licentiates marked *.

List of Clerks to Be Attached to These Minutes.

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C., R. 2, Bethlehem—(Tyrell) C. R. Davenport, Columbia, N. C., R. 1, Bethlehem—(Pasquotank) W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City, N. C., Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C., R. 1, Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichards, N. C., Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C., Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cresville, N. C., R. 2, Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C., Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C., Cross Roads—Wm. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C., Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C., R. 2, Elim— H. W. Searboro, Harbinger, N. C., Falls Tar River—I. W. Bass, Rocky Mount, N. C., Flat Swamp—J. A. Robuck, Robersonville, N. C., Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C., Great Swamp E. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C., Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C., Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C., Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C., Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C., Lawrence's—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C., Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C., Morattock—A. J. Allen, Plymouth, N. C., R. 1, Mt. Zion—Robert Ausborn, Hobgood, N. C., North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. 1, Providence —Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C., Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C., Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C., Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C., Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C., R. 1, South Matamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C., South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va., Sparta—G. A. Stancil, Tarboro, N. C., Smithwicks Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C., Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C., Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C., Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C., Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C., White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C., Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va., R. 1, Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Churches	County Situated.	Name of Messengers.	Mon. Meet.	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Let.	Restored.	Deceased.	Excluded.	Contributions.	Tot. Mem.
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson and B. S. Cowing	3	5			1	2	1	1.50	72
Bethlehem	Tyrell	Micajah Phelps and J. A. Bodwell*	3	3				1		1.00	29
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	Andrew Davenport and W. H. Heaton*	1							50	10
Beulah	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy	4							1.50	24
Briery Swamp	Pitt	G. N. Warren*, J. S. Overton	2	2				1		1.00	27
Concord	Washington	A. W. Ambrose and J. B. Ambrose	4	1				4		1.00	31
Conoho	Martin	J. B. Harrell and N. M. Worsley	3	1		1		1	1	1.00	53
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Elder S. Hassell and D. W. Cobb*	3					1		1.00	9
Coinjock	Currituck	No intelligence	2								
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Eld. E. C. Stone* and W. H. Ward	2					1		50	10
Deep Creek	Halifax	J. N. Phelps and E. W. Moore*	2			1		2		1.00	15
Elim	Currituck	No intelligence	2								
Falls Tar River	Nash	A. B. Denson and I. W. Bass	2	10				8		4.00	140
Flat Swamp	Martin	W. A. House and B. O. House	1	4						1.50	47
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Eld. Chas. Meads and Wm. Lowry	4	2				1		1.00	29
Great Swamp	Pitt	E. S. Phelps and D. H. James*	4					2		1.50	16
Hamilton	Martin.	Jesse Johnson	1			1				50	9
Hopeland	Nash	Eld. J. C. Moore and H. L. Adcock*	1	1	2	1	1	1		1.50	64

STATISTICAL TABLE, (Continued.)

Jamesville	Martin	J. B. Allen and John E. Riddick	1							1.00	23
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook and C. C. Allsbrook	3					3		2.00	42
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland and H. E. Staton*	4					1		2.00	27
Lebanon	Dare	Elder E. E. Lundy	2					1		50	15
Mt. Zion	Halifax	W. K. Hyman and Jno. R. Phelps	1			1		1	1	1.50	20
Morattock	Washington	W. B. Clifton and J. W. Harrison	3	1				3	1	1.50	45
North Creek	Beaufort	D. Brim* and J. C. Smith	3							1.00	23
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	Elder J. A. Shaw*	3							1.00	16
Providence	Currituck	Elder E. E. Lundy	4					1		1.00	58
Pungo	Beaufort	Jos. M. Paul	2							1.00	21
Robersonville	Martin	D. F. Robertson and J. L. Robertson	1					1		1.00	39
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. W. Atkins* and J. H. Warren	2					1		1.00	22
Singleton	Beaufort	H. T. Stewart* and Jno. D. Ward	2					1		1.50	14
Skewarkey	Martin	Eld. S. Hassell and Eli Taylor	2					1	1	2.00	46
S. Matamuskeet	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy	1					1		1.50	52
Salem	Nash	No intelligence	3								
South Quay	So.Hampton,Va	No intelligence									
Sparta	Edgecombe	G. A. Stancil* and Jno. E. Moore*	4							2.00	18
Smithwicks Creek	Martin	Kader Lilley and W. H. Daniel	4	3				3		2.00	86
Spring Green	Martin	S. L. Grimes and Walter White	4	3		1		2		1.50	60
Tarboro	Edgecombe	D. T. Billups and W. H. Bradley	1	1	2	1		3		1.50	52
White Plains	Beaufort	Thos. A. Berry and Raymond B. Waters	1	2	1			1		1.00	56
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick and C. H. Spivey	3	1	1		1	2	2	1.50	35

MINUTES

OF THE

150th Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Bear Grass

MARTIN COUNTY, N. C.

Beginning Saturday Before First Sunday in Octobber.

1915.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Newsom Harrison from Romans 11 chap. 5 and 6.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, and B. S. Cowing, Clerk, who called to his assistance Elder J. C. Moore and Bro. W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed:

On arrangements of preaching, the Moderator, Clerk and Elder J. N. Rogerson.

On finance, brethren B. I. Allsbrook and R. A. Bailey.

The following Elders preached at the stand this P. M. Elder J. W. Wyatt, 1st Timothy 4:2, Elder J. T. Rowe 1st Cor. 1:4.

The following visiting Elders were present: Elder F. W. Keene, North Berwick, Maine; Elder J. T. Rowe, Baltimore, Maryland; Elder E. E. Oliver, Washington, D. C.; Elder M. L. Gilbert, Dade City, Fla.; Elder J. E. Adams, Angier, N. C., Elder J. S. Corbett, Greenville, N. C.; Elder J. F. Farmer,. Wilson, N. C.; Elder P. D. Gold, Wilson, N. C.; Elder Isaac Jones, Maple Hill, N. C.; Elder G. W. Stokes, Greenville, N. C.; Elder J. G. Williams, Nashville, N. C.; Elders J. W. Wyatt, Selma, N. C., E. E. Lundy, Wilmington, N. C., and W. M. Monsees, Wilson, N. C.

Letters from 37 churches were received and read, and the names of Messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder Isaac Jones and Elder E. E. Lundy; Contentnea—Elders J. S. Corbett and G. W. Stokes; Upper Country Line—Minutes; Lower Country Line—Minutes; Black Creek—Elders P. D. Gold J. F. Farmer and Bro. C. C. Gardner; Little River—Elders J. E. Adams and W. M. Monsees; Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe and minutes; Senter District—Minutes; Mayo—Minutes; Mountain District—Minutes; Mill Branch—Minutes; Upatoie—Minutes; New River—Minutes; Corresponding, Va.—Abbott's Creek—Minutes; Warwick—Minutes; Salisbury—Minutes; Delaware River—Minutes; Seven Mile—Minutes; Salem—Minutes; Echeconne—Minutes; Stanton River—Minutes;

Fisher's River—Minutes; Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes; White Water—Minutes; Ketoctan—Minutes.

Elder J. C. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these Minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, N. C., and that B. S. Cowing preach the introductory sermon and Elder W. B. Strickland be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet again at 9 o'clock Monday. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

SUNDAY A. M.

Elder Frederick W. Keene preached from Romans 11:17-24. Elder M. L. Gilbert, Ephesians 3:8.

SUNDAY P. M.

Elder P. D. Gold, Romans 8:1-2; Elder Isaac Jones, Revelation 5:1-6.

MONDAY.

Elder E. E. Oliver on the Resurrection; Elder E. B. Lundy, Matthew 18:16-19.

The preaching was strong, able and edifying.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder P. D. Gold and proceeded to business.

The names of Messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association		$52.75
Paid for printing minutes	$32.50	
Association Letters	1.50	
Clerk's Fees	15.00	
Total,	$49.00	
Leaving a balance of		3.75
Received from churches at this time		48.50
In the hands of Clerk at close of this Association		$52.25

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren agreed to visit our Sister Associations: Upper Country Line; Lower Country Line; Baltimore; Contentnea—W. A. Armstrong, D. F. Roberson, and N. M. Worsley; White Oak—M. Phelps and A. W. and J. B. Andrews; Black Creek—B. S. Cowing and Samuel Rogerson; Abbott's Creek; Little River.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following Associations:

Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Echeconne, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District, New River and Salem.

The following brethren promised to preach for the church at South Quay, Va.; Elder Sylvester Hassell in Nov. and July. The following brethren promised to preach for the church at Hamilton, N. C.: Elder Sylvester Hassell quarterly and Elder J. N. Rogerson in Nov.

It is agreed that if any member of this Association be present at any Associations with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, 1st.—That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather, for the peace and harmony of this Association; also to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal kindness and hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, 2nd. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kind of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law. And that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated and protected from lawlessness.

Agreed that our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with which we correspond, and that he record a copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the body it adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

Agreed that Bro. Gray Corey be appointed to write an obituary of Elder S. R. Ross to be attached to these minutes.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWING, Clerk.
ELDER J. C. MOORE and BRO. W. H. DANIEL,
Assistant Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 150th Annual Session of the Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Bear Grass, Martin Co., N. C.

To the Associations with which we correspond and to the churches of our own Association, sendeth greetings:

Beloved Brethren: We are blessed of the Lord to meet with many of like precious faith who rejoice to sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus and feel His banner of love over us. The God of all grace whom we have met to worship, has sent His ministers from different positions of our country even from Maine to Florida; they have come preaching the same gospel of salvation by grace, and have given no uncertain sound. Our hearts are made to burn within us, as the words of Jesus so sweetly fall from His servant's lips as he gives them utterance; from the introductory sermon to the close, the ministering brethren have been blessed with liberty of speech to the glory of God and the comfort of His people here. "Behold how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity." Psalms 133:1.

The same power that raised Lazarus from the dead, has quickened us we trust by His Spirit, and drawn us together by His heavenly love, so that we see eye to eye and speak one and the same thing.

We have become helpless as little children and desire to sit at His feet and hear "For the word of God is quick and powerful and sharper than any two edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart." Hebrews 4:12. We have realized that His promises are sure, and our hope rests in the everlasting covenant, saying and all thy children shall be taught of the Lord and great shall be their peace. Now unto Him who loved us and gave Himself for us be all the honor and glory given.

Good order has prevailed throughout the meeting, the congregation was large and the hospitality of brethren and friends of Martin county is unexcelled.

The next session of our Association is appointed to be held with the church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin county, N. C., where we hope to hear from you and meet you again.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSEL, Mod.

B. S. COWING, Clerk.

List of Ministers and Their Addresses.

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., No. 1.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C.
Charles Meades, Weeksville, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
J. W. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., No. 2.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
W. H. Leggett, Battleboro, N. C.
Mc. P. Smith, Robersonville, N. C.
H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.
J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
B. S. Cowing, Williamston, N. C., No. 2.
W. H. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
T. R. Sawyer, Stokes, N. C.

List of Licentiates.

Lawrence Robins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Sharpsburg, N. C.
T. L. Holladea, Columbia, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.

List of Clerks and Their Addresses.

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peele, Williamston, N. C., R. 2.
Bethlehem (Tyrell) C. R. Davenport, Columbia, N. C., R. 1.
Bethlehem ,Pasquotank) W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City, N. C.

Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp——G. N. Warren, Whichards, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C. R. 2.
Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilley, N. C.
Cross Roads—Wm. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C., R. 2.
Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Falls Tar River—I. W. Bass, Wilson, N. C.
Flat Swamp—J. Alexander Robuck, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eaves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Grimesland, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jessee Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C., R. 1.
Mt. Zion—Robert Ausborn, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. 1.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C., R. 1.
South Matamuskeet—B. M. Carowan, Swan Quarter, N. C., R. 2.
South Quay—Mrs. W. J. Rawls, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—G. A. Stancil, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C.
Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—D. H. Melton, Enfield, N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.

STATISTICAL TABLE

Churches	County Situated	Names of Messengers	No. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Let.	Dis. by Let.	Restored	Deceased	Excluded	Contribution	Total
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowing ..	3	3				1		150	75
Bethlehem	Tyrell	Micajoh Phelps, C. C. Reynolds	3							100	29
Bethlehem	Pasquotank ...	Andrew Davenport*, W. H. Keaton*	1							50	10
Beulah	Hyde	Eld. E. E. Lundy	4	6						150	29
Briery Swamp	Pitt	G. N. Warren, J. S. Overton	2	1						100	27
Concord	Washington ...	J. B. Ambrose*, W. B. White	4	1						100	32
Conoho	Martin	J. J. Long, Jesse Johnson	3				1	6	1	100	47
Conetoe	Edgecombe ...	Eld. Sylvester Hassell, D. W. Cobb*	3							100	9
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	2								
Cross Roads	Edgecombe ...	Eld. E. C. Stone*, W. H. Ward	2	1						50	11
Deep Creek	Halifax	J. N. Phelps, Bennett Moore*	2					3		100	12
Elim	Currituck	No Intelligence	2								
Falls-Tar-River....	Nash	H. L. Trevathan, A. B. Denson	2	6				4		400	141
Flat Swamp	Martin	H. D. Jenkins, B. A. House	1					1		150	46
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank ...	Eld. Charles Meads, Wm. Lowry ...	4	1				1		100	29
Great Swamp	Pitt	E. S. Phelps, J. G. Allen	4	3				2		150	17
Hamilton	Martin	Jesse Johnson	1					1		50	9

Statistical Table, Continued.

Hopeland	Nash	Eld. A. J. Moore, Eld. J. C. Moore	1	1				1	150	64
Jamesville	Martin	J. B. Allen, J. E. Riddick	1	1				3	50	16
Kehukee	Halifax	G. L. House, B. I. Allsbrook	3	2					200	44
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland, W. E. Staton*	4	1				2	200	15
Lebanon	Dare	Eld. E. E. Lundy	1	2	1			1	100	23
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Eld. W. B. Strickland, A. N. Hymon*	3			1	1	3	150	42
Morattock	Washington	W. B. Clifton, B. D. Bateman	3	2				2	150	23
North Creek	Beaufort	D. W. Topping*, D. Brinn*	3							16
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	No Intelligence	4						100	58
Providence	Currituck	Eld. E. E. Lundy	2					2	100	21
Pungo	Beaufort	J. W. Paul, Daniel Paul	1					1	100	34
Robersonville	Martin	D. F. Roberson, R. A. Bailey	2	2					100	23
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. H. Warren*, C. J. Smith*	2					2	100	13
Singleton	Beaufort	H. T. Stewart, D. T. Ross*	2					3	200	43
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	1			1		4	150	47
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	Eld. E. E. Lundy							100	6
Salem	Nash	B. B. Ricks*, D. H. Melton*								
South Quay	S. Hampton, Va.	No Intelligence								
Sparta	Edgecombe	G. A. Stancil*, J. E. Moore*	4					2	200	16
SmithWick's Creek	Martin	Wm. B. Harrington, Kader Lilley	4	6			1	2	200	91
Spring Green	Martin	S. L. Grimes, R. L. Taylor	4				1	2	150	59
Tarboro	Edgecombe	D. T. Billups, W. A. Armstrong	1			1		4	150	47
White Plains	Beaufort	W. W. Bowen, Raymond Waters	1	1					100	57
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick, J. J. Pitman	3	1				3	150	36

Elder Samuel R. Ross.

By request of the church at Flat Swamp, near Robersonville, N. C., I will attempt a short sketch of the life of this beloved brother.

He was born in Pitt County, N. C., Oct. 30, 1835 and died Dec. 31, 1914, almost reaching the four score limit. Through all these years he lived in his native county and accumulated for himself and family a considerable amount of property. He was married but once, being the father of three children, one having precedd him to the Spirit Land —his aged wife being left to mourn his departure.

Professing a strong faith in the mercy and goodness of God and desiring to be with his people he united with the church at Flat Swamp the first Saturday in Nov. 1887 and was baptized the next day by Elder Samuel Moore, and his life ever afterwards exemplified the teaching of the gospel of Jesus Christ. In after years he was ordained as a minister of the gospel. He was devoted to his church and delighted to have his brethren in his home, and above all things he loved to talk of Heavenly and Divine things.

While he was a man of immense business affairs, it did not prevent his attendance to church and divine things, which seemed to be the paramount interest of his life.

On the afternoon of the first day of January, 1915, the funeral services were conducted by Elder John Rogerson, and a large crowd of friends and relatives assembled to pay the last tribute of respect to his memory. The interment was in the family cemetery at his home.

GRAY COREY.

MINUTES

OF THE

151st. Annual Session

OF THE

Kehukee

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Smithwicks Creek

MARTIN COUNTY, N. C.

Beginning Saturday before the
1st Sunday in October, 1916.

PROCEEDINGS.

The Introductory sermon was preached by Elder W. B. Strickland from St. John 1:1-5.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, and B. S. Cowing, Clerk, who called to his assistance Elder J. C. Moore and Brother W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance, Brethren Allsbrook and I. W. Bass.

On arrangements for preaching: The Moderator, Clerk, Brethren Kader Lilley and Elder W. B. Harrington.

The following visiting Elders were present: F. W. Keene, J. E. Adams, L. H. Hardy, P. D. Gold, A. L. Harrison, P. W. Williard, J. S. Corbett, J. T. Rowe, E. E. Lundy and J. W. Wyatt.

The following Elders were present from Kehukee Association: Sylvester Hassell, A. J. Moore, J. C. Moore, J. N. Rogerson, W. B. Strickland, W. B. Harrington, B. S. Cowing, N. H. Harrison, J. W. Johnson, H. D. Jenkins and J. A. Shaw.

The following Elders preached at the Stand this P. M.

Elder J. S. Corbett, Ephesians 2:1-4, Elder J. E. Adams, John 1:6.

SUNDAY.

Elder P. D. Gold, Romans 7:1-2; Elder F. W. Keene, Exodus 13:13; J. T. Rowe, Psalms 27:42.

MONDAY

Elder E. E. Lundy, St. Luke 10:30-38; Elder J. W. Wyatt, Psalm 23.

Letters from 37 churches were received and read, and the names of Messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following was received:

White Oak—Elder E. E. Lundy; Contentnea—Elder J. S. Corbett; Upper Country Line—Minutes; Lower Country Line—J. H. Gooch; Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold; Little River—Elder Adams; Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe and minutes; Senter District—minutes; Mayo—minutes; Mountain District—minutes; Mill Branch—minutes; Upatoie—minutes; New River—minutes; Corresponding Va.,—minutes; Abbotts Creek—minutes; Warwick—minutes, Salisbury—minutes; Delaware River—minutes, Seven mile—Minutes; Salem—P. W. Williard and minutes; Echeconne—minutes; Stanton River—minutes; Fishers River—minutes; Primitive Ebenezer—minutes; White Water—minutes; Ketoctan—Minutes.

Elder J. A. Shaw was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Robersonville, Martin county, N. C., and that Elder N. H. Harrison preach the introductory sermon and Elder A. J. Moore be his alternate, worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet again at 9 o'clock Monday. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder——?—?—and proceeded to business.

The names of Messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance Committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association........	$52.25
Paid for printing minutes	$32.50
Clerks Fees	$15.00
Total................	$47.50
Leaving in the hands of treasurer..................	$ 4.75
Received from churhces at this time	$44.50
Leaving in hands of treasurer	$49.25

The following brethren agreed to visit our sister Associations:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Minutes.
Baltimore—Minutes.
Contentnea—N. M. Worsley.
White Oak—Minutes.
Black Creek—Minutes.
Abbotts Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following Associations: Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Echeconne, Primitive Ebenezer ,Senter District, New River and Salem.

The following brethren promised to preach for the church at South Quay, Va.,and Hamilton, N. C.; Elder Sylvester Hassell promised to preach for South Quay in July He also preaches at Hamilton quarterly.

It is agreed that if any member of this Association be present at any other Association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, 1st. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law. And that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

Agreed that our clerk have 2500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and the Associations with which we correspond, and that he record a copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

Agreed that obituary of Elder McP. Smith as printed in Landmark be attached to these minutes.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

B. S. COWING, Clerk.
ELDER J. C. MOORE,
BRO. W. H. DANIEL, Assis. Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The 151st Annual Session of the Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, N. C. To the Associations with which we correspond and the churches of our own Association sendeth greeting:

Beloved Brethren: We greet you with the warm and inspiring words of our Lord and Master, viz: Be of good cheer. The words preceeding this show deep necessity of this message of cheer. In the world ye shall have tribulations. We are all a poor and afflicted people, needing the strong support of the everlasting arms that are underneath.

We are in perils by night and by day. Sometimes we are tossed more than 14 daysand nights on the boisterous sea of sin and doubt, without a ray of sunshine to gladden our hearts, or a star to guide us over the troubled deep. The ship of our righteousness is stranded times without number on the Rock of Ages or shoals of deliverance. How chilly the water as we sink beneath dark and troubled waters, when all His waves and billows roll over us and the sea weeds wrap about our heads, and when we are at the bottom of our mountain of pride, self-dependence and creature goodness, we cry by reason of such sore afflictions to the Lord of the storm. However raging every Gallilee is the Master of the stranded ship is abundantly able to calm every storm, with "His peace be still," All these swellings of the Jordan will not, cannot drown one of His little ones. The sole purpose of these storms is to show us our great need and keen appreciation of His loving words of cheer. When we are thus cast down, we then welcome this message, "Be of good cheer," from our Lord and Master.

The Elders, visiting us, have brought us this message and encouragement. We are thankful to our Lord and Master for sending us His messengers, laden with the heavenly news, His word hath not returned void, but has built us up in the faith of God's elect.

The weather has been cool and bracing, the order all that could be wished, considering the great crowd in attendance, especially Sunday, there being about 5000 souls present.

The brethren and friends of church and community responded heartily and cordially to the occasion, and provided bountifully for the meeting.

The next session of our Association meets with the church at Robersonville, Martin county, N. C. Elder N. H. Harrison being appointed to preach the introductory sermon.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.

B. S. COWING, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., Rt. 2.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
J W. Johnson Whitakers, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., Rt. 2.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
W. H. Leggett, Battlesboro, N. C.
H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.
J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
B. S. Cowing, Williamston, N. C., Rt 2.
W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
T. R. Sawyer, Bell Haven, N. C.

LIST OF LICENTIATES.

J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Sharpsburg, N. C .
T. F. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.
J. B. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peele, Williamston, Rt. 2.
Bethlehem (Tyrrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C., Route 1.
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichards, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilley. N. C.
Cross Roads—W. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C.

Falls Tar River—I. W. Bass, Wilson, N. C.
Flat Swamp, J. Alexander Robuck, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eaves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Grimesland, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—Robert Ausborn,, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., Rt. 1.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carowan, Swan Quarter, N. C., Rt. 2.
South Quay—Mrs. M. J. Rawls, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—G. A. Stancil, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwicks Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C.
Tarboro—B. J. Thigpen, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pinetown, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.
Robersonville—R. A. Baily, Robersonville, N. C.

OBITUARY OF ELDER McP. SMITH

By request of his widow and for the comfort of his family we will try in our weakness and inability to write an obituary notice of our deceased and much esteemed brother Elder M. P. Smith. He was the son of Malachi R. and Louisa J. Smith, born and reared on a farm near Robinsonville, Martin county, N. C., his father died the second year of the civil war leaving his mother and seven children to fight the battle of life at one of the most critical times of their lives, the remainder of and just after the war between the States.

He was an industrious, hard working man and lived up to the scriptural injunction to eat bread by the sweat of his face. His mother was a member of the Primitive Baptist church at Spring Green where her son-in-law Elder G. D. Roberson, was pastor (his first wife being Elder Smith's oldest sister.) He had three sisters, all of whom joined the church of the same faith as his and their mother.

We don't think we ever knew any one that was more meek, humble and submissive, in fact he was too good for he had his human nature and we believe a Jerusalem sinner saved by grace.

Elder Smith when quite a young man became very seriously concerned about his future welfare, feeling himself a sinner, a condemned sinner, a hell deserving sinner, and had a very pungent conviction and marvelous deliverance. Some few years after uniting with the church he became burdened with the word, and was impressed to talk in public, relating his feelings to the church, was liberated the first Saturday in May, 1889, to exercise his gift and was ordained a gospel minister the first Sunday in June 1899, by a presbytery composed of Elders G. D. Roberson and Samuel Moore.

Although Elder Smith was not as able expounder of the word as some yet he was a good preacher and sound in the faith that was once delivered unto the Saints. Elder Smith was born of respectable parents March 11th, 1858 and joined the Primitive Baptist church at Flat Swamp on Saturday before the first Sunday in September, 1882, and was baptized the next day by Elder G. D. Roberson. He was married to sister Bettie E. Ross, daughter of James and sister Margaret E. Ross, also niece of W. A., J. L., and S. R. Ross the first Sunday in January, 1883, to which union were born three children, all girls, two having died very young, leaving one daughter, her husband and two children with her mother to murn their loss, but we feel that their loss is His eternal gain, for he lived in the faith of God's elect, preaching and praying on his death bed. For several years before his death he was very hard of hearing and could not enjoy preaching as he wished to on that account, his mind also became impaired or rather his recollection was such that he could not retain what he knew and for that reason had about stopped preaching.

He departed this life at 2:30 o'clock P. M. December 30, 1915, being 57 years, nine months and 19 days old, and was laid to rest in the family cemetery beside his two small children on the last day of the year, 1915 to await the resurrection of the body when it will be fashioned like the body of his crucified Redeemer. His funeral was preached by Elder B. S. Cowin, his pastor, assisted by Elder J. N. Rogerson, to a large concourse of people, brethren sisters and friends in the church at Robersonville to which he belonged.

Hoping the Lord will be with his loved ones in their sad bereavement and enable us all to live to the glory of God and in the triumphanth of His Son Jesus Christ, is the desire of the undersigned.

D. F. ROBERSON,
J. L. ROBERTSON.

STATISTICAL TABLE

Churches (Absentees Marked *)	County Situated	Names of Messengers	No Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Let.	Dis. by Let.	Restored	Deceased	Excluded	Contribution	Total
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, Samuel Rogerson	3				1	2		1.50	71
Bethlehem	Tyrell	N. Phelps, C. C. Reynolds	3	1						1.00	30
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	Archer Davenport	1		1			1		50	16
Beulah	Hyde	Eld. E. E. Lundy	4							1.50	29
Briery Swamp	Pitt	J. S. Overton, G. N. Warren	2					1	1	1.00	25
Concord	Washington	J. B. Ambrose, W. E. White	4		3			3		1.00	32
Conoho	Martin	J. B. Harrell, N. M. Worsley	3	1				2		1.00	47
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Eld. Sylvester Hassell, D. W. Cobb*	3						1	1.00	8
Coinjock	Currituck	No Inteligence									
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Eld. E. C. Stone, W. H. Ward*	2							.50	11
Deep Creek	Halifax	F. W. Moore, B. W. Leggett	2					2		.50	10
Falls Tar River	Nash	A. B. Denson, Jesse Brake	2	1			1	8	1	4.00	134
Flat Swamp	Martin	E. A. House, S. H. Robuck	1	4				4		1.50	47
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Wm. Lowry, G. B. Davis*	4					1	8	1.00	20
Great Swamp	Pitt	E. S. Phelps, J. G. Allen	4	1						.50	18
Hamilton	Martin	Jesse Johnson	1							.50	9
Hopeland	Nash	Eld. J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	1	1		2		1	3	1.50	16
Jamesville	Martin	J. E. Riddick, Ed. Smith*	1							.50	16
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook, G. L. House	3	2				2		2.00	42
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland, N. E. Staton	4						2	2.00	22

STATISTICAL TABLE, Continued

Lebanon	Dare	Eld. E. E. Lundy	2	3				1	1	1.00	16
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Eld. W. B. Strickland, A. M. Hyman	1	1			1			.50	43
Morattock	Washington	W. B. Clifton, J. W. Harrison	3							1.00	38
North Creek	Beaufort	D. W. Topping, J. W. Smith	3	8				2		1.00	22
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va	Eld. J. A. Shaw	3		2	1				.50	18
Providence	Currituck	Eld. E. E. Lundy, B. L. Tillet*	4					1		1.00	54
Pungo	Beaufort	Joseph W. Paul, Daniel Paul	2					1		1.00	17
Robersonville	Martin	D. F. Roberson, R. A. Bailey	1					2		1.00	32
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. H. Warren, R. E. Atkins	2							1.00	23
Singleton	Beaufort	H. T. Stewart. D. T. Ross	2		1					1.50	16
Skewarkey	Martin	Eld. S. Hassell, Eli. Taylor	2	1				1		2.00	43
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	Eld. E. E. Lundy, C. F. Benson	1						1	1.50	5
Salem	Nash	No Inteligence									
South Quay	S. Hampton. Va ...	No Inteligence									
Sparta	Edgecombe	Sue Moore W. E. Moore	4							.50	15
Smithwick's Creek.	Martin	Kader Lilley, W. H. Daniel	4	2		1		3		2.00	89
Spring Green	Martin	S. L. Grimes. R. L. Taylor	4	2				3		1.50	57
Tarboro	Edgecombe	Eld. E. C. Stone*, B. J. Thigpen ...	1	1		1		2		1.50	45
White Plains	Beaufort	Raymond B. Waters. Henry C. Bowen	1	1				2		1.00	56
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick, J. J. Pitman	3	2	1			3		1.00	36

MINUTES

Of The

152nd Annual Session

Of The

KEHUKEE ASSOCIATION

Held With

The Church at Robersonville

Martin County, N. C.

On Saturday, Sunday and Monday
October 6, 7 and 8, 1917

PROCEEDINGS

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Newsome H. Harrison from Romans 11:32-35.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell Moderator and B. S. Cowin Clerk, who called to his assistance brethren W. H. Daniel and R. A. Bailey.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance—Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and I. W. Bass.

On arrangements for preaching—The Moderator, Clerk and Brethren D. F. Roberson and J. L. Roberson.

The following visiting ministers were present: P. D. Gold, L. H. Hardy, J. W. Wyatt, T. C. Hart, J. S. Corbett, W. N. Tharpe, Isaac Jones, J. S. Morrison, E. E. Lundy, J. E. Adams, J. T. Rowe, W. M. Monsees, W. A. Simpkins.

The following Elders were present from Kekukee Association: N. H. Harrison, D. W. Topping, Sylvester Hassell, A. J. Moore, J. N. Rogerson, W. B. Strickland, H. D. Jenkins, B. S. Cowin, W. B. Harrington and A. B. Denson.

The following Elders preached at the Stand this P. M.: J. S. Corbett, 1nd Cor. 5:20-21; J. E. Adams, Romans 5:10.

SATURDAY NIGHT.

W. M. Monsees, St. John 14:6; J. S. Morrison, Gal. 6:7.

SUNDAY

L. H. Hardy, St. John 12:24; P. D. Gold, St. John 2:19; J. T. Rowe, Isaiah 35:10; Isaac Jones, 1st John 1:8.

SUNDAY NIGHT—W. N. Tharpe, Eph. 2:1-11; T. C. Hart, Romans 7:18.

MONDAY

J. W. Wyatt, Psalms 8:4; E. E. Lundy, Deut. 32:2.

Letters from 37 churches were received and read, and the names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Isaac Jones, E. E. Lundy and L. H. Hardy.

Contentnea—E. A. Stanfield and H. L. Brake.

Upper Country Line—No intelligence.

Lower Country Line—No intelligence.

Black Creek—P. D. Gold and J. W. Wyatt.

Little River—J. E. Adams and Minutes.

Baltimore—J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Mayo—No intelligence.

Mountain District—No intelligence.

Mill Branch—No intelligence.

Uptaoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding, Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Seven Mile—Minutes.

Salem—Minutes.

Echeconnee—Minutes.

Staunton River—No intelligence.

Fisher's River—J. S. Morrison and Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—No intelligence.

White Water—No intelligence.

Ketoctan—No intelligence.

Elder J. A. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these Minutes.

Petitionary letters called for: None received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Falls of Tar River, and B. S. Cowin preach in the troductory sermon and that Elder Sylvester Hassell be his his alternate, worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet again at 9 o'clock Monday, worshp to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Isaac Jones, and Proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches. The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of Clerk at close of last Asssociation		$49.25
Paid for printing Minutes..........	$32.50	
Clerk's fees	$15.00	
	$47.50	
Leaving in hands of Clerk..................		$ 1.75
Received from churches at this Association...		$51.50
Leaving hands of Clerk..................		$53.25

The following brethren agreed to visit our sister associations:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Minutes.
Baltimore—Minutes.
Contentnea—W. H. Daniel and J. J. Manning.
White Oak—Minutes.
Black Creek—R. A. Bailey.
Abbott's Creek—Minutes.
Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following Associations: Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fishers River, Uptaoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Echeconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District, New River and Salem.

The following brethren promised to preach for the churches at South Quay, Va., and Hamilton, N. C.

Elder Sylvester Hassell promised to visit South Quay in July and Hamilton quarterly.

It is agreed that if any member of this Association be present at any other Association with which we correspond that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, 1st. That this Association discountenances condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law, and that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed that this Association return thanks to the brethren, sisters and friends of the entire town and community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Association and to the town authorities for granting the use of the school grounds and maintain good order while the Association was in session.

Agreed that our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and sent by him to distribute among the churches and associations with which we correspond, and that he record a copy on our records and that he be allolwed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator.
W. H. Daniel and R. A. Bailey, Assistant Clerks.

Corresponding Letter:

The 152 Annual session of the Kekukee Association now in session with the church at Robersonville, Martin County, N. C.; To the Associations with which we correspond and the churches of our own Association sendeth greeting: That God reigns among the inhabitants of earth as well as in heaven and power was given into the hands of our blessed and glorius Redeemer, who in the fullness of the time appointed came down to this poor sinful world in body prepared for Him in the likeness of sinful flesh and for sin condemned sin in the flesh that the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us who walk not after the flesh but after the spirit; His love was centered upon His own elect chosen people out of every nation, kindred and tongue upon the face of the earth, and it was His Father's will that He should come and bear their sins in His own body on the tree of the cross and cleanse them by His blood from all sin and justify them fully from all things from which they could not be justified by the law of Moses. The law was weak through the flesh. He blotted out the hand writing of ordinances which was against us, taking out of the way and nailing it to the cross. When He had fed the thousands with five loaves and two fishes and crossed over the Sea of Tiberias to Capernium the people followed Him seeking Him. When they had found Him they said unto Him, "Rabbi whence cometh thou hither?" Jesus answered them and said, "Verily, verily I say unto you, ye seek me not because ye saw the miracles but because ye did eat of the loaves and were filled. Labor not for the meat which perisheth, but labor for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life which the Son of Man shall give unto you for Him hath God the Father sealed." Then said they unto Him, "What shall we do that we might work the work of God?" Then said Jesus, "this is the work of God, that ye believe on Him whom He hath sent." He told them that He was the bread of life, and those that the "Father hath given me shall come to me, and he that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out." The Lord puts His fear in His afflicted and poor people's hearts and gives them a good hope through grace as it is said in Psalms 33:18, "Behold the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear Him, upon them that hope in His mercy; to deliver their souls from death and to keep them alive in famine. The natural man understands not the things of God, neither can he know them for they are spiritually discerned. God who is rich in mercy for the great love wherewith He loved us even when we were dead in sin hath quickened us together with Christ, by grace ye are saved, through faith and that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast, for we are His workmanship created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them. God is the author and finisher of our faith and makes all things work together for good to those who love God to those that are called according to His purpose. All life, light and peace comes from God. He warms in the sun, glows in the stars, lives in all life and extends through all eternity. He saw me ruined in the fall, yet loved me notwithstanding all. He saved me from my lost estate, His loving kindness O how great. One star guided the Shepherds and wise men to the manger. When He comes the second time without sin unto salvation the stars shall fall from the heavens. His childlren are caught up to meet the Lord in the air, and the wicked sent to everlasting condemnation. We hope to feel thankful for the good weather and that God has granted us the sweet privilege of meeting so many of our dear faithful lovers of the truth here and our own ministers and visiting ministers who have preached unto us Jesus and the wonderful work of God in bringing His children home to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads which cause sorrow and sighing to flee away— at home in the church of the living God seeing eye to eye, believing one and the same thing in Christ. The sreiptures are of Divine authority, the only rule of faith and practice, and that God the Father, son and Word and the Holy Ghost are one God, eternal, inimitable, infinite in wisdom, justice power, mercy and truth and that all of Adam's posterity were corrupted in him and so are condemned in sin and have neither will nor power to deliver themselves from this state and condition. The election of God is of free grace and is unconditional on the part of the creature. We hope to feel thankful to our Lord for sending us preachers, full of His Blessed and holy spirit and we extend our thanks to the brethren and friends of the church for so bountifully providing for the meeting. May the Lord lead, guide and teach us to keep in the straight and narrow way, which leads to eternal life and glory.

Elder A. J. Moore.
Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator
B. S. Cowin, Clerk.;
W. H. and R. A. Bailey, Assistant Clerks.

List of Ministers and Their Addresses.

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., R. 2; Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.; W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.;J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., R. 2; A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.; W. H. Leggett, Battleboro, N. C.; H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.; J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.; J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C., D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.; E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.; B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.; W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.; T. R. Sawyer, Bell Haven, N. C.; A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.;.

List of Licentiates.

J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.; W. E. Grimes, Sharpsburg, N. C.; T. F. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.; W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.; M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.; J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.; J. B. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.; W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.; R. L. Taylor, Williamston

N. C.; Walter White, Robersonvillle, N. C.

List of Clerks and Their Addresses.

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C., R. 2.
Bethlehem (Tyrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N, C., R. 1.
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichards, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—N. M. Worley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.
Cross Roads—W. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Parmele, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Evans, Weekville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Mrs. Ella Briley, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarred White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesvlle—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kekukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Moratock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—Robert Ausborn, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. 1.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton—D. . Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Caravan, Swan Quarter, N. C., R.2.
South Quay—Mrs. M. J. Rawls, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwicks Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N.C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C.

Tarboro—B. J. Thigpen, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C., R. 4.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pinetown, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailely, Robersonville, N. C.

Obituary of Elder Jordan W. Johnson

Departed this life March 1, 1917, Elder Jordan W. Johnson, in the 84th year of his life, being born in Edgecombe County May 30, 1833. His parents were Aaron and Winnifred Johnson. In the fall of 1864 he joined Co. "H" Third N. C. Cavalry (Colonel Moore in command), Barringer's Brigade, Army of Northern Virginia, and served until the close of the war.

He was twice married, the first time to Melissa Ann Leggett, to which union were born four children, two surviving; and the second time to Martha Indiana White; to this union ten children were born, eight surviving him, with his wife.

In early life he felt the power and condemnation of sin was later given a hope in the blessed Savior of sinners and in September, 1861 he united with the church at Williams, Edgecombe county, and was baptized by Elder John Stamper.

He soon felt the burden of the word of the Lord and the church recognizing a gift in him licensed him to preach in 1864. In 1871 he as ordained to the full work of the ministry by Elders R. D. Hart and John Stamper, since that time he has gone through heat and cold far and near to fulfill that which was enjoined upon him.

He has baptized many, married three hundred and ten couples, preached at all times when called upon for forty six years, labored hard as a farmer for the support of his family, and has now entered that rest that remains to the people of God.

It was wonderful to hear him relate the dealings of the Lord with him in providence as well as in grace, how once when he was in great stress of mind, not knowing how he was to take care of his loved ones, this scripture came to him with much power: "But my God shall supply all your needs according to His riches in glory by Christ Jesus."

Many, many times did he lean upon this and each time was the promise fulfilled. What Jesus said was the one theme of which he never grew weary; and the most notable feature of this preaching was that he gave "Thus saith the Lord for what he said. He had no use for the works of men as helping in the salvation of sinners, but desired with his whole soul to give God all the glory and praise.

In his last sickness which was cancer of the stomach, he sucered very great pain and desired very much to be released from this body of sin and death. Sometimes after sleeping awhile he would wake up and seem to be disappointed to find himself still here. I never saw anyone so anxious for the end to come, and we feel to know that to "Death was the door to endless joys," the entering into that which we yet hope for, and while we are left aching hearts to mourn, he is inhabiting the climes of unsullied bliss where he will evermore ascribe all majesty and glory unto his adorable Savior.

He's through with the sorrows of earth,
He's done with all cares here below,
With God and the Lamb and the great I AM,
Naught but bliss he ever shall know.

All of his ten children were with him in his last illness, as much as possible, and together with our dear mother and kind physicians did all for him that could be done.

He was laid to rest in the churchyard of Williams' March 3rd. Elder Sylvester Hassell conducting the funeral services, there to await the resurrection morn, when the "graves shall give up their dead," and "the dead in Christ shall rise first * * and so shall we ever be with the Lord."

May the dear Lord be with and sustain our dear mother and us all, and enablel us to comfort one another in the hope of the resurrection.

By the request of my mother..

MARY JOHNSON THIGPEN

Names of Messengers.	Churches and County.	Baptized.	Rcd. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored.	Deceased.	Excluded.		Contribution.	Mo. Meeting.
Bear Grass—Martin	Elds. J. N. Royerson and B. S. Cowan	3	0	0	0	0	5	0	$1.50	66
Bethlehem—Tyrell	Micajah Phelps, C. C. Reynolds	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	30
Bethlehem—Pasquotank	Andrew Dapenport	1	0	1	0	0	0	0	.50	17
Beulah—Hyde	J K. Lupton, Eld. E. E. Lundy	4	0	0	1	0	0	0	1.50	27
Briery Swamp—Pitt	J S. Overton, G. N. Warren	2	2	1	0	0	0	0	1.50	27
Concord—Washington	J. B. Ambrose	4	3	0	1	0	3	0	1.00	32
Conoho—Martin	N. M. Worsley, J. B. Harrell	3	0	0	1	1	1	2	1.00	42
Conetoe—Edgecombe	Ed House, D. W. Cobb	3	1	0	0	0	1	0	1.00	8
Coinjock—Currituck	No intelligence in 2 years	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	.00	0
Cross Roads—Edgecombe	W. H. Ward	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.50	11
Deep Creek—Halifax	J. N. Phelps and Bennett Moore	2	0	0	1	0	0	0	.50	9
Falls, Tar River—Nash	A. B. Denson and W. H. Worsley	2	2	0	1	0	7	1	4.00	127
Flat Swamp—Martin	B C. House and E. C. House	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.50	47
Flatty Creek—Pasquotank	William Lowry	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.00	19
Great Swamp—Pitt	J I. Allen	4	0	0	0	0	1	1	2.50	16
Hamilton—Martin	Jesse Johnson	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	.50	8
Hopeland—Nash	A. G. Moore and J. C. Moore	1	3	0	0	0	1	0	1.50	58
Jamesville—Martin	J. E. Riddick and J. B. Allen	1	5	1	0	0	0	0	.50	22
Kehukee—Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook, C. C. Allsbrook	3	0	1	0	0	0	0	2.00	43

STATISTICAL TABLE—(Continued)

Lawrence—Edgecombe	W. E. Staton A. Strickland	4	1	0	0	2	0	0	2.00	25
Lebanon—Dare	Eld. E. E. Lundy	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	16
Mt. Zion—Halifax	W. B. Strickland, W. K. Hyman	1	1	1	0	0	2	0	1.00	21
Morattock—Washington	W. B. Clifton and B. D. Bateman	3	0	0	0	1	1	0	1.00	38
North Creek—Beaufort	F. T. Sawyer	3	0	0	0	0	1	0	2.00	27
Norfolk—Norfolk, Va.	Letter	3	0	2	0	0	2	0	1.00	17
Providence—Currituck	Eld. E. E. Lundy	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.00	53
Pungo—Beaufort	J. W. Paul and J. C. Davis	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	17
Robersonville—Martin	D. F. Roberson, J. L. Roberson	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	32
Rocky Swamp—Halifax	J. H. Warren, C. J. Smith*	2	0	0	0	1	0	0	1.00	25
Singleton—Beaufort	H. T. Stewart and J. D. Ward	2	0	1	0	0	1	0	1.00	12
Skewarkey—Martin	Eld. Sylv. Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	0	0	0	0	3	0	2.00	40
South Matamuskeet—Hyde	Eld. E. E. Lundy, C. F. Benson	1	2	0	0	0	0	0	1.50	44
Salem—Nash	No intelligence in 2 years	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	.00	00
South Quay—S. Hampton Vo., Va.	No intelligence in 2 years	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	.00	00
Sparta—Edgecombe	Letter	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.50	15
Smithwick's Creek—Martin	W. B. Harrington, Kader Lilley	4	1	0	1	0	3	0	[illegible]	86
Spring Green—Martin	R. L. Taylor, S. L. Grimes	4	0	1	0	1	1	1	2.00	58
Tarboro—Edgecombe	W. A. Armstrong, B. J. Thigpen	1	0	0	1	0	2	0	1.50	42
White Plains—Beaufort	W. M. Stubbs, Raymond V. Waters	1	0	0	0	0	3	0	2.00	53
Williams—Edgecombe	C. J. Spivey and J. J. Pitman	3	0	0	0	0	2	0	1.00	31

*Absentees marked.

MINUTES

—of the—

153D ANNUAL SESSION

—of the—

KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION

Held With

THE CHURCH AT FALLS TAR RIVER

Nash County, N. C.,

On Saturday, Sunday and Monday,
Oct. 5th, 6th and 7th, 1918.

Sylvester Hassell, Mod., Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Clerk, Williamston, N. C.
W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C., and W. H.
Worsley, Rocky Mount, N. C., Asst. Clerks.

PROCEEDINGS

The 153d Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association Held With the Church at Falls Tar River, Oct. 5th, 6th and 7th, 1918.

The introductory sermon was preached by B. S. Cowin from St. Mark 13:34.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell moderator and B. S. Cowin clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren W. H. Daniel and W. H. Worsley.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance–Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and J. J. Pittman

On Arrangements for Preaching–The moderator, clerk, H. L. Trevathan and Jesse Brake.

The following visiting elders were present: A. L. Harrison, G. B. Lancaster, W. N. Tharpe, J. G. Beeman, J. S. Newman, J. C. Rowe, L. H. Hardy, E. E. Lundy, J. E. Adams, P. D. Gold, M. L. Compton, J. A. Herndon, C. B. Hall, C. F. Denny, G. C. Hart, J. G. Farmer, J. W. Wyatt, Isaac Jones, F. W. Keene, M. B. Milliford, J. T. Williams, J. S. Corbitt, G. W. Boswell, Robert Boswell and J. T. Spencer.

The following elders were present from Kehukee Association: A. J. Moore, Sylvester Hassell, J. N. Rogerson, J. A. Shaw, B. S. Cowin, E. C. Stone, J. B. Harrell and Licentiate R. L. Taylor.

The following elders preached at the stand this p. m.: J. C. Rowe, Genesis 49:22-24, and W. N. Tharpe, Isiah 40: 1-2. Saturday night: F. W. Keene, text unknown, and L. H. Hardy, text unknown. Sunday a. m.: J. T. Beeman, 1st Tim. 1-14, and F. W. Keene, Isiah 50:4. Sunday p. m.: J. S. Newman, 1st Peter 2:9, and Isaac Jones, Titus 2:11. Monday: C. F. Denny, no particular text, and L. H. Hardy, no particular text.

Letters from 36 churches were received and read and the names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following was received:

White Oak–Isaac Jones, E. E. Lundy and L. H. Hardy
Upper County Line–No intelligence.
Lower County Line–J. A. Herndon and C. F. Denny.
Black Creek–P. D. Gold, J. W. Monses, J. W. Wyatt and others.
Little River–F. P. Hamilton and J. E. Adams.
Baltimore–J. T. Rowe and minutes.
Senter District–Minutes.
Mayo–Minutes.
Delaware–L. H. Hardy.
Ocmulgee–Minutes.
Mountain District–No intelligence.
Mill Branch–Minutes.
Upatoie–Minutes.
New River–No intelligence.
Corresponding, Va.–Minutes.
Abbotts Creek–No intelligence.
Warwick–No intelligence.
Salisbury–Minutes.
Delaware River–L. H. Hardy, J. A. Shaw and minutes.
Seven Mile–No intelligence.
Salem–Minutes.
Echeconne–Minutes.
Staunton River–M. L. Compton.
Fisher's River–No intelligence.
Primitive Ebenezer–No intelligence.
White Water–W. N. Tharpe.
Ketoctan–No intelligence.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following sister associations:

Upper Country Line–Minutes.
Lower Country Line–Minutes.
Baltimore–Minutes.
Contentnea–Minutes.

White Oak–J. B. Harrell and minutes.
Black Creek–Minutes.
Abbotts Creek–Minutes.
Little River–Minutes.

Elder Sylvester Hassell was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

It was agreed that our next associaion be held with the church at Concord, Washington county, and that Elder J. N. Rogerson preach the introductory sermon and B. S. Cowin be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet again at 10 o'clock Monday a. m. Worship to begin tomorrow at 11 o'clock.

The association, pursuant to adjournment, met at 10 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder E. E. Lundy and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in the table of churches. The corresponding letter was called for, and was ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of our last association		$53.25
Paid for printing minutes	$32.50	
Clerk's fees	$15.00	47.50
Leaving in hands of clerk		$5.75
Received from churches at this association		$49.00
Additional collection		12.90
Total in hands of clerk		$67.65

Elder Sylvester Hassell promised to preach for the church at South Quay in July.

It is agreed that if any member of this association be present at any other association with which we correspond that he is authorized to represent this association.

Resolved: First–That this association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the association grounds while in session and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law, and that it recommends to the churches composing the association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed that this association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren, sisters and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this association, and to Mr. T. H. Battle for the use of the park in which the association was held.

Agreed that the clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes and 1000 letters printed and sent to him for distribution among the church of this association and the associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the moderator.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL and W. H. WORSLEY,
Assistant Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Association, in its 153d annual session, held with the church at the Falls of Tar River, Nash County, N. C., to the churches of our association and to the associations with which we correspond, sendeth greeting:

We are glad, and, we hope, thankful, to be able to say to you that we have again been blessed of our Heavenly Father to meet in our annual session to see and hear from you, through your messengers, and to engage in the public worship of the Lord of our salvation.

About thirty ministers of other associations from Maine to Texas have met with us; and those of them who have preached to us have ably and edifyingly proclaimed the joyful tidings of a free and full, a holy and everlasting salvation of all the chosen people of God by the infinite grace of God, the atoning death and justifying resurrection of His Son, and the regenerating and sanctifying power of His Spirit.

In this evil day of world-wide unbelief and war and pestilence and famine, they have uncompromisingly maintained the perfect divine inspiration of the Old and New Testament scriptures, and that these scriptures are the only standard of faith and practice. Our meetings have been held in a large and lovely park just west of the Falls of Tar River; the weather has been pleasant, and the congregations quiet and attentive. Our next session is appointed to be held, if the Lord will, with Concord church, two miles from Creswell, Washington county, N. C., the first Sunday in October, 1919; and Saturday before and Monday afterwards.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL and W. H. WORSLEY,
Assistant Clerks.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., Route 2.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., Route 2.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
W. H. Leggett, Battleboro, N. C.
H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.
J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
T. R. Sawyer, Bell Haven, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.
W. E. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.

Licentiates

J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
T. F. Hollódia, Columbia N. C.
W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
J. B. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.
R. L. Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
Walter White, Robersonville, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass–J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C., Route 2
Bethlehem (Tyrell)–C. H. Davenport, Columbia, NC
Bethlehem (Pasquotauk)–W. H. Heaton, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Beulah–J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp–G. N. Warren, Whichard, N. C.
Conetoe–D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord–A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho–N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock–Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.
Cross Roads–W. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Deep Creek–J. N. Phelphs, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River–W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp–E. C. House, Parmele, N. C.
Flat Creek–W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp–Mrs. Ella Briley, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland–Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton–Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville–J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee–B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence–A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon–Wlison B. Harrel, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock–W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion–Robert Ausbon, Hobgood, N. C.
North CVreek, J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., Route 1.
Providence–Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo–John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp–J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.

Singleton–D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey–Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet–D. M. Carawan, Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay–Mrs. M. J. Rawls, Franklin, Va.
Sparta–E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek–W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green–S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem–B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C.
Tarboro–B. J. Thigpen, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams–C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains–H. N. Waters, Pinetown, N. C.
Norfolk–W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.
Robersonville–R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.

Churches	Names Messengers	Monthly Meetings	Rec. on Confession	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Deceased	Excluded	Contribution	Total
Bear Grass Martin Co.	Eld. J. N. Rogerson and B. S. Cowin	3		5				2		1.50	69
Bethlehem (Tyrell) Tyrell Co.	T. F. Holladia and Micaah Phelps	3		3				1		1.00	31
Bethlehem Pasquotank Co.	Andrew Davenport	1						1		1.00	8
Beulah Hyde Co.	J. K. Lupton and J. T. Hudson*	4				1		1		1.50	27
Briery Swamp Pitt Co.	J. S. Overton* and G. N. Warren	2		3				1		1.50	27
Concord Washington Co.	J. B. Ambrose and A. W. Ambrose	4		10				2		1.50	39
Conoho Martin Co.	W. B. Strickland and J. B. Harrell	3						6		1.00	33
Conetoe Edgecombe Co.	Sylvester Hassell and D. W. Cobb*	3								1.00	8
Cross Roads Edgecombe Co.	W. H. Ward* and Eld. E. C. Stone	2								1.00	11
Coinjock Currtuck Co.	No intelligence in three years										
Deep Creek Halifax Co.	E. W. Moore* and Bennett Moore*	2								50	9
Falls Tar River Nash Co.	Jesse Brake and W. W. Thomas	2		4	2		1	6	1	4.00	124
Flat Swamp Martin Co.	B. A. House and H. D. Jenkins*	1								1.50	43
Flatty Creek Pasquotank Co.	William Lowry and J. B. Davis	2								1.00	10
Great Swamp Pitt Co.	J. I. Allen and David James*	4						1		2.00	15
Hamilton Martin Co.	Jesse Johnson and J. B. Harrell	1								50	9
Hopeland Nash Co.	H. L. Adcock and J. C. Moore*	1						1		1.50	51
Jamesville Martin Co.	No intelligence							3		2.00	40
Kehukee Halifax Co.	B. I. Allsbrook and C. C. Allsbrook*	2								2.00	23

Churches—Names Messengers		M'ly Meetings	Rcd. on Con.	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Deceased	Excluded	Contribution	Total
Lawrence Edgecombe Co.	Eld. W. E. Staton and A. Strickland	4						1		1.00	15
Lebanon, Dare Co.	Eld. E. E. Lundy									1.00	22
Mt. Zion Halifax Co.	W. B. Strickland* and G. B. Bryant	1		1			1	1		1.00	38
Morattock Washington Co.	J. W. Harrison* and W. B. Clifton*	3		1	3				1	2.00	29
North Creek Beaufort	John Smith* and J. C. Smith	3			3			1	1	50	17
Norfolk, N'folk, Va.	Eld. J. A. Shaw	3		1	2					1.50	55
Providence Currituck Co.	Eld. E. E. Lundy	4						1		1.00	17
Pungo Beaufort Co.	Letter	2						1		1.00	31
Robersonville Martin Co.	J. L. Roberson and R. A. Bailey*	1		1					1	1.00	25
Rocky Swamp Halifax Co.	J. H. Warren and J. D. Shearin	2			1					1.00	13
Singleton Beaufort Co.	H. T. Stewart and D. T. Ross	2		1				2		2.00	39
Skewarkey Martin Co.	Sylvester Hassell and Eli Taylor	2						1		1.50	43
South Matamuskeet Hyde Co.	Eld. E. E. Lundy and D. M. Carawan	1									
Salem, Nash Co.	Dissolved										
South Quay, So. Hampton Co., Va.	No intelligence										
Sparta, Edgecombe Co.	Letter	4								1.00	15
Smithwick's Creek Martin Co.	Kader Lilley and W. H. Daniel	4	1	23			1			3.00	111
Spring Green Martin Co.	R. L. Taylor and S. L. Grimes	4		4						1.50	61
Tarboro Edgecombe Co.	W. A. Armstrong and B. J. Thigpen	1				1		1		1.50	40
White Plains Beaufort Co.	Raymond V. Waters and W. W. Boyd	1						5		1.00	52
Williams Edgecombe Co.	J. J. Pittman and C. H. Spivey	3	1					4	1	1.00	29
Total			2	57	10	2	3	46	5	49.00	1251

Absentees marked *

THE WEEKLY HERALD PRINT, ROBERSONVILLE, N. C.

MINUTES

OF THE

154th Annual Session

of the

KEHUKEE

PRIMITIVE BAPTIST

ASSOCIATION

Held With the Church at

CONCORD, WASHINGTON COUNTY, N. C.

on Saturday, Sunday and Monday

October 4th, 5th and 6th, 1919

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator
Williamston, N. C.

B. S. COWIN, Clerk, Williamston, N. C.

W. H. DANIEL, Jamesville, N. C., and

R. A. BAILEY, Robersonville, N. C., Asst. Clerks

PROCEEDINGS

The 154th Annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association held with the church at Concord, Washington County, N. C., October 4th, 5th and 6th, 1919.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder J. N. Rogerson from Acts 13:26.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell Moderator and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren W. H. Daniel and R. A. Bailey.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance—Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and J. J. Pittman.

On Arrangement for Preaching—Moderator, Clerk, A. W. Ambrose and J. A. Furlaugh.

The following visiting Elders were present:

J. E. Adams, E. E. Lundy, W. M. Monsees, L. H. Hardy, G. C. Hart, H. F. Hutchens, J. E. Herndon, F. W. Keene, and G. W. Stokes.

The following Elders were present from the Kehukee Association, J. N. Rogerson, Sylvester Hassell, B. S. Cowin, W. B. Harrington, J. B. Harrell, A. B. Denson, J. C. Moore, D. W. Topping and licentiates, R. L. Taylor, Tilghman Sawyer, T. F. Molladia and M. D. Twiford.

The following Elders preached at the stand this P. M., J. E. Adams from Col. 1:19; G. C. Hart from Romans 7th. ch. and G. W. Stokes from Ephesesians 2:8.

Sunday A. M., Elder J. E. Herndon from St. Luke 2:11, and Elder F. W. Keene, from Exodus 33:21.

Sunday P. M., H. F. Hutchens, from St. Mark 2:17, and L. H. Hardy, from St. John 3:8.

Monday Eld. E. E. Lundy, from 2nd Kings 5:1-16.

Letters from 36 churches were received and read and the names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following was received:

Contentnea—Elder G. W. Stokes and Minutes.

White Oak—Elders E. E. Lundy and L. H. Hardy and Minutes.

Upper Country Line—Elder L. H. Hardy and Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Elder L. H. Hardy and Minutes.
Black Creek—Elder W. M. Monsees and Minutes.
Little River—Elder J. E. Adams and Minutes.
Baltimore—Minutes.
Senter District—Minutes.
Mayo—Elder H. F. Hutchens and Minutes.
Delaware—Minutes.
Ocmulgee—Minutes.
Mountain District—No intelligence.
Mill Branch—No intelligence.
Upatoie—Minutes.
New River—Minutes.
Nottaway—A. Lundy.
Corresponding Va.—No intelligence.
Abbotts Creek—Minutes.
Warwick—Minutes.
Salisbury—No intelligence.
Delaware River—Minutes.
Seven Mile—Minutes.
Salem—Minutes.
Echecomic—No intelligence.
Staunton River—No intelligence.
Fisher's River—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—No intelligence.
White Water—No intelligence.
Ketoctan—No intelligence.
Maine Conference—F. W. Keene and J. E. Hubbard.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following Sister Associations:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Minutes.
Baltimore—Minutes.
Contentnea—Minutes.
White Oak—Minutes.
Abbott's Creek—Minutes.
Black Creek—Minutes.
Little River—Minutes.

Elder J. C. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Bro. Gray Corey was appointed to write an obituary of Elder H. D. Jenkins, and that the resolutions of respect passed by the church at Flat Swamp be also attached.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Briery Swamp, Pitt County, N. C., one mile from Whichards, and that Elder A. B. Denson preach introductory sermon and Elder W. B. Harrington be his alternate.

Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet again at 8 o'clock Monday A. M. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment, met at 8 o''clock, and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder H. F. Hutchens and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of our last Association		$67.65
Received from other sources		16.70
		$84.35
Paid for printing Minutes	$60.00	
Paid for printing Letters	5.00	
Postage	4.35	
Clerk's fees	15.00	
	$84.35	
Received from Churches at this Association		$79.50
Total in hands of Clerk		$79.50

Elder W. B. Harrington promised to preach for the church at South Quay in April, Elder J. B. Harrell in May, Elder Sylvester Hassell in July, and Elder E. C. Stone in September.

It is agreed that if any member of this Association be present at any other Association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, First: That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law, and that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed that this Association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren, sisters and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

Agreed that the clerk have 2,000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this Association, and the Associations with which we correspond; That he record a copy on our records and that he be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

Eld. SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL and
R. A. BAILEY, Asst. Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Association in its 154th Annual Session, held with the Church at Concord, Washington County, N. C., to the Churches of our Association and to the Associations with which we correspond, sendeth greeting:

Once more the God of all grace has blessed us to meet in our annual session and greet many familiar faces and hear from you through your messengers.

As we heard with delight the several ministers of other Associations proclaiming this same Jesus as spoken of by the Prophets who foretold the manner of His coming; we realize that the God of Jacob is still with His people and His promises are sure.

Those who have preached all proclaim with much liberty the amazing grace and love of God for His people so clearly manifested in sending His only Son who bore the sins of His people upon the cross, satisfied the transgressed law for them, rose a victorious conqueror over death and ever liveth to make intercession for the purchase of His blood.

In these latter days through which we are passing it is needful that we recall the exhortation to Israel of old.

"Thus saith the Lord, stand ye in the ways and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls." Jer. 6:17.

We are reminded that this world is not our home, for several of our faithful Elders and brethren, whose presence and voices have cheered and comforted us in the past, are missing. Some have gone to their eternal home, and others through infirmities of age were not able to come, among them we would mention, Elders P. D. Gold and A. J. Moore, who have for many years stood boldly and firmly for the faith that was once delivered to the Saints: "Therefore my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the works of the Lord, for as much as ye know that your labor is not in vain in the Lord." 1st. Cor. 15:58. "For the Lord God is as a Sun and a Shield; the Lord will give grace and glory; no good thing will the Lord withhold from them who walk uprightly." Psalms 84:11. Our meetings have been held in a large pine tree grove not far from the church, and cut off from automobiles and dust, away from the main road. The weather has been warm, but clear, and we are blessed with plenty of good water and the congregation quiet and attentive. Our next session is appointed to be held, if the Lord will, at Briery Swamp, Pitt County, N. C., the 1st Sunday in October, 1920, Saturday before and Monday after.

Elder J. C. MOORE,
Elder SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.
B. S. COWIN Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL, and
R. A. BAILEY, Asst. Clerks.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

N. H. Harrison ---------- Pinetown, N. C., R. 2
Sylvester Hassell ---------- Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Strickland ---------- Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson ---------- Williamston, N. C.
A. J. Moore ---------- Whitakers, N. C.
W. H. Leggett ---------- Battleboro, N. C.
J. A. Shaw ---------- Elizabeth City, N. C.
J. C. Moore ---------- Whitakers, N. C.
D. W. Topping ---------- Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone ---------- Tarboro, N. C.
B. S. Cowin ---------- Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Harrington ---------- Jamesville, N. C.
T. R. Sawyer ---------- Ransomville, N. C.
A. B. Denson ---------- Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. B. Harrell ---------- Oak City, N. C.
W. E. Staton ---------- Scotland Neck, N. C.

LIST OF LICENTIATES

J. W. Harrison ---------- Plymouth, N. C.
W. E. Grimes ---------- Williamston, N. C.

T. F. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
W. B. Atkins	Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford	East Lake, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs	Pinetown, N. C.
R. L. Taylor	Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Smith	Bath, N. C.
Tighlman Sawyer	Chocowinity, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C., R. 2.
Bethlehem—(Tyrrell) C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Bethlehem—(Pasquotank) W. H. Keaton, Bell Cross, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichard, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.
Cross Roads—Mrs. Bennie Snell, Speed, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C., R. 1.
Fall Tar River—W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Mrs. Ella Briley, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—Robert Ausbon, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. 1.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton—H. T. Stewart, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeeet—D. M. Carawan, Swan Quarter, R. 2, Box 37.
South Quay—Mrs. Lucy Sawyer, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwicks Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—B. J. Thigpen, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.

White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pinetown, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.

OBITUARY OF ELDER H. D. JENKINS

Having been appointed by the Kehukee Association and also requested by the family to write the obituary of Elder H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C., I beg to submit the following:

Brother Jenkins was the son of William Jenkins and Susan Roebuck Jenkins. He was born on March 9th, 1848, and died April 4th, 1919, making his stay on earth 71 years and 26 days.

He was married to Miss Susan Davis in his early manhood and to this union were born four children, 3 boys and 1 girl, one of the boys having preceded him to the grave. The living children are loved and respected by all the community in which they reside.

Brother Jenkins united with the Church at Flat Swamp Saturday before the first Sunday in September, 1871, and was baptized the following day by Elder John Ross and was chosen as Deacon on Saturday before the first Sunday in December, 1878, and was liberated to exercise his gift on Friday before the first Sunday in September, 1910, and ordained to the Ministry the first Sunday in June, 1912, by Elders John N. Rogerson and Ben S. Cowin.

He leaves an affectionate and good wife and three children as well as a host of friends to mourn his loss. He was a loving and devoted husband and father.

He always filled his place at Church both before and after his ordination, was a real Gospel Minister, preaching as long as he had strength to do so, but was confined to his bed three or four months before his death, suffering untold agony with a cancer on his arm and shoulder. He had his arm amputated and it healed up seeming to be well, butsoo n broke out again during all of which time he bore his suffering with great Christian fortitude and was conscious of everything until two or three days before he died.

The writer visited him quite frequently and always found him praising God. The burial services were conducted by Elders Jno. N. Rogerson and E. C. Stone. to a large crowd of sorrowing friends and relatives. May the Lord bless, guide and protect his good wife, children and grandchildren to follow in the footsteps of their husband and father, that has gone on before.

May the Lord fill the vacancy with His presence for he was one that lived such a life that it surely cannot be forgotten.

Written by his brother in hope of the resurrection,

GRAY COREY.

RESOLUTIONS OF RESPECT

Whereas, it has pleased our Heavenly Father to remove from our midst, our highly esteemed Brother, Elder **H. D. Jenkins,** April 4th, 1919, from the midst of a host of friends and relatives and members of Flat Swamp Church.

Therefore, be it Resolved, First, That we bow our heads in humble submission to Almighty God, who doeth all things well.

Second. That we feel to have lost a brother and an able preacher who was loved by all who knew him, and we extend to the family our deepest sympathy and prayers.

Third. That a copy of these resolutions be sent to the family, and a copy to Zion's Landmark, also a copy to the Gospel Messenger for publication.

Done by order of the Church at Flat Swamp, Saturday, July 5th, 1919.

Elder J. N. ROGERSON, Mod.
E. C. HOUSE, Clerk
GRAY COLEY
LESTER HOUSE
E. C. HOUSE, Committee.

Church	County	Names of Messengers	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Deceased	Excluded	Contribution	Total
Bear Grass	Martin	Elds. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3	1	0	1	0	4	0	$6.00	64
Bethlehem	Tyrell	M. Phelps, J. B. Holliday	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	31
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	W. H. Keaton	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	8
Beulah	Hyde	J. K. Lupton, William Hudson	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.50	27
Briery Swamp	Pitt	G. N. Warren, D. F. Roberson	2	8	0	0	0	1	0	2.50	34
Concord	Washington	A. W. Ambrose, L. D. Ambrose	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.50	38
Conoho	Martin	J. B. Harrell, J. J. Long*	3	1	0	0	0	2	0	2.00	38
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Eld. S. Hassell	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	8
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Eld. E. C. Stone	2	0	0	0	0	1	1	1.00	8
Deep Creek	Halifax	E. M. Moore, Bennett Moore	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	9
Falls Tar River	Nash	J. H. Daughtridge, H. L. Trevathan	2	3	1	0	0	3	0	4.00	125
Flat Swamp	Martin	B. A. House, S. H. Robuck	1	0	0	0	0	3	0	5.00	44
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	William Lowry, Eld. E. E. Lundy	1q	1	0	0	3	0	0	1.00	22
Great Swamp	Pitt	Eld. S. Hassell, J. I. Allen*	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	3.00	15
Hamilton	Martin	No Intelligence	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	9
Hopeland	Nash	Eld. J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock*	1	0	0	1	0	0	1	1.50	54
Jamesville	Martin	Luther Hardison, J. E. Riddick	1	0	0	0	0	2	0	.50	22
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook, T. L. House	3	1	0	0	0	1	0	3.00	40
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland, W. E. Staton*	4	0	0	0	0	2	0	2.00	20
Lebanon	Dare	Eld. E. E. Lundy, M. D. Twiford	2	3	0	0	0	1	0	1.00	16
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Eld. W. B. Strickland,* W. K. Hyman	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	23
Morattock	Washington	B. D. Bateman, W. B. Clifton	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	39
North Creek	Beaufort	Charlie Mareslander, John Smith*	3	1	0	0	0	2	0	1.50	27
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	T. B. Ross	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	3.00	14
Providence	Currituck	Eld. E. E. Lundy	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.50	55
Pungo	Beaufort	Jas. W. Paul, D. C. Davis*	2	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.00	15
Robersonville	Martin	J. L. Roberson, R. A. Bailey	1	1	0	0	0	1	0	2.00	32
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. H. Warren, J. D. Sherin	2	2	0	0	0	2	1	1.50	23
Singleton	Beaufort	Tighlman Sawyer, H. T. Stewart*	2	0	5	0	0	0	0	1.50	18
Shewarkey	Martin	Eld. S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	0	0	0	0	1	0	5.00	38
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	D. M. Carowan, C. F. Benson*	1q	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.50	43
South Quay	Southampton Co. Va.	No Intelligence	1	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	3
Sparta	Edgecombe	Eld. E. C. Stone	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.50	14
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	W. H. Daniel, Eld. W. B. Harrington	4	0	0	1	0	5	0	10.00	105
Spring Green	Martin	S. L. Grimes, R. L. Taylor	4	3	0	1	0	1	2	4.00	59
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. A. Armstrong,* B. J. Thigpen	1	0	1	0	0	3	0	1.50	38
White Plains	Beaufort	Thos. A. Berry, W. M. Stubbs*	1	1	1	0	0	1	0	1.00	51

MINUTES

—of the—

155th Annual Session

—of the—

KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION

Held With

THE CHURCH AT

Briery Swamp

Pitt County, North Carolina

Saturday, Sunday and Monday
2nd, 3rd and 4th, of October, 1920

ELD. SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator____Williamston, N. C.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk______________________Williamston, N. C.
W. H. DANIEL, Assistant Clerk_______________Jamesville, N. C.
R. A. BAILEY, Assistant Clerk____________Robersonville, N. C.

PROCEEDINGS

The 155th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association held with the church at Briery Swamp, Pitt County, N. C., October 2nd, 3rd, and 4th, 1920.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder A. B. Denson from St. John 1:34-35.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell, moderator and B. S. Cowin, clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren W. H. Daniel and R. A. Bailey.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance—J. J. Pittman and J. J. Manning.

On arrangements for preaching—Moderator, clerk, G. N. Warren and J. H. Ross.

The following visiting Elders were present: J. W. Wyatt, E. E. Lundy, T. C. Hart, T. H. B. Pridgen, G. W. Stokes, W. R. Craft, J. B. Adams, L. H. Hardy, F. W Keene, W. H. Monses Jesse Barnes, J. C. Rowe, J. S. Corbitt, E. F. Pierce, J. T. Williams and E. L. Cobb.

The following Ellders were present from Kehukee Association: Sylvester Hassel, J. N. Rogerson, D. W. Topping, J. A. Shaw, B. S. Cowin, J. B. Harrell and W. B. Harrington.

The following Elders preached at the Stand this p. m.: Eldlers J. E. Adams from 1 Cor. 15:1-4. W. M. Monses from Deut. 32:2. T. H. B. Pridgen St. Math. 11:5.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of our last Association		$79.50
Paid for printing	$40.00	
Paid for postage	3.00	
Paid clerks fees	25.00	
	$68.00	
Leaving in hands of clerk		$11.50
Received at this Association		87.00
Total in hand		$98.50

The following Elders agreed to preach for the church at South Quary: Elder E. C. Stone in May; Elder W. E. Staton in June; Elder Sylvester Hassell in July; Elder J. W. Wyatt in April; Elder J. B. Harrell in August.

It is agreed that if any member of this Association be present at any other Association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, First: That this Association discountenances condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law, and that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed that this Association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren, sisters and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

Agreed that the clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this Association and the Associations with which we correspond, that he record a copy on our records and that he be paid $25 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benedictions by the moderator.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk
W. H. DANIEL and
R. A. BAILEY, Assistant Clerks.

Corresponding Letter

The Kehukee Association in its 155th Annual Session held with the church at Briery Swamp, Pitt County, N. C., to the churches of our Assocation and the Associations with which we correspond sendeth greetings. Once more the blessings of God have attended us in enabling us to assemble together in another of our Annual Associations where we may meet each other and hear from you through your messengers.

We have heard with delight the several ministers of corresponding Associations who have preached the glorious gospel of our dear Savior, which is to the hungry soul the sweet, precious good that fills but never distresses. Those who have preached have been blessed with much liberty to tell of the amazing love of God which passess all understanding.

We sadly miss the faces of some who have long been with us whose labors of love have been highly esteemed by us.

The weather has been everything that could be asked for, and the Association has been well entertained.

Our next session is appointed to be held, if the Lord will, with the church at Bethlehem, Tyrell County, N. C., the first Sunday in October, 1921, Saturday before and Monday after, where we hope to see your messengers and hear from you again.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk
W. H. DANIEL and
R. A. BAILEY, Assistant Clerks.

List of ministers and their addresses:

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., R 2.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
W. H. Leggett, Battleboro, N. C.
J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone, Torboro, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
T. R. Sawyer, Ransomville, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.
W. E. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tighlman Sawyer, Chocowinity, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.

List of Licentiates and their addresses:

J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
T. F. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
R. L. Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C.

List of Clerks and their addresses:

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrell)—J. B. Holladia, Jury, N. C.
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—W. H. Keaton, Be Cross, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichards, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjack—Pierce Hampton, Water Lillly, N. C.

Cross Roads—Mrs. Bennie Snell, Hobgood, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Fall Tar River—W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Mrs. Ella Brilely, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesille, N. C.
Kehukee—C. C. Allsbrook, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton—H. T. Stewart, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskee—D. M. Carawan, Swan Quarter, R 2, Box 37.
South Quay—Mrs. Lucy Savage, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwicks Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—W. A. Armstrong, Elm City, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.

Resolutions of Respect to Memory of Eld. P. D. Gold

Whereas it has pleased our Heavenly Father to remove from our midst our much loved and faithful Brother Elder P. D. Gold, who for many years has been a regular and most welcome visitor to our Association whose faithful service and labor of love are held in highest esteem among us.

Resolved: That we bow in humble submission to the will of Him who hath done all things well and makes no mistakes, and that we thank God for the wonderful gift of our departed brother and pray that while he has gone to his heavenly inheritance that his mantle may fall upon another.

Done by order of Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association while in session with the church at Briery Swamp, Pitt County, North Carolina, Oct. 3rd, 1920.

ELD. SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk
W. H. DANIEL and
R. A. BAILEY, Assistant Clerks.

CHURCH	COUNTY	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Monthly Meeting	Baptized	Rec'd by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Deceased	Excluded	Contribution	Total
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3	8	0	0	0	2	0	3.00	71
Bethlehem	Tyrell	J. B. Holladia, C. C. Reynolds	3	2	0	0	1	2	0	2.00	21
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	No intelligence	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	----	---
Beulah	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	2.00	27
Briery Swamp	Pitt	J. L. Ross, Charlie James	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	2.00	32
Concord	Washington	J. B. Ambrose, W. A. Furlau	4	1	0	0	0	0	0	1.50	38
Conoho	Martin	Eld. J. B. Harrell, Jesse Johnson	3	0	0	0	0	3	0	2.50	35
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Elder Sylvester Hassell	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	2.00	8
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Elder E. C. Stone	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	50	8
Deep Creek	Halifax	E. M. Moore	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	9
Falls Tar River	Nash	H. L. Trevathan, J. H. Dautridge	2	10	0	0	1	5	0	5.00	128
Flat Swamp	Martin	B. A. House, Lester House	1	0	0	0	0	2	0	3.00	43
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Eld. E. E. Lundy, William Lowry	1	0	2	0	0	0	0	2.00	24
Great Swamp	Pitt	J. I. Allen	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	3.00	15
Hamilton	Martin	No intelligence	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	----	---
Hopeland	Nash	By Letter	1	1	0	1	0	2	0	2.00	52
Jamesville	Martin	Luther Hardison, J. E. Riddick	1	0	0	0	0	2	0	3.00	20
Kehukee	Halifax	L. L. House, C. C. Allsbrook	3	0	0	0	0	2	0	3.00	38
Lawrence	Edgecombe	Eld. W. E. Staton, A. Strickland	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	3.00	21
Lebanon	Dare	Eld. E. E. Lundy, William Lowry	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	14
Mt. Zion	Halifax	W. K. Hyman	1	1	0	0	0	1	0	2.00	22
Marattock	Washington	W. B. Clifton	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	2.00	39
North Creek	Beaufort	C. F. A. Moreslander, J. C. Smith	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	1.50	20
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	J. H. Temple	3	0	1	0	0	0	0	1.00	14
Providence	Currituck	Eld. E. E. Lundy	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	2.50	52
Pungo	Beaufort	J. H. Carter	2	2	0	0	0	1	0	1.00	15
Robersonville	Martin	J. L. Roberson, R. A. Bailey	1	7	2	0	0	1	0	2.00	40
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. D. Sherrin	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	1.50	22
Singleton	Beaufort	Tighlman Sawyer, C. J. Potter	2	2	0	0	0	1	0	1.00	19
Skewarkey	Martin	Eld. Sylvester Hassel, Eli Taylor	2	0	0	0	0	2	0	5.00	36
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	Eld. E. E. Lundy, D. W. Dunbar	1	2	2	0	0	2	0	2.25	43
South Quary	Southampton Co., Va.	Eld. E. C. Stone	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	1.50	2
Sparta	Edgecombe	Eld. E. C. Stone	4	0	0	0	0	2	0	2.00	12
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	W. B. Harrington, W. H. Daniel	4	3	0	0	0	4	0	15	105

MINUTES

—of the—

156th Annual Session

—of the—

KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION

Held With

THE CHURCH AT

Bethlehem

TYRRELL COUNTY, N. C.

Saturday, Sunday and Monday
October 1st, 2nd and 3rd, 1921

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator ---- Williamston, N. C.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk -------------------- Williamston, N. C.
W. H. DANIEL, Assistant Clerk ---------- Jamesville, N. C.
J. C. MOORE, Assistant Clerk ----------- Whitakers, N. C.

PROCEEDINGS.

The 156th Annual Session of the Kekukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Bethlehem, Tyrell County, N. C., October 1st, 2nd, and and 3d, 1921.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder W. B. Harrington from 1st John, 2:1-2.

After a short intermission, the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Elder J. C. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance—Brethren J. J. Pittman and J. J. Manning.

On Arrangements for Preaching—Moderator, Clerk, W. H. Keaton and G. W. Barnes.

The following visiting elders were present: L. H. Hardy, F. W. Keene, J. E. Adams, J. P. Tingle, J. S. Corbett and C. W. Miller.

The following elders were present from Kehukee Association: Sylvester Hassell, J. N. Rogerson, E. C. Stone, J. B. Harrell, J. A. Shaw, B. S. Cowin, J. C. Moore, W. B. Harrington and W. M. Stubbs.

The following elders preached at the stand this PM.: Elder J. E. Adams from St. Mark 2:2; Elder J. S. Corbitt from Songs 2:14.

Sunday AM.: Elder C. W. Miller, 51st Psalm; Elder F. W. Keene, Joshua 2:21.

Sunday PM.: Elder J. P. Tingle, Isiah 35:3-4; Elder I H. Hardy, Songs 4:16 and 5:1-3.

Monday: Elder J. A. Shaw, Psalms 115:1; Elder J. C. Moore, Job 42:5-6.

Letters from 36 churches were received and read and the names of messengers and the standing of the churches were enrolled in the table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following was received:

Contentnea: Elders J. S. Corbitt and J. P. Tingle and minutes.

White Oak: Elder L. H. Hardy.

Upper Country Line: Minutes.

Lower Country Line: Minutes.

Black Creek: Minutes.

Little River: Elder J. E. Adams and minutes.

Baltimore: No intelligence.

Senter District: Minutes.

Mayo: Minutes.

Delaware: No intelligence.

Ocmulgee: Minutes.

Mountain District: No intelligence.

Mill Branch: No intelligence.

Upatoie: Minutes.

New River: Minutes.

Notaway: No intelligence.

Corresponding Va.: Minutes.

Abbotts Creek: Minutes.

Warwicks: Minutes.

Roaring River: No intelligence.

Salisbury: Minutes.

Delaware River: Minutes.

Seven Mile: Minutes.

Salem: Minutes.

Echeconne: No intelligence.

Staunton River: No intelligence.

Fishers River: Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer: No intelligence.

White Water: No intelligence.

Ketoctan: No intelligence.

Maine Conference: Elder F. W. Keene.

Cuivre Siloam Association: Minutes.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following Associations:

Contentnea: A. W. Ambrose, W. A. Furlough and W. B. Harrington.

Black Creek: Elder J. B. Harrell, David Daniel and Sam Rogerson.

White Oak: D. M. Carawan.

Elder J. A. Shaw was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for, none received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, N. C., and that Elder B. S. Cowin preach the introductory sermon, and that Elder A. B. Denson be his alternate (brethren coming to Association will be met at Robersonville and Parmele, N. C.) Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet again Monday at 9:00 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

Monday A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment, met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder L. H. Hardy and proceeded to business. The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding table was called for and read and was ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The Finance Committee reported as follows: In hand of clerk at the close of last Association..$98.50

Paid for printing	$70.00
Postage	3.00
Clerk's fees	25.00
Total	$98.00
Leaving in hands of clerk	.50
Received from churches at this Association	100.00
Total in hand	$100.50

The following elders agreed to preach for the church at South Quay: Elder E. C. Stone in April; Elder W. E. Staton in May; Elder Sylvester Hassell in July; Elder J. B. Harrell in August, and Elder J. A. Shaw in September.

It is agreed that if any member of this Association

List of ministers and their addresses:

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., R. 2.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
T. R. Sawyer, Edenton, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.
W. E. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tighlman Sawyer, Greenville, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.

List of Licentiates:

J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
T. F. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
R. L. Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C.

List of clerks and their addresses:

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Jerry, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichards, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Mrs. Bennie Snell, Hobgood, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.

Falls Tar River—W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Mrs. Ella Briley, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—C. C. Allsbrook, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton—D. C. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carawan, Swan Quarter, N. C., route 2, box 37.
South Quay—Mrs. Lucy Savage, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N.C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—W. A. Armstrong, Nashville, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen, Pinetown, N. C., R. 1.
Robersonville—R. A. Baily, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.

Elder W. H. Leggett

The subject of this sketch was born February 24, 1844, and died May 8, 1921, in his 78th year. Although perhaps never in his life was he in possession of what is termed robust health, yet the gracious giiver of his life sustained it for purposes known unto himself to beyond three score years and ten. He was reared on the farm and at the age of 18 entered the Confederate army and soon thereafter was taken seriously sick. He was sent home honorably discharged and relieved from any further military service.

On the 3rd Sunday in May, 1874, at the water—on a relation of an experience of grace, satisfactory to the church, he was received into full fellowship in the church of Williams meeting house, and the same day was baptized by Elder Jordan Johnson.

On January 7th, 1875, he was married to Elizabeth Ann Pittman. Two children were born of that union; the elder, Mrs. Lizzie Davenport, survives him; the other, a little girl, died in infancy.

In 1899 he was ordained and the theme and burden of his preaching was Jesus and His love; salvation alone through the imputed righteousness of the crucified and risen Saviour.

He dearly loved the humble cause and labored for the unity of the spirit in the bond of peace among the brethren; and both he and his devoted companion seemed ever most happy when entertaining in their home the brethren.

Done by order of conference this 27th day of Sept. 1921.

ELDER J. C. MOORE,
Moderator.

C. H. SPIVEY, Church Clerk.

CHURCH	COUNTY	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Deceased	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Contribution	Total
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	4	3	6					3.00	73
Bethlehem	Tyrell	W. H. Keaton, G. W. Barnes		3		1				2.00	30
Beulah	Hyde	J. T. Hudson		4	2					1.00	29
Briery Swamp	Pitt	J. L. Ross, *Charlie James	1	2	5					2.00	36
Concord	Washington	J. B. Ambrose, J. A. Furlough	1	4						1.50	37
Conoho	Martin	Eld. J. B. Harrell, J. S. Johnson	1	3	2					2.00	37
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Elder S. Hassell		3	2					1.00	10
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Eld. E. C. Stone		2						.50	8
Deep Creek	Halifax	*Bennett Moore, *E. W. Moore		2						.50	9
Falls Tar River	Nash	H. L. Trevathan, W. W. Thomas	4	2	5	2	1	1		4.00	131
Flat Swamp	Martin	*Lester House, E. C. House		1	4					2.00	47
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Wm. Lowry, Eld. J. S. Corbitt		4			1			1.00	23
Great Swamp	Pitt	Mrs. Lena Harrington		4						3.00	15
Hamilton	Martin	No intelligence									
Hopeland	Nash	Eld. J. C. Moore	1	1	1				1	2.00	51
Jamesville	Martin	J. B. Allen, Luther Hardison	2	1						1.00	18
Kehukee	Halifax	T. L. House, J. W. Butts	2	3			1		2	3.00	35
Lawrence	Edgecombe	*A. Strickland, *Eld. W. E. Staton		4						2.00	21
Lebanon	Dare	By letter		2						2.00	18
Mt. Zion	Halifax	A. M. Hyman, W. K. Hyman	1	1						1.00	21
Marattock	Washington	*B. D. Bateman, W. B. Clifton	1	3	2					1.50	40
North Creek	Beaufort	George Slade, *J. C. Smith	1	3						1.00	27
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	By letter		3	1	4	1			1.50	18
Providence	Currituck	B. F. Perry, W. R. Perry		4			1			2.50	49
Pungo	Beaufort	Jos. W. Paul, *F. J. Harris		2						1.00	15
Robersonville	Martin	D. F. Roberson, W. E. Roberson	1	1	1				1	2.00	39
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	*R. E. Adkins, J. Watkins		2			1			1.00	21
Singleton	Beaufort	J. D. Ward	1	2		4				1.50	15
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	D. M. Carawan, G. W. Jarvis		1							43
South Quay	Southampton Co., Va.	By letter								.50	1
Skewarkey	Martin	Eld. S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	2			1			2.00	33
Sparta	Edgecombe	Eld E. C. Stone	1	4						1.00	11
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Eld. W. B. Harrington, W H Daniel	4	4						10.00	100
Spring Green	Martin	R. L. Taylor, S. L. Grimes	2	4	2	1				2.00	59
Tarboro	Edgecombe	Eld. E. C. Stone	2	1	1					2.00	28
White Plains	Beaufort	Eld. W. M. Stubbs, R. Z. Bowen	3	1						1.00	47

MINUTES

—of the—

157th Annual Session

—of the—

KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION

Held With

THE CHURCH AT

Flat Swamp

MARTIN COUNTY, N. C.

September 30th, October 1st and 2nd 1922

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator____ Williamston, N. C.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk,__________ ________Williamston, N. C.
W. H. DANIEL, Assistant Clerk__________Jamesville, N. C.
R. A. BAILEY, Assistant Clerk___ ___Robersonville, N. C.

PROCEEDINGS

The 157th Annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, North Carolina, September 30th and October 1st and 2nd, 1922.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Newsom H. Harrison from 2nd Cor. 4:5-7.

After a short intermission the Association met and after prayer by Eld. J. W. Wyatt, was organized by appointing Eld. Eylvester Hassell, Mod., and B. S. Cowin, clerk, who called to his assistance brethren W. H. Daniel and R. A. Bailey.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance: J. J. Manning and J. H. Daughtridge.

On arrangements for preaching: Moderator, Clerk, Lester House and Gray Corey.

The following visiting Elders were present: P. G. Lester, L. H. Hardy, J. T. Rowe, J. W. Wyatt, J. E. Adams, J. S. Corbitt, E. J. Harris, J. P. Tingle, H. F. Hutchins, A. L. Harrison, T. J. Head, D. A. Mewborn, Luther Joyner, W. M. Monses, F. W. Keene, T. H. B. Pridgen, S. B. Denny, R. H. Boswell and G. W. Stokes.

The following Elders were present from Kehukee Association: Sylvester Hassell, J. N. Rogerson, Newsom H. Harrison, J. B. Harrell, A. B. Denson, J. A. Shaw, Tilghman Sawyer, W. B. Strickland, E. C. Stone, W. B. Harrington and B. S. Cowin.

The following Elders preached at the stand this P. M.: Eld. J. E. Adams, from Acts 10:34, 35; Eld. J. S. Corbitt, from Malachi 3:8-10.

Sunday A. M.

Eld. P. G. Lester, from Romans 7:22-25.
Eld. F. W. Keene, from 1st Samuel 20:39.
Eld. S. B. Denny, from St. Matthew 16:17.

Sunday P. M.

Eld. J. T. Rowe, from St. John 6:37-39.
Eld. L. H. Hardy, from Ephesians 1:3-6.

Monday

Eld. J. W. Wyatt, from Exodus 3:14.
Eld. W. M. Monses, from St. John 16:24.

Sunday In The House

Eld. A. L. Harrison, 1st. Cor. 2:2.
Eld. T. J. Head, Ephesians 2:4.
Eld. H. F. Hutchins, Exodus 11:17.
Eld. D. A. Mewborne, Zach. 13:1.

Eld. G. W. Stokes, Romans 8:31.

Elders N. H. Harrison, J. T. Rowe, E. J. Harris and J. P. Tingle preached at Robersonville at night during the Association.

Letters from 36 churches were received and read, and the names of messengers and the standing of churches were enrolled in the table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

Contentnea: J. S. Corbitt, J. P. Tingle, and E. A. Stanfield.

White Oak: L. H. Hardy.

Upper Country Line: W. M. Monses.

Lower Country Line: J. H. Gooch and L. A. Bulluck.

Black Creek: Eld. J. W. Wyatt, J. S. Rogerson and J. E. Johnston.

Little River: Eld. J. E. Adams.

Baltimore: Eld. J. T. Rowe.

Senter District: Minutes.

Mayo: Eld. H. F. Hutchins.

Delaware: Eld. J. T. Rowe.

Ocmulgee: No intelligence.

Mountain District: No intelligence.

Mill Branch: Minutes.

Upatoie: Minutes.

New River: Eld. P. G. Lester.

Notaway: No intelligence.

Corresponding, Va.: No intelligence.

Abbotts Creek: Minutes.

Warwick: Eld. J. W. Wyatt.

Roaring River: No intelligence.

Salisbury: Eld. J. T. Rowe.

Delaware River: Eld. J. T. Rowe and Eld. J. W. Wyatt.

Seven Mile: Minutes.

Salem: Minutes.

Echecome: Minutes.

Staunton River: No intelligence.

Fishers River: No intelligence.

Primitive Ebenezer: No intelligence.

White Water: Minutes.

Ketoctan: No intelligence.

Maine Conference: F. W. Keene.

Cuivre Siloam: Minutes.

The following brthren agreed to visit the following Associations:

Contentnea: Gray Corey, Lester House and E. C.

House.

Black Creek: Eld. A. B. Denson, Eld. W. B. Harrington and others.

Eld. W. B. Harrington was appointed to write a corresponding lette rto be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for: none received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, Saturday before and Monday after, 1923.

Eld. Newsom H. Harrison was appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Eld. W. B. Strickland to be his alternate, worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet Monday, A. M. at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

Monday A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment, met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Eld. . H. Hardy, and proceeded to business. The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in the table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of Clerk at the close of last Association		$100.50
Paid for printing	$70.00	
Postage	3.00	
Clerk's fees	25.00	
Total	$98.00	
Leaving in hands of clerk		2.50
Received from churches		75.00
Leaving in hands of clerk		$ 77.50

The following Elders agreed to preach for the church at South Quay: E. C. Stone, Sylvester Hassell, J. A. Shaw and J. W. Wyatt.

It was agreed that if any member of this Association be present with any Association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved: First: That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law, and that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed that this Association return thanks to God for the excellent weather and all other blessings and to the brethren and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

It is agreed that our clerk have 2,000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this Association and the Associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records, and be paid $25.00 for his services.

Learning through the clerk of the Little River Association and members of our own body who were present, that W. A. Simpkins, of Raleigh, N. C., and his followers have been excluded from the church at Raleigh, N. C., and whereas, the churches comprising the Little River Association, of which she is a member, have endorsed and approved the action taken by Raleigh church in excluding them, W. A. Simpkins and his followers from the fellowship of the church, therefore, we the members and messengers of the Kehukee Association now in session do advise the churches composing our body to respect the action taken by the churches composing the Little River Association, with which we correspond.

There being no oither business before the Association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL and R. A. BAILEY,
Assistant Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Old School Baptist Association now in session with the Church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, N. C.

To the churches composing this Association and the Association with which we correspond, greeting: We deem it a great favor of the Lord to once more be permitted to assemble ourselves together at another of our Associations and to see each other's faces, to sing hymns of praise, and hear His servants, which have come from different parts of the country proclaiming His glorious gospel to the comfort and edification of His children.

How good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in peace.

The weather has been favorable, the behaviour and hospitality good.

The next session of the Kehukee Association will be held, if the Lord be willing, with the Church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, first Sunday in October, 1922, Saturday before and Monday after, when we hope to meet each other again.

W. B. HARRINGTON,
Sylvester Hassell, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

List of Ministers and Their Addresses

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., R. 2.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone, Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
T. R. Sawyer, Ransomville, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.
W. E. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tilghman Sawyer, Greenville, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.

Licentiates

J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
T. F. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C.

List of Clerks and Their Addresses:

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Jury, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Mrs. Bennie Snell, Hobgood, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Fall Tar River—W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount, N.C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N.R C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Mrs. Ella Briley, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—C. C. Allsbrook, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C.
Pungo—J. H. Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton—D. C. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carawan, Swan Quarter, Route 2, Box 37.
South Quay—Mrs. Lucy Savage, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—Mrs. Godfrey Stancil, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Mrs. Mary Braswell, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.

CHURCH	COUNTY	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by letter	Dis. by letter	Restored	Deceased	Excluded	Contribution	Total
Bear Grass	Martin	J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3	2	--	--	--	1	--	3.00	74
Bethlehem	Tyrell	C. C. Reynolds, W. H. Keaton	3	--	--	--	--	--	--	2.00	30
Beulah	Hyde	W. B. Harrington	4	--	--	--	--	--	--	1.00	29
Briery Swamp	Pitt	C. L. James, G. N. Warren	2	10	--	--	--	--	--	3.00	46
Concord	Washington	J. A. Furlough, J. B. Ambrose	4	--	--	--	--	2	--	2.00	35
Conoho	Martin	J. B. Harrell, N. M. Worsley	3	1	--	--	--	3	--	2.00	35
Conetoe	Edgecombe	D. W. Cobb, C. C. Dawson	3	1	--	--	--	--	--	1.00	11
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Bennie E. Snell	2	--	--	--	--	1	--	.50	7
Deep Creek	Halifax	Bennett Moore, E. M. Moore	2	--	--	--	--	1	--	.50	8
Falls Tar River	Nash	J. H. Daughtridge, G. M. Bunn	2	3	2	3	--	4	--	8.00	130
Flat Swamp	Martin	B. A. House, Lester House	1	4	--	--	--	2	--	2.00	50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	J. S. Corbitt, W. M. Lowry	3	--	--	--	--	1	--	1.00	22
Great Swamp	Pitt	J. I. Allen, Joseph Fleming	4	5	--	--	--	--	--	5.00	21
Hamilton	Martin	No Intelligence	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--
Hopeland	Nash	H. L. Adcock	1	2	--	2	--	1	--	1.00	50
Jamesville	Martin	Luther Hardison, W. A. Lee	1	--	--	--	--	1	--	2.00	17
Kehukee	Halifax	J. W. Butts	3	1	1	--	--	2	--	3.00	34
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland, Ted Staton	4	--	--	--	--	--	--	2.00	21
Lebanon	Dare	W. B. Harrell	2	--	--	--	--	1	--	1.00	15
Mt. Zion	Halifax	W. B. Strickland	1	--	--	--	--	2	--	1.00	19
Morattock	Washington	W. B. Clifton, W. G. Mizell	3	--	--	--	--	2	--	1.00	39
North Creek	Beaufort	By Letter	3	1	--	--	--	1	--	1.50	29
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	J. C. Cutrell	3	1	--	--	--	1	--	1.00	18
Providence	Currituck	W. R. Perry, B. F. Perry	4	--	--	--	--	1	--	2.00	48
Pungo	Beaufort	J. W. Paul, D. B. Carter	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	1.00	15
Robersonville	Martin	R. A. Bailey, D. F. Roberson	1	1	--	--	--	2	--	2.00	39
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. H. Warren, W. D. Adkins	2	2	--	--	--	--	--	1.00	28
Singleton	Beaufort	T. Sawyer, J. D. Ward	2	--	2	--	--	1	--	1.00	18
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	D. M. Carrawan, J. L. Baum	2	8	--	--	--	--	--	1.50	50
South Quay	Southampton Co., Va.	Mrs. Lucy Savage	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	1.00	1
Skewarkey	Martin	S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	--	--	--	--	2	1	2.00	31
Sparta	Edgecombe	J. E. Moore, Della Stancil	4	--	--	--	--	1	--	1.00	10
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	W. B. Harrington, W. H. Daniel	4	1	--	--	--	1	--	10.00	100
Spring Green	Martin	S. L. Grimes, F. L. Savage	4	8	8	--	--	1	--	3.00	69
Tarboro	Edgecombe	E. C. Stone, W. A. Armstrong	1	--	--	--	--	3	--	2.00	26
White Plains	Beaufort	H. C. Boyd, W. M. Stubbs	1	--	--	--	--	3	1	1.00	48

MINUTES

—of the—

158th Annual Session

—of the—

KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION

Held With

THE CHURCH AT

Smithwicks Creek

MARTIN COUNTY, N. C.

October 6th, 7th and 8th, 1923.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator	Williamston, N. C.
B. S COWIN, Clerk	Williamston, N. C.
W. H. DANIEL, Assistant Clerk	Jamesville, N. C.
R. A. BAILEY, Assistant Clerk	Robersonville, N. C.

PROCEEDINGS

The 158th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the Church at Smithwicks Creek, Martin County, North Carolina, October 6th, 7th and 8th, 1923.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder N. H. Harrison, from Romans 8:28-31.

After an intermission of one hour the Association met, and after prayer by Elder J. P. Tingle, was organized with Elder Sylvester Hassell Moderator and B. S. Cowin clerk, who called to his assistance Bretheren W. H. Daniel and R. A. Bailey.

It was agreed that visiting brethren from sister Assciations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed: On finance, Elder J. C. Moore and Brother J. J. Manning. On arrangements for preaching, Moderator, Clerk, Sylvester Peel and Elder W. B. Harrington.

The following visiting elders were present: C. F. Denny, J. E. Newborne, L. H. Stevenson, T. C. Hart, D. A. Mewborn, J. E. Adams, E. C. Jones, J. T. Rowe, G. M. Corbitt, J S. Corbitt, J. W. Wyatt, M. B. Martin, J. P. Tingle, J. T. Williams, W. R. Craft, R. H. Pittman, G. M. Trent, R. E. Adams and E. L. Cobb.

The following elders were present from Kehukee Association: Sylvester Hassell, N. H. Harrison, J. N. Rogerson, E. C. Stone, A. B. Denson, W. M. Stubbs, J.B. Harrell, W. B. Harrington. Tighman Sawyer, T. R. Sawyer, J. A. Shaw, D W. Topping, W. E. Grimes, J. C. Smith, and B. S. Cowin.

The following elders preached at the stand this P. M.: Elder J. E. Adams, from Ephesians 3:8; Elder J. W. Wyatt, from Psalms 102:10; Elder W. R. Craft, from no particular text.

Sunday A. M. at Stand

Elder C. F. Denny, from Isiah 35.
Elder J. T. Rowe, from First Peter 2:7-9.
Elder M. B. Martin, Isiah 37:30.

Sunday P. M. at Stand

Elder R. H. Pittman from St. John 3:7.
Elder D. A. Mewborn from Genesis 1:1.
Elder J. P. Tingle, from Isiah 1:1-2.

Sunday in House

Elder J. E. Mewborn, from St. John 11:25.
Elder L. H. Stevenson, from St. John 10:30.
Elder T. C. Hart, from Psalms 90:1.
Elder E. C. Jones, from Genesis 7:16.
Elder J. S. Corbitt, from St. John 14:3.
Elder J. T. Williams, from Hebrews 4:12.

Monday at Stand

Elder R. E. Adams, from Isiah 53:1-8.

Elder G. M. Trent, from Collosians 3:2.
Elder G. M. Corbitt, from St. John 1:5.
Elder E. L. Cobb, from Genesis 41:1-7.

Letters from 35 churches were received and read, and the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in the table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following was received:

Contentnea: Elder J. S. Corbitt, Elder J. P. Tingle.
White Oak: Minutes.
Upper Country Line: No intelligence.
Lower Country Line: J. H. Gooch
Black Creek, Elder J. W. Wyatt and J. S. Rogerson.
Little River: Elder J. E. Adams and Elder L. H. Stevenson.
Baltimore: Elder J. T. Rowe.
Center District: Minutes.
Mayo: Minutes.
Delaware: Elder G. M. Trent.
Ocmulgee: Minutes.
Mountain District: Elder M. B. Martin.
Mill Branch: Minutes.
Upatoie: No intelligence.
New River: No intelligence.
Notaway: No intelligence.
Corresponding, Va.: Minutes.
Abbotts Creek: Minutes.
Warwick: Minutes.
Roaring River: No intelligence.
Salisbury: Minutes.
Delaware River: Minutes.
Seven Mile: Minutes.
Salem: Minutes.
Echecome: No intelligence.
Staunton River: Minutes.
Fishers River: Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer: No intelligence.
White Water: No intelligence.
Ketoctan: Elder R. H. Pittman and Minutes.
Maine Conference: No intelligence.
Cuivre Siloam: Minutes.
Zion: Minutes.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following Associations:

Contentnea: Elder W. B. Harrington and E. C. House.
Black Creek: Elder N. H. Harrisn, Elder J. B. Harrell, J. C. Coburn.
Little River: L. R. Roberson.

R. A. Bailey was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for None received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the Church at Kehukee, Halifax county, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1924, Saturday before and Monday after. Elder B. S. Cown was appointed to preach introductory sermon, and Elder A. B. Denson, alternate; worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

The Association then adjourned to meet again Monday, at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

Monday, A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder E. L. Cobb and proceeded to business. The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in the table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association		$77.50
Paid for printing	$50.00	
Postage	5.20	
Clerk's fees	25.00	
	$80.20	
Received from churches		$94.00
Leaving in hands of clerk		$91.30

The following elders agreed to preach for the church at South Quay: Elder R. E. Adams in May; Elder C. F. Denny, 3rd Sunday in June; Elder Hassell in July; Elder J. A. Shaw in August.

It was agreed that our articles of faith and decorum be printed in these minutes.

It was agreed that if any member of this Association be present with any association with which we correspond, that he is authorzed to represent this Association.

Resolved: First. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law; and that it reccommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed that this Association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

It is agreed that our clerk have 2,000 copies of these minutes and 300 church letters printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this Association, and the Association with which we correspnd; that he record a copy on our rcords, and that he be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk
W. H. DANIEL and R. A. BAILEY,
Assistant Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Assocation now in session with the churchat Smithwicks Creek, Martin Cunty, North Carolina, to the Members, Messengers and Ministers composing the association with whom she corresponds, sendeth greetings:

Very Dear Brethren:

Another year with its joys and sorrows has passed, and we are reminded by its lessons that we are hastening to that bourne from which no traveler returns, but amid all the conflicts through which we have passed for the last year. We feel that we yet have much for which we desire to offer thanks, to the Giver of all precious gifts.

We yet desire to continue steadfastly in the doctrine of the Apostles, worshiping the God of our fathers, believing that Jesus is the one and only name given among men whereby we must be saved.

We know that we have been comforted and encouraged by the ministers and messengers who have come among us, testifying to the precious truths of the Holy Scriptures, and being the gladsome sound of salvation alone through the sovereign grace of God, and how sweet the peace of such doctrine to a believer's ear.

The weather has been fine, behavior excellent, and hospitality unexcelled.

The next session of the Association is apointed to be held with the church at Kehukee, Halifax County, North Carolina.

Commencing Saturday, before the first Sunday in October, 1924, when and where we hope to meet you all in love.

R. A. BAILEY.

S. Hassell, Moderator.
B. S. Cowin, Clerk.

List of Ministers and Their Addresses

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., R. No. 2.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rgerson, Williamston, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone, Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
T. R. Sawyer, Ransomville, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.
W. E. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tighlman, Sawyer, Grimesland, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Smith, Bath N. C.

List of Licentiates

J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
T. F. Holladia Columbia, N. C.
W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.

List of Clerks and Their Addresses

Bear Grass; J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem; J. B. Hollidia, Jury, N. C.
Beulah; Caddie McKinney, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp, C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe; D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord; A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N C.
Conoho; B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads, Mrs. Bennie Snell, Hobgood, N. C.
Deep Creek; Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River; W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mound, N. C.
Flat Swamp; E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek; W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp, Mrs. Nana Broown, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland; Jarrett White, Whitakers. N. C.
Hamilton; Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville: J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee; C. C. Allsbrook, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence; A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N .C.
Lebanon: Wilsn B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock; W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion; A. M. Hyman, Hobgood, N. C.
North Crek; J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C.

Pungo; J. H. Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Providence; Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp; J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton; Sarah T. Alligood, Washingtn, N. C.
Skewarkey, Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
SouthMatamuskeet; D. M. Carawan, Swan Quarter, R. 2, Box 37.
South Quay; Mrs. Lucy Savage, Franklin, Va.
Sparta; E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C., R. 5.
Smithwicks Creek; W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green; S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro; Mrs Mary Braswell, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams; C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains; W. W. Bowen, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville; R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk; W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that this election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and. for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We also believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Spirit.

VII. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which he has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called and justified, but that they shall be converted, borne again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His Grace, shall persevere in holiness, and neper fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savinyly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences, of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice rontrary to the church's judgment.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. W believe that no minister has a right to the administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we do believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates, and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches without their consent, but only to sit and act an advisory council.

RULES OF CHURCH DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article 1. The conference shall be composed of the membern of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seath with us. Acts IV. 23: XV. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy 11:1 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderation, and to whom every speech shall be partciularly addressed. 1st Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article IV. The members names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts 1, 15. Neh. 11, 18: IV, 20.

Article V. A door shll be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God on their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon or Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15 Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethern respecting crimes of a private nature, untill the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVIII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every querry presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answere or not. but the querrist may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate querry shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be gieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk, and, before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section I. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known untill conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ, and grieves true Christians, is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner ireverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak in the church, only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

CHURCH	COUNTY	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by letter	Dis. by letter	Restored	Deceased	Excluded	Contribution	Total
Bear Grass	Martin	J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3	2				2		8.00	74
Bethlehem	Tyrell	J. B. Holladia, C. C. Reynolds	3	1				2		7.00	29
Beulah	Hyde	C. C. Cullipher, W. B. Harrington	4	6				3		2.00	32
Briery Swamp	Pitt	C. L. James, G. N. Warren	2					1		5.00	45
Concord	Washington	J. B. Ambrose, W. A. Furlough	4					2		8.00	33
Conoho	Martin	J. B. Harrell, J. S. Johnson	3	3				1		6.00	37
Conetoe	Edgecombe	C. C. Dawson, D. W. Cobb	3					1		2.00	10
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	W. N. Curry, M. O. Jones	2					1		1.50	6
Deep Creek	Halifax	Bennett Moore, S. E. Moore	2					1		1.50	7
Falls Tar River	Nash	G. M. Bunn, W. W. Thomas	2	10		2		8		8.00	132
Flat Swamp	Martin	Z. D. F. White, Lester House	1	4				4		8.00	49
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Eld. J. S. Corbitt, Wm. Lowry	3							3.00	22
Great Swamp	Pitt	Marcellus Fleming, J. I. Allen	4	4				1		15.00	24
Hamilton	Martin	No Intelligence									
Hopeland	Nash	Eld. J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	1	1	1	1		2		5.00	50
Jamesville	Martin	W. O. Lee, Luther Hardison	1							5.00	17
Kehukee	Halifax	T. L. House, J. W. Butts	3	1						8.00	34
Lawrence	Edgecombe	Eld. W. E. Staton, A. Strickland	1							5.00	21
Lebanon	Dare	No Intelligence									
Mt. Zion	Halifax	A. M. Hyman, G. B. Bryant	1							3.00	18
Morattock	Washington	J. W. Harrison, W. B. Clifton	3					3		3.00	36
North Creek	Beaufort	George Slade, C. A. Morselender	3	2						3.00	29
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	A. C. Cutrell	3							7.00	18
Providence	Currituck	B. F. Perry, L. M. Perry	4	1				1		6.00	48
Pungo	Beaufort	D. C. Davis, J. W. Paul	2							2.00	14
Robersonville	Martin	J. L. Roberson, R. A. Bailey	1	4				1		10.50	40
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. H. Warren, J. W. Adkins	2							2.00	28
Singleton	Beaufort	Eld. T. Sawyer, J. D. Ward	2			1				3.50	19
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	T. L. Bowen, C. F. Benson	2					3		5.00	42
South Quay	Southampton Co., Va.	By Letter	2							.50	1
Skewarkey	Martin	Eli Taylor, Sylvester Hassell	2					2	1	5.00	28
Sparta	Edgecombe	E. P. Williamson	4	2				1		2.00	11
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	W. H. Daniel, Kader Lilley	4	3				2		15.00	101
Spring Green	Martin	S. L. Grimes, W. E. Grimes	4					2	1	10.00	65
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. A. Armstrong, Eld. E. C. Stone	1	3				2		4.00	25
White Plains	Beaufort	Eld. W. M. Stubbs, R. Z. Boyd	1					3		3.00	40
[illegible]	Edgecombe	Van B. Vick, C. H. Spivey	3					1		5.00	25

MINUTES

OF THE

159th Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION

HELD WITH
THE CHURCH AT
KEHUKEE
Halifax County, North Carolina

October 4th, 5th and 6th, 1924

Sylvester Hassell, Moderator . . Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Clerk . . . . Williamston, N. C.
W. H Daniel, Assistant Clerk . . . . Jamesville, N. C.
R. A. Bailey, Assistant Clerk . . Robersonville, N. C.

PROCEEDINGS

The 159th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Kehukee, Halifax County, N. C., October 4th, 5th and 6th, 1924.

The introductory sermon was preached by B. S. Cowin from Eph. 2:19-22.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together and was organized, after prayer by Eld. G. M. Trent, with Elder Sylvester Hassell moderator and B. S. Cowin clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren W. H. Daniel and R. A. Bailey.

It was agreed that visiting brethren be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed: On finance, Elder J. C. Moore and J. J. Manning; On arrangements for preaching, Moderator, Clerk, T. L. House and J. W. Butts.

The following visiting Elders were present: L. H. Hardy, J. S. Corbitt, G. M. Trent, J. P. Tingle, H. F. Hutchins, J. W. Wyatt, R. E. Adams, C. F. Denny, F. W. Keene and W. R. Craft.

The following Elders were present from Kehukee Association: Sylvester Hassell, J. N. Rogerson, Tighlman Sawyer, B. S. Cowin, W. B. Strickland, J. B. Harrell, J. C. Moore, E. C. Stone, N. H. Harrison, W. E. Grimes, J. L. Ross, J. A. Shaw, W. B. Harrington, A. B. Denson, and W. E. Staton.

The following Elders preached at the stand this P. M.: J. S. Corbitt, Acts 8 : 32, 33; J. P. Tingle, St. Mat. 5 : 3.

Sunday A. M. at Stand

F. W. Keene, Isaiah 56 : 1 - 3.
N. H. Harrison, Eph. 1 : 4.

Sunday P. M.

H. F. Hutchins, Ezra 6 : 4.
C. F. Denny, Jer. 18 : 1 - 6.

Sunday night at Madray's Theater in Scotland Neck

G. M. Trent, Acts 8 : 31.
J. W. Wyatt, St. Mat. 1 : 21.

Monday at Stand

R. E. Adams, Isaiah 40 : 1, 2.
W. R. Craft, I Cor. 15 : 22, 23.
L. H. Hardy, Eph. 1 : 3, 4.

Letters from 35 churches were received and read, and names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

Contentnea: J. C. Cohoon, H. L. Brake and minutes.
White Oak: L. H. Hardy and minutes.
Upper Country Line: Minutes.
Lower Country Line: Minutes.
Black Creek: Elds. C.F.Denny, R.E.Adams and minutes.
Little River: J. T. Phelps and minutes.
Baltimore: No intelligence.
Senter District: Minutes.
Mayo: Elds. G. M. Trent, H. F. Hutchins and minutes.
Delaware: No intelligence.
Ocmulgee: No intelligence.
Mountain District: No Intelligence.
Mill Branch: Minutes.
Upatoie: No intelligence.
New River: No intelligence.
Notaway: No intelligence.
Corresponding Va.: Minutes.
Abbotts Creek: Minutes.
Warwick: No intelligence.
Roaring River: Minutes.
Salisbury: Minutes.
Delaware River: Minutes.
Seven Mile: Minutes.
Salem: Minutes.
Echecomme: No intelligence.
Staunton River: Minutes.
Fishers River: Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer: No intelligence.
White Water: No intelligence.
Ketocton: Minutes.
Maine Conference: F. W. Keene.
Cuivre Siloam: Minutes.
Zion: Minutes.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following Associations.

Contentnea: Eld. A. B. Denson and R. A. Bailey.
Black Creek: R. A. Bailey.

Elder A. B. Denson was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Spring Green, Martin County, N. C., first

Sunday in October, Saturday before and Monday after. Visitors will be met at Robersonville Friday P. M. at 6:00, at Everetts Saturday A. M. at 8:00. Elder W. B. Harrington was appointed to preach introductory sermon, and Elder A. B. Denson alternate; worship to begin at 11:00.

The Association then adjourned to meet again Monday at 9:00. Worship to begin to-morrow at 10:00.

Monday A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9:00 and was opened with praise and prayer by Eld. C. F. Denny and proceeded to business. The names of messengers were called over, those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association		$91.30
Paid for printing minutes	$60.00	
Paid for printing letters	3.00	
Postage	5.60	
Clerk's fees	25.00	
	$93.60	
In hands of clerk at this time		$90.00
Received from Williams church		5.00
		$95.00

The following Elders agreed to preach for the church at South Quay:

Elder R. E. Adams, 1st Sunday in May.
Elder C. F. Denny, 3rd Sunday in June.
Elder Sylvester Hassell, 1st Sunday in July.

It was agreed that if any member of this Association be present with any Association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law; and that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed that this Association return thanks to God for the excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

It is agreed that our clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this Association and the Associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records. and that he be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed, with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

Sylvester Hassell, Moderator.
B. S. Cowing, Clerk.

W. H. Daniel }
R. A. Bailey } Asst. Clerks

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Kehukee, Halifax County, N. C., to the members, messengers and ministers composing it and the Associations with which we correspond, sendeth greeting:

Dear Brethren:

The Lord has so blessed us that we have again been permitted to meet together, for which we desire to give thanks to our God, the Father of mercy and the God of all our comforts.

The scriptures say, "Behold how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity." We trust the love of God is in our hearts which constrains us to come together in these Associations, and may we continue to contend for the faith once delivered unto the saints; and it is our humble desire that Almighty God may bless the churches with God fearing men to preach Jesus the way, the truth and the life; and if it can be His holy will, that He may keep His people from the snares and delusions of the present evil world, and that they may be found standing on the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone.

Dear Brethren, love one another, and confess your faults one to another, and pray for the peace and welfare of Zion, and may we all be found striving for the things which comfort and edify one another.

Dear Brethren, follow after God as dear children; walk in love, for if we love peace better than confusion we will be found laboring for peace, and how good it is to see God's children living in peace.

The Kehukee Association has been blessed with such a gifted and God fearing man, Elder Sylvester Hassell, who has not allowed things to come into our Association to mar our peace, and we desire to thank God for such a gift; and while he is growing old may He give us another who may keep out the things that bring confusion.

The next session of our Association is appointed to be held with the church at Spring Green, Martin County, N. C., where and when we hope to meet again.

A. B. Denson.

S. Hassell, Moderator.
B. S. Cowin, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

ELDERS

N. H. Harrison	Pinetown, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell	Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Strickland	Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson	Williamson, N. C.
A. J. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw	Elizabeth City, N. C.
D. W. Topping	Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone	Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin	Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Harrington	Jamesville, N. C.
A. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. B. Harrell	Oak City, N. C.
W. E. Staton	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tiglhman Sawyer	Grimesland, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs	Pinetown, N. C.
W. E. Grimes	Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Smith	Bath, N. C.
J. L. Ross	Stokes, N. C.

LICENTIATES

J. W. Harrison	Plymouth, N. C.
T. T. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
W. B. Atkins	Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford	East Lake, N. C.
W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.
C. L. Robbins	Rocky Mount, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass	J. H. D. Peel	Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem	J. B. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
Beulah	Mrs. Caddie McKinney	Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp	C. L. James	Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe	C. C. Dawson	Tarboro, N. C.
Concord	A. W. Ambrose	Creswell, N. C.
Conoho	B. L. Johnson	Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads	Mrs. Bennie Snell	Hobgood, N. C.
Deep Creek	Bennett Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River	W. H. Worsley	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp	E. C. House	Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek	W. W. Eves	Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp	Mrs. Nana Brown	Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland	Jarrett White	Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton	Jesse Johnson	Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville	J. B. Allen	Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee	J. W. Butts	Enfield, N. C.
Lawrence	A. Strickland	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon	Wilson B. Harrell	East Lake, N. C.
Morattock	W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion	A. M. Hyman	Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek	J. C. Smith	Bath, N. C.
Pungo	J. H. Carter	Pungo, N. C.
Providence	Fred Perry	Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp	J. H. Warren	Heathville, N. C.
Singleton	Mrs. Sarah T. Alligood	Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey	J. H. Mizell	Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet	D. M. Carawan	Swanquarter.R.2.Bx.37. ,,
South Quay	Mrs. Lucy Savage	Franklin, Va.
Sparta	E. P. Williamson	Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek	W. H. Daniel	Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green	S. L. Grimes	Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro	Mrs Mary Braswell	Tarboro, N. C.
Williams	C. H. Spivey	Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains	W W. Bowen	Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville	R. A. Bailey	Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk	W. E. Brickhouse	Norfolk, Va.

CHURCHES	COUNTY	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Church Meeting	Recd. by Exper	Recd. by Letter	Dismis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Contributions	Total
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, Eld. B. S. Cowin	3	2	0	0	0	0	3	$8 00	73
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	J. B. Holladia, E. B. West	3	6	1	0	1	0	0	7 00	37
Beulah	Hyde	C. C. Cullipher	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	2 00	31
Briery Swamp	Pitt	Eld. J. L. Ross, G. N. Warren	2	2	0	1	0	0	0	5 00	46
Concord	Washington	Z. H. Furlaw, A. M. Arnold	4	1	0	1	0	0	0	7 00	34
Conoho	Martin	Eld. J. B. Harrell, J. S. Johnson	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	5 00	33
Conetoe	Edgecombe	D. W. Cobb, C. C. Dawson	3	0	1	0	0	0	0	2 00	11
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Eld. R. E. Adams, Bennie E. Snell	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1 50	6
Deep Creek	Halifax	Bennett Moore, Sam Moore	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	1 50	6
Falls Tar River	Nash	J. H. Dantridge, R. S. Armstrong	2	5	1	2	1	0	6	12 00	129
Flat Swamp	Martin	Lester House, Z. D. F. White	1	2	0	0	0	0	3	8 00	48
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	E. T. Sawyer, Wm. Lowry	4	0	0	0	0	2	0	3 00	20
Great Swamp	Pitt	Marcellus Fleming, J. R. Allen	4	5	1	0	0	0	2	12 50	28
Hamilton	Martin	W. E. Grimes, Jesse Johnson	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	3 25	5
Hopeland	Nash	H. L. Adcock, W. L. Armstrong	1	2	0	0	0	1	2	5 00	49
Jamesville	Martin	Luther Hardison, W. A. Lee	1	0	0	0	0	0	3	5 00	14
Kehukee	Halifax	T. L. House, J. W. Butts	3	0	0	0	0	1	1	8 00	33
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland, F. V. Staton	4	0	0	1	0	0	1	5 00	18
Lebanon	Dare	No Letter	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Mt. Zion	Halifax	W. B. Strickland, A. H. Hyman	1	0	1	0	0	0	0	3 00	20
Morattock	Washington	J. W. Harrison, W. B. Clifton	3	0	0	0	0	0	3	3 00	33
North Creek	Beaufort		3	0	0	0	0	0	0	3 00	28
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	J. B. Cutrell	3	0	2	0	0	0	1	4 00	18
Providence	Currituck	B. F. Perry, A. B. L. Tillett	4	0	0	0	0	0	1	8 45	48
Pungo	Beaufort	D. B. Carter, D. C. Daws	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	2 00	14
Robersonville	Martin	J. L. Roberson, R. A. Bailey	1	7	1	1	0	0	1	10 00	46
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. H. Warren, J. W. Atkins	2	0	0	0	0	1	1	1 00	21
Singleton	Beaufort	Eld. Tighlman Sawyer, J. D. Ward	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	3 00	18
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	E. T. Benson, G. M. Jarvis	2	3	0	0	0	0	1	5 00	48
South Quay	Southampton Co, Va	Mrs. Lucy Savage	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1 00	1
Skewarkey	Martin	Eld. S. Hassell, J. H. Mizell	2	0	0	0	0	0	2	5 00	25
Sparta	Edgecombe	E. P. Williamson, Sister Stancil	4	0	2	1	0	0	2	2 00	10
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Eld. W. B. Harrington, Sylvester Peel	4	1	0	0	0	1	4	15 00	97
Spring Green	Martin	Eld. W. E. Grimes, S. L. Grimes	4	5	1	0	0	2	2	5 50	65
Tarboro	Edgecombe	Eld. E. C. Stone	1	1	3	1	0	0	2	7 00	26

MINUTES OF THE
160TH. ANNUAL SESSION
OF THE
KEHUKEE
PRIMITIVE BAPTIST
ASSOCIATION

Organized 1765

Held With the Church at

SPRING GREEN

MARTIN COUNTY, N. C.

October 3, 4 and 5th, 1925

Sylvester Hassell, Moderator ------------- Williamston, N. C.

B. S. Cowin, Clerk --------------------- Williamston, N. C.

R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C., and P. E. Getsinger,
Jamesville, N. C., Asst. Clerks.

PROCEEDINGS

The 160th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Spring Green, Martin County, N. C., October 3, 4 and 5, 1925.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder W. B. Harrington from 1st Timothy 4:16.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together and was organized, after prayer by Elder J. C. Moore, with Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren R. A. Bailey and P. E. Getsinger.

It was agreed that brethren from Sister Associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance, Elder J. C. Moore and Bro. J. J. Manning, on preaching. Moderator, Clerk, Elder W. E. Grimes and Brother R. L. Taylor.

The following visiting elders were present:

F. W. Keene, L. H. Hardy, C. B. Hall, C. F. Denny,

A. L. Harrison, R. E. Adams, W. M. Monsees, J. T. Spencer, E. C. Oakes, W. R. Craft, J. S. Corbitt, R. H. Pittman, D. A. Mewborn, H. F. Hutchins, Luther Joyner and L. H. Mewborn.

The following elders were present f rom Kehukee Association:

W. B. Strickland, W. E. Staton,, W. B. Harrington, J. C. Moore, Sylvester Hassell, J. N. Rogerson, A. B. Denson, J. L. Ross, N. H. Harrison, J. B. Harrell, D. W. Topping, J. B. Roberts, W. M. Stubbs, W. E. Grimes, J. C. Smith, J. T. Shaw and B. S. Cowin.

The following elders preached at the stand this afternoon.

Elder R. E. Adams from Isaiah 28:5, 6.

J. T. Spencer, Jonah 2:9.

E. C. Oakes, Acts 10:33.

Sunday Morning

C. F. Denny, 2nd Timothy 4:12.
N. H. Harrison, Romans 8:35-39.
F. W. Keene, Romans 11:24.

Sunday Afternoon

C. B. Hall, 1st Cor. 13:13.
A. L. Harrison, Romans 8:35.
R. H. Pittman, 2nd Cor. 4:6-10.

Monday

W. M. Monsees, St. John 10:6.
D. A. Mewborn, Eph. 2:19-22.
The preaching was comforting.

Letters from 36 churches were received and read, and the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

Contentnea—H. L. Brake, Eld. J. S. Corbitt and Minutes.

White Oak—Minutes.
Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Elder C. B. Hall and Minutes.
Black Creek—Elder C. F. Denny, Elder R. E. Adams and Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.
Baltimore—Minutes.
Senter District—Minutes.
Mayo—Minutes.
Delaware—Minutes.
Ocmulgee—No intelligence.
Mountain District—No Intelligence.

Mill Branch—Minutes.
Utopia—Minutes.
New River—No Intelligence.
Notaway—No intelligence.
Corresponding, Va.—Minutes.
Abbotts Creek—Minutes.
Warwick—Minutes.
Roaring River—W. R. Craft and Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.
Delaware River—Minutes.
Seven Mile—Walter Blackman and Minutes.
Salem—Minutes.
Echeconne—Minutes.
Staunton River—Minutes.
Fisher's River—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—No intelligence.
White Water—No intelligence.
Ebenezer—Eld. R. H. Pittman.
Ketocton—Eld. A. L. Harrison and Maurice Schwab.
Maine Conference—Elder F. W. Keene.
Cuivre Siloam—Minutes.
Zion—Minutes.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following Associations:

Contentnea—Elder J. L. Ross.
Black Creek—Elder W. E. Grimes.

Elder J. L. Ross was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for, none received.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Sparta, Edgecombe County, N. C., first Sunday and Monday after. Elder N. H. Harrison was appointed to preach introductory sermon and Elder J. L. Ross his alternate; worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

The Association then adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock.

Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder J. N. Rogerson, and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over, those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association	$95.00

Paid for printing	$43.90	
Clerks Fees	25.00	
Postage	4.30	
	$73.20	
Leaving in hand of clerk		$21.80
Received from churches		208.25
Total		$230.05

After defraying expenses of traveling ministers, $90.00 was left with clerk to pay expense of printing and distributing minutes.

The following elders agreed to preach for the church at South Quay, Va.

Elder Sylvester Hassell in July.

It was agreed that articles of faith and decorum be published in these minutes.

It was agreed that if any member of this Association be present with any Association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association:

Resolved: First, this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law, and that it recommends to the churches of this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed this Association return thanks to God for the excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Associaion.

It is agreed our clerk have 2,000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this Association and the Associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records, and that he be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed, with singing and benedictions by the moderator.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

Corresponding Letter

The Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Spring Green, Martin County, N. C.

To the members, messengers and ministers composing it, and the Associations with which we correspond, greetings:

Dear Brethren: The dear Lord has wonderfully blessed us as to enable us to meet together to praise God and adore His holy name and have no confidence in the flesh. We desire to thank the God of heaven and earth for the many blessings that He has bestowed on us. We desire to thank Him for the gift of His dear Son, who died for our sins according to the Scriptures, and rose again the third day according to the Scriptures.

May our dear Lord bless us to come together in the bonds of love and peace which He alone can give.

The Association is not a court to bring our troubles into. It was set apart by our fathers who were moved by the spirit of God to sing His songs of love and to speak of His name and mercy.

The next session of our Association is appointed to be held with the church at Sparta, Edgecombe County, N. C., first Saturday, Sunday and Monday in October 1926 if the Lord will, where we hope to meet again.

J. L. ROSS.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

List of Ministers and Their Addresses

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C
W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.
W. E. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tilghman Sawyer, Grimesland, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Smith, Sharpsburg, N. C.
J. L. Ross, Stokes, N. C.
J. B. Roberts, Greenville, N. C.

Licentiates

J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
T. F. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
C. L. Robins, Rocky Mount, N. C.

List of Clerks and Their Addresses

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
Beulah—Caddie McKinney, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Bennie Snell, Hobgood, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount, N. C.

Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Nana Brown, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—J. W. Butts, Enfield, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Sharpsburg, N. C.
Pungo—J. H. Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—T. J. Lewis, Rosemary, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizell, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carrawan, R. 2, Box 37
Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—Lucy Savage, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—P. E. Getsinger, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—B. J. Thigpen, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that this election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VII. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which he has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again,and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His Grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences, of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice contrary to the church's judgment.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to the administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we do believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates, and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches without their consent, but only to sit and act an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article 1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23: XV. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy 11:1 1 st. Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderation, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significent mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts. 1,15. Neh. 11, 18: IV, 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God on their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon or Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15 Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethre n respecting crimes of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the querist may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk, and, before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking moroe than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ, and grieves true Christians, is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8.zIf the Moderator shall neglect to plaintly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak in the church, only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	COUNTY	NAME OF MESSENGERS	Mo. Meeting	Baptised	Rec'd. by Let	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Contribution	Total
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3	2	--	--	--	--	3	$ 8.00	72
Bethlehem	Tyrell	E. G. West, J. A. Bodwell	3	2	--	1	--	--	3	7.00	35
Beulah	Hyde	C. C. Cullipher, W. B. Harrington	2	--	--	--	--	1	2	2.20	28
Briery Swamp	Pitt	J. L. Ross, G. N. Warren	2	1	--	--	--	--	2	10.00	46
Concord	Washington	J. E. Ambrose, J. A. Furlaw	4	--	1	--	--	--	--	7.00	34
Conoho	Martin	Eld. J. B. Harrell, J. L. Johnson	3	--	--	--	--	1	3	5.00	29
Conetoe	Edgecombe	C. C. Dawson	3	--	--	--	--	--	--	2.00	11
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Eld. R. E. Adams, Bennie E. Snell	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	1.50	6
Deep Creek	Halifax	Bennett Moore, Sam Moore	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	1.50	6
Falls Tar River	Nash	Mark Calhoun, W. D. Melton	2	3	--	--	--	1	5	12.00	119
Flat Swamp	Martin	Z. D. F. White, Lester House	1	1	2	--	--	--	4	10.00	47
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Wm. Lowry	4	1	--	--	4	--	--	3.00	25
Great Swamp	Pitt	Marcellus Fleming, Eld. J. B. Roberts	4	1	2	--	--	--	--	10.00	31
Hamilton	Martin	Eld W. E. Grimes, Jesse Johnson	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	3.00	5
Hopeland	Nash	Eld. J. C. Moore, W. L. Armstrong	1	--	--	--	--	--	--	5.00	49
Jamesville	Martin	Luther Hardison, W. A. Lee	1	1	--	--	--	--	--	5.00	14
Kehukee	Halifax	T. L. House, J. W. Butts	3	1	--	2	--	--	--	8.00	32
Lawrence	Edgecombe	Eld. W. E. Staton, A. Strickland	4	--	--	1	--	--	--	5.00	17
Lebanon	Dare	No Intelligence		--	--	--	--	--	--		
Mount Zion	Halifax	W. E. Strickland, A. M. Hyman	1	1	--	--	--	--	1	3.00	20
Morattock	Washington	Eld. N. H. Harrison, W. B. Clifton	3	6	--	--	--	--	1	2.00	38
North Creek	Beaufort	G. Slade, J. C. Smith	3	--	--	--	--	1	--	2.50	27
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	J. C. Cutrell	3	--	--	--	--	--	--	3.10	18
Providence	Currituck	B. F. Perry, A. B. L. Tillett	4	--	2	--	--	--	--	8.40	49
Pungo	Beaufort	J. W. Paul, D. C. Downs	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	2.00	14
Robersonville	Martin	D. F. Roberson, R. A. Bailey	1	--	--	--	--	1	1	15.00	44
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	W. S. Brown	2	1	--	--	--	--	1	1.50	22
Singleton	Beaufort	Eld. T. Sawyer, J. D. Ward	2	--	--	--	--	--	2	3.00	16
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	C. F. Benson, J. L. Baum	2	6	--	--	--	--	3	5.00	51
South Quay	Southampton Co., Va.	Lucy Savage	1	--	--	--	--	--	--	1.00	1
Skewarkey	Martin	Eld. S. Hassell, J. H. Mizell	2	--	--	--	--	--	1	5.00	24
Sparta	Edgecombe	S. Dudley, M. Stancil	4	--	--	--	--	--	--	2.00	10
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Kader Lilley, Eld. W. B. Harrington	4	8	--	--	--	--	5	15.00	100
Spring Green	Martin	Eld. W. E. Grimes, S. L. Grimes	4	1	--	--	--	2	--	10.00	60
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. D. Brown, W. A. Armstrong	1	--	1	--	--	1	1	5.00	25

MINUTES OF THE

ONE HUNDRED SIXTY-FIRST

ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION

ORGANIZED 1765

◆

Held with the Church at

SPARTA

Edgecombe County, N. C., October 2, 3, and 4th, 1926

Sylvester Hassell, Moderator -----Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Clerk ---------------Williamston, N. C.
R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C., and P. E. Getsingier,
Jamesville, N C., Asst. Clerks

PROCEEDINGS

The 161st annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Sparta, Edgecombe County, N. C., October 2, 3 and 4th, 1926.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Newsom H. Harrison from 1st Cor. 1:23, 24.

After an intermission of one and one-half hours the association came together and was organized, after prayer by Elder E. L. Cobb, with Elder Sylvester Hassell, moderator and B. S. Cowin, clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren R. A. Bailey and P. E. Getsinger.

It was greed that visiting brethren from sister associations, who are in peace and fellowship be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance, Elder J. C. Moore and J. J. Manning.

On preaching, Moderator, Clerk, E. P. Williimsan and W. A. Armstrong.

The following visiting elders were present: Robert Boswell, T. H. B. Pridgen, J. S. Corbitt, R. E. Adams, J. T. Rowe, D. A. Mewborn, A. M. Crisp, J. E. Mewborn, A. L. Harrison, J. C. Smith, S. B. Denny, E. L. Cobb, Xure Lee, Luther Joyner and J. W. Williams.

The following elders were present from Kehukee Association: Tilghman Sawyer, W. B. Harrington, J. N. Rogerson, J. L. Ross, W. B. Clifton, W. B. Strickland, Sylvester Hassell, J. C. Moore, J. B. Roberts, W. E. Grimes, W. E. Staton, A. B. Denson, Newsom Harrison and B. S. Cowin.

The following elders preached at stand this Afternoon: Elder R. E. Adams, from St. Luke 7:19; Elder J. S. Corbitt from Judges 14:18; Elder T. H. B. Pridgen from Songs, 4:12.

Sunday Morning: Elder A. L. Harrison from Romans 8:32; Elder D. A. Mewborn from St. John 6:38, 39; Elder J. C. Rowe, from Ephesians 2:1-10.

Sunday Afternoon: Elder A. M. Crisp from St. Mathew 28:19, 20; Elder S. B. Denny from 2nd Timothy, 1:8.

Monday: Elder Xure Lee from St. John 5:28; Elder Sylvester Hassell from Ephesians 4:1-5.

Letters from 33 churches were received and read, and the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in the table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

Contentnea—E. A .Stanfield, Elder D. A. Mewborn and Minutes.

White Oak—Minutes.

Upper Country Line—Minutes.

Lower Country Line—J. D. Dupree and Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder R. E. Adams and T. H. B. Pridgen and Minutes.

Little River—Obe Tingen.

Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Delaware—Elder J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Mountain District.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Notaway.

Corresponding Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek.

Warwick—Minutes.

Roaring River—Minutes.

Salisbury—Elder J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Seven Mile—Elder Xure Lee and Minutes.

Salem—Minutes.

Echecome.

Staunton River.

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer.

White Water.

Ebenezer.

Ketocton—Elder A. L. Harrison, Maurice Schwab.

Cuivre Siloam—Minutes.

Zion—Minutes.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following Associations:

Contentnea—J. A. Ward, Elder Newsom Harrison.

Black Creek—Elder Newsome Harrison, Elder A .B. Denson.

Agreed Elder Sylvester Hassell write an obituary of Elder A. J. Moore, Brother B. L. Johnson write an obituary of Elder J. B. Harrell, and Brother Fred Sawyer write an obituary of Elder T. L. Sawyer, and that said obituaries be printed in these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

Brother J. H. Daughtridge was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next association be held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, N. C., first Sunday in October, 1927, Saturday before and Monday after. Elder A. B. Denson was appointed to preach introductory sermon, and Elder J. C. Moore alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

The association adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY

The association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder A. B. Denson, and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over, those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk a close of last association		$90.00
Paid for printing	$60.00	
Postage	4.50	
Clerk's fees	25.00	
Total	$89.50	
Leaving in hands of clerk		.50
Received from churches at this association		$209.25
After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hand for printing minutes		$ 80.50

Elder Sylvester Hassell agreed to preach for the church at South Quay in July.

It was agreed that articles of faith and decorum be printed in our minutes annually.

It was agreed that if any member of this association be present with any association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this association.

Resolved: First, this association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading or misbehavior on or around the association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to full extent of the law.

It is agreed this association return thanks to God for the excellent weather and all other blessings and to the brethren and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this association.

It is agreed our clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this association and the associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records, and that he be paid $25 for his services.

There being no other business before the association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the moderator.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehuckee Association now in session with the Church at Sparta, Edgecombe County, North Carolina.

To the Members, Messengers, and Ministers composing it and the Associations with which we correspond greetings.

Dear Brethren: We desire to return thanks to the Almighty who has sent us great blessings, and glad tidings from our Ministers, as there has been many who have passed on to the Land whence none ever return.

It does not appear now what we shall be, but when Jesus appears, we shall also appear, see Him as He is, be like Him, and be satisfied.

Those whom He has called, He justifies, and whom He justifies, He also glorifies. For we know all good and perfect blessings cometh down from the Father of Light where there is no variableness nor a shadow of turning.

May our Dear Lord bless us to come together, in bonds of love and peace, which He alone can give, to meet in our next Association.

We desire to give our thanks to the Lord for the weather being fine and the good behavior of our people.

The next session of our Association is appointed to be held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, North Carolina, the first Saturday, Sunday, and Monday of October nineteen hundred and twenty-seven, if it is the Lord's will, there we hope to meet again.

Signed

J. H. DAUGHTRIDGE,
SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

N. H. Harrison	Pinetown, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell	Williamston, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson	Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin	Williamston, N. C.
W. E. Grimes	Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Strickland	Hobgood, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw	Elizabeth City, N. C.
D. W. Topping	Pantego, N. C.
W. B. Harrington	Jamesville, N. C.
A. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
W. E. Staton	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tilghman Sawyer	Chicod, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs,	Plymouth, N. C.
J. C. Smith	Elm City, N. C.
J. L. Ross	Stokes, N. C.
J. B. Roberts	Greenville, N. C.
W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.

LICENTIATES

T. F. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
M. D. Twiford	East Lake, N. C.
C. L. Robbins	Rocky Mount, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel	Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
Beulah—Caddie McKinney	Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James	Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson	Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose	Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson	Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Bennie Snell	Hobgood, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore,	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls, Tar River, W. H. Worsley	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House	Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves	Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Nana Brown	Greenville, N. C.

Hopeland—Jarrett White ----------------Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson ---------------Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen--------------------Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—J. W. Butts ------------------------Enfield, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland---------------Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell --------------East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton -------------------Plymuth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman------------------Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—Fred Sawyer---------------Ransomville, N. C.
Pungo—J. H. Carter --------------------------Pungo, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry -------------------Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—T. J. Lewis ---------------Rosemary, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood -----------Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizell ----------------Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carawan, R. 2, Box 37
Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—Lucy Savage --------------------Franklin, Va.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson --------------------Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwicks Creek—P. E. Getsinger ----------Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes -----------Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—T. C. West, P. O. Box 220 ----------Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey ----------------------Tarboro, N .C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen ---------------Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, -----------Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—J. C. Cuthrell, 904 Park Ave., ----------Norfolk, Va.

ELDER T. L. SAWYER

I will try to wrtie a short sketch of the life of my dear father who departed this life January 28 1924. He was born March 30th, 1859, and united with the Primitive Baptist church about the year 1895, and was baptized by Elder J. R. Rowe. Soon afterwards he was liberated to speak in public and to exercise his gift among the sister churches as well as at home. In June 1915 he was ordained to the full work of the ministry. Afterwards he traveled and preached a good part of his time. He was a deep man in the scriptures, and a very spiritual minded man. His conversation was mostly on heavenly and divine things. On Monday morning January 28th, I was going to take him to Bellhaven as he was going to see his daughter, he had a short distance to walk to get to the car, and on the way he fell prostrate upon the ground, and when I reached him he was dead, and I believe he is now resting in the presence of his dear Saviour. He leaves six children to mourn their loss, for he was a kind and loving father.

Written by his son,

F. T. SAWYER.

IN MEMORY OF ELDER J. B. HARRELL

Whereas it has pleased almighty God, to call from this sinful world, to rest from his labors, our beloved brother, Elder J. B. Harrell, who was ever ready to sacrifice his own interest for the pleasure and comfort of others.

Be it resolved where we feel sadly our loss we feel it is his eternal gain, believing that he has received the crown of righteousness which is laid up for all who love our Lord's appearing, and we do extend to his beloved wife and children our heartfelt sympathy.

Resolved that we commend his good works to all who desire to live right and have a conscience void of all offence, toward God and man, for he was a man who gave no offence to others and may God bless us all who loved to hear him preach and proclaim the love and mercy of God with the sweet memory of his self sacrificing spirit, and may we be able to imitate his pattern of good works.

Amen.
W. B. STRICKLAND, Moderator.
B. L. JOHNSON, Clerk.

ELDER A. J. MOORE

Elder Andrew Jackson Moore, son of Elder Ichabod Moore (1793-1857) a soldier of the Mexican war, and his wife, Elizabeth J. Moore (1801-1873) was born in Pitt County, N. C., January 18, 1837, and gently fell asleep in Jesus at 2:30 A. M., October 26, 1925, at his home in Whitakers, N. C. He was educated at Wilson, Oxford and the University of North Carolina. At the breaking out of the Civil War he joined the Orange Light Infantry, and was at the first battle in Virginia (Big Bethel, 10 miles northeast of Fortress Monroe) June 10, 1861; and, when that company was disbanded, he went home, and formed a company from Pitt, Wilson and Greene counties (Co. F., 1st Regiment), and was chosen its captain, and served with gallantry till the end of the war. He was severely wounded in the right elbow, during a charge on Battery Wagner, in Charleston Harbor, August, 1863, and was in a hospital several months. In January 1864 he married Elizabeth, daughter of Larry D. Farmer and wife, of Wilson; she was born January 14, 1840, and died January 5, 1918. To this union eleven children were born, of whom two died in infancy, and nine, who were married, are still living. On October 19, 1870, Brother Moore related an experience of grace to Toisnot church in Wilson, and was baptized the same day by Elder Robert D. Hart. He was liberated to exercise his gift of speaking November, 1872, and was ordained to the full functions of the gospel ministry in December, 1873 by Elder P. D. Gold and D. B. Pitt. He was granted a letter of dismission (with others), and formed the church at Moore's (named after him), eight miles east of Wilson, June 27, 1872, he then living on a farm, four miles east of Wilson, and also teaching school. He removed to Whitakers, in Nash County, N. C., in December,, 1879. While residing in Wilson county he served the churches at Contentnea, Black Creek, and Moore's and he founded and served the church at Elm City. And, after he removed to Whitakers, he contintinued to serve the churches at Black Creek and Elm City some years, and he formed the church at Whitakers, and served it and Kehukee church about 40 years, and Rocky Swamp church about 15 years. He taught school at Whitakers about 30 years. With his godly and beloved wife, he reared his children in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. His older daughter, Sister Cornelius White, was a bright and lovely christian, and died in 1923. His eldest son, Elder Julius C. Moore,, is most exemplary, does a large time mercantile business, and serves four churches most acceptably. And his son Andrew J., named after himself, has long been the efficient general freight agent of the Atlantic Coast Line Railroad at Wilmington, and is a strong Primitive Baptist. His son Larry is a fine lawyer, and lives at New Bern, N. C. His son, Owen, is the express agent at Scotland Neck, N. C. His daughter, Mrs. Mattie Taylor, lives at Florence, S. C.; and his daughter, Mrs. Minnie Taylor at Whitakers. His widowed daughters, Mrs. Lula Price and Mrs. Ruth Harrison, lives at Whitakers.

I do not know of any more excellent and useful citizen. Elder Moore was a fine disciplinarian in his family, his school, his church and the army. He was an able doctrine, experimental, and practical preacher; a sheep-finder and sheep-feeder; loved to sing the songs of Zion; was uncompromising in his defense of Bible truth in public and private; admired and honored by all who knew him well; was blessed with health and strength; went through cold and heat, storm and flood to fill his appointments, riding mostly on his buggy, and sometimes on the railroad; served his churches without charge; and had no confidence in modern religious inventions and institutions; and preached the pure, sweet, old fashioned gospel of Christ, and baptized and married several hundred people. We were members of the same class at the University of North Carolina, and, outside of my family, he was, for 67 years, my dearest friend.

After preaching most comfortingly at Rocky Swamp from John 17, the second Saturday in September, 1919, he had a slight cerebral hemorrhage at home that night, and was not able to read any more, though he could see to get about, and had his son Elder Julius, to take him to his meetings, where he delighted to meet with the dear brethren and sisters, and to speak and pray in the name of Jesus, and to help sing the hymns that he remembered. Afflicted six years, he dwelt upon and quoted the strong promises of the scriptures. On Thursday night, October 22, 1925, when his son, Elder Julius, visited him, he said that he wanted to hear some preaching, and both of them talked of God's wondrous works and ways, and they joined in singing Hymn No. 604 in Lloyd's collection, "Far From these narrow scenes of night," emphasizing the last two sentences, which form a beautiful prayer. He had often prayed for a "gentle and peaceful dismission from earth, and a glorious and happy reception at God's right hand," and this prayer was granted at 2:30 A. M. Saturday, October 24th, 1925, when, in his sleep, in his 89th year, his liberated and purified spirit returned to God who gave it. Elder A. B. Denson and I tried to speak words of comfort to the bereaved family and friends at his burial Sunday afternoon, October 25, 1926, in the town cemetrey, beside his wife, about a mile east of Whitakers, N. C.

SYLVESTER HASSELL.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth ;and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that this election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state or moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VII. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

VII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences, of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice contrary to the church's judgment.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to the administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we do believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates, and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, cr in anywise binding, on the churches without their consent, but only to sit and act an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X 39. Heb X. 25.

Article 1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23: XV. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy 11:1 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderation, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significent mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts, 1, 15, Neh. 11, 18: IV, 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God on their souls; and secondlly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon or Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15 Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the querist may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk, and,before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to usurp authority over the man, only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem itn ecessary.

CHURCHES	COUNTY	NAME OF MESSENGERS	Mo. Meeting	Baptised	Rec'd-Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contributions
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3	1	--	--	--	--	5	68	8.00
Bethlehem	Tyrell	Eld. W. B Harrington, J B Holladia	3	--	--	2	--	--	1	32	7.00
Beulah	Hyde	Dan Spencer, Eld W. B. Harrington	2	5	--	--	1	1	4	33	2.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	B. D. Moore, C. L. James	2	--	--	--	--	--	2	44	10.00
Concord	Washington	J. B. Ambrose, J. A. Furlough	4	--	--	--	--	--	1	33	7.00
Conoho	Martin	B. L. Johnson, Jesse Johnson	3	--	--	--	--	--	4	24	5.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Bettie Thigpen, Effie Gillespie	3	--	--	--	--	--	1	10	5.00
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Bennie Snell, Mary M. Curry	2	1	--	--	--	--	--	7	1.50
Deep Creek	Halifax	Bennett Moore, Sam Moore	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	6	1.50
Falls Tar River	Nash	J. H. Daughtridge, S. D. Ward	2	10	--	1	--	--	7	123	12.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	Z. D. F. White, Lester House	1	--	--	1	--	--	6	40	10.00
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Eld. T. Sawyer, William Lowry	4	--	--	--	--	--	1	24	2.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Marcellus Fleming, J. F. Fleming	4	4	--	--	--	1	--	35	17.25
Hamilton	Martin	Eld. W. E. Grimes, Jesse Johnson	2	1	--	--	--	--	--	6	3.00
Hopeland	Nash	Eld. J. C. Moore H. L. Adcock	1	2	--	--	--	--	2	49	5.00
Jamesville	Martin	Eld. W. B. Clifton, Eld. W. B. Harrington	1	--	--	--	--	--	--	14	2.50
Kehukee	Halifax	T. L. House, J. W. Butts	3	--	--	2	--	--	3	27	8.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland, F. V. Staton	4	1	--	--	--	--	1	16	5.00
Lebanon	Dare	Eld. J. A. Shaw	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	----	------
Mount Zion	Halifax	A. M. Hyman	1	1	--	--	--	--	--	21	3.00
Morattock	Washington	Eld. W. B. Clifton, J. H. Hamilton, Jr.	3	--	--	--	--	--	4	34	4.00
North Creek	Beaufort	Eld. J. C. Smith	3	--	--	--	--	1	--	28	3.00
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	J. C. Cutrell, Kate Johnson	3	--	--	1	--	2	--	16	3.00
Providence	Currituck	L. W. Perry, B. F. Perry	4	1	--	--	--	--	2	48	6.00
Pungo	Beaufort	Joseph W. Paul, F. J. Harris	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	14	2.00
Robersonville	Martin	Robert Staton, R. A. Bailey	1	--	--	--	--	--	2	42	12.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	W. D. Adkins, C. J. Smith	2	1	--	3	--	--	1	18	1.50
Singleton	Beaufort	W. S. Brown	2	--	--	--	--	1	--	15	3.00
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	Job Harris, Eld. W. B. Harrington	2	2	--	--	--	--	2	47	5.00
South Quay	Southampton	Lucy Savage		--	--	--	--	--	--	1	------
Skewarkey	Martin	Eld. Sylvester Hassell, J. H. Mizell	2	--	--	--	--	--	2	22	5.00
Sparta	Edgecombe	E. P. Williamson, W. A. Armstrong	4	2	1	--	--	--	1	14	2.00
Smithwicks Creek	Martin	Kader Lilley, Eld. W. B. Harrington	4	9	--	--	--	3	3	103	15.00
Spring Green	Martin	S. G. Grimes, J. C. Coburn	4	3	--	--	--	--	--	62	10.00
Tarboro	Edgecombe	T. C. West, N. O. Brown	1	--	3	3	--	--	3	23	5.00
White Plains	Beaufort	Eld. W. M. Stubbs, Rufus Boyd	1	--	--	--	--	1	3	33	5.00
Williams	Edgecombe	Van B. Vick, C. H. Spivey.	3	2	--	1	--	--	3	19	5.00
		Total		46	4	15	1	10	64	1151	$202.25

MINUTES OF THE
162nd ANNUAL SESSION
OF THE
KEHUKEE
PRIMITIVE BAPTIST
ASSOCIATION

Held With the Church at

BEAR GRASS
Martin County, N. C.

October 1st, 2nd, and 3rd, 1927
Organized 1765

Sylvester Hassell, Moderator --------------- Williamston, N. C.
B. S .Cowin, Clerk ------------------------- Williamston, N. C.
R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C., and Lester House, Robersonville, N. C., Assistant Clerks

PROCEEDINGS

The 162nd annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, North Carolina, October 1st, 2nd and 3rd, 1927.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder A. B. Denson from Eph. 13-5.

After an intermission of one hour the association came together and was organized, after prayer by Elder J. T. Rowe with Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, B. S. Cowin, clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren R. A. Bailey and Lester House.

It was agreed that brethren from sister associations be invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed: On finance, Sylvester Peel and H. L. Trevathan; on preaching, Moderator, Clerk, Elder J. N. Rogerson and J. H. D. Peel.

The following visiting elders were present: F. W. Keene, M. L. Gilbert, W. T. White, R. W. Gurganus, W. G. Turner, L. H. Stevenson, J. T. Rowe, R. E. Adams, W, C. McMillon, J. S. Corbitt, Luther Joyner, J. T. Williams, E. L. Cobb and J. E. Mewborn

The following elders were present from Kehukee Association: Sylvester Hassell, N. H. Harrison, A. B. Denson, W. E. Grimes, W. B. Harrington, J. B. Roberts, J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin, W. B. Clifton, J. L. Ross, W. M. Stubbs, W. E. Staton and D. W. Topping.

The following elders preached at the stand this P. M.

Elder Luther Joyner from Math. 9:12.
Elder R. E. Adams from Isaiah 26:1.
Elder J. S. Corbitt from Titus 3:11, 12.

SUNDAY MORNING

Elder N. H. Harrison from Math. 5:15.
Elder M. L. Gilbert from Rom. 8:28.
Elder F. W. Keene from Exodus 13:13.

SUNDAY P. M.

Elder J. T. Rowe from Deut. 32:9-12.
Elder W. T. White from Songs 5:11.
Elder R. W. Gurganus, from John 15:1.

MONDAY

Elder W. G. Turner from John 6:25.
Elder L. A. Johnson from Eph. 2:1-5.

Letters from 36 churches were received and read, the names of messengers and the standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following was received:

Contentnea—Henry Brake, Elder J. S. Corbett.
White Oak—Elder R. W. Gurganus.
Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Minutes.
Black Creek—Elder R. E. Adams, Elder J. T. Williams.
Little River—Minutes.
Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe, F. G. Scott.
Senter District—Minutes.
Mayo—Minutes.
Delaware—Minutes.
Ocmulgee—Minutes.
Mountain District—Minutes.
Mill Branch—Minutes.
Upatoie—Minutes.
New River—Minutes.
Notaway—Elder J. T. Rowe.
Corresponding Va.—Elder J. T. Rowe.
Abbotts Creek—Minutes.
Warwick—Minutes.
Roaring River—Minutes.
Salisbury—Eld. J. T. Rowe.
Delaware River—Elder J. T. Rowe.
Seven Mile—Elders L. A. Johnson, W. G. Turner.
Salem—Minutes.
Echecome—Minutes.
Staunton River—Minutes.
Fisher's River—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

White Water—Minutes.
Ebenezer—Minutes.
Ketoctan—Minutes.
Cuiore Siloam—Minutes.
Zion—Minutes.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following associations:

Black Creek—Elders A. B. Denson, N. H. Harrison.
Contentnea—Eld. N. H. Harrison, A. W. Bailey.

Agreed Elder Sylvester Hassell write obituary of Elder W. B. Strickland and said obituary be printed in these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for, none received. Eld. W. B. Clifton was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next association be held with the church at Tarboro, Edgecombe County, N. C., first Sunday in October, 1928, Saturday before and Monday after. Elder J. C. Moore was appointed to preach introductory sermon, and B. S Cowin be his alternate.

Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

The association adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY

The association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Eld. R. E. Adams, and proceeded to business.

It was agreed that the association pay the expense of any preacher who will visit the church at South Quay, Va.

The names of messengers were called over, those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last association		$80.50
Paid for printing	$50.00	
Postage	3.50	
Clerk's Fees	25.00	
Total	$78.50	

Leaving in hands of clerk	$2.00
Received at this association	$227.00

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hands of clerk $89.50.

Elder Sylvester Hassell agreed to visit church at South Quay in July.

It was agreed that articles of faith and decorum be printed annually.

It was agreed that if any member of this association be present with any church with which we correspond, he is authorized to represent this association.

Resolved; First, that this association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to full extent of law.

It was agreed this association return thanks to God for the excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this association.

It was agreed our clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this association and the associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records and he be paid $25 for his services.

There being no other business before the association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the moderator.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

To Our Brethren Composing the Kehukee Association, and Our Sister Associations With Which We Correspond, Greeting:

We have been enabled to meet with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, N. C., to greet each other, and as we do humbly hope, with an eye single to the spiritual comfort of each other, and the worship of our merciful God.

Many have gone, who met with us a year ago whom we miss greatly, but by the spirit of truth we are able to say as we hope that our loss is their eternal gain, and we do realize that soon our names with theirs will be enrolled with the catalogue of the dead, Time's relentless hand is thus forever severing our earthly ties, but while this is true, there is a band of blessed love made possible and forever secured to all the family of God by the glorious work of Jesus our Savior.

In this blessed faith we meet to worship Him in spirit and in truth, praying the whole family of God may be kept by the power of Him who makes no mistakes. May we desire to know nothing but Jesus Christ and Him crucified, the only way and only hope of poor sinners for both time and eternity.

We feel thankful to our blessed Master for beautiful weather, kind hospitality of brethren and friends, and the glorious gospel and it comes to us from our God through His humble ministers.

We are in peace, for which we hope to be thankful.

Our next Association was appointed to be held with the church at Tarboro, Edgecombe County, N. C., first Sunday in October, Saturday before and Monday after, when and where we hope to meet again.

W. B. CLIFTON.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND ADDRESSES

N. H. Harrison	Pinetown, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell	Williamston, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson	Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin	Williamston, N. C.
W. E. Grimes	Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers., N. C.
J. A. Shaw	Elizabeth City, N. C.
D. W. Topping	Pantego, N. C.
W. B. Harrington	Jamesville, N. C.
A. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
W. E. Staton	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tilghman Sawyer	Chicod, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs	Plymouth, N. C.
J. C. Smith	Elm City,. N. C.
J. L. Ross	Stokes, N. C.
J. B. Roberts	Greenville, N. C.
W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.

LICENTIATES

T. F. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
M. D. Twiford	East Lake, N. C.
C. L. Robins	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Joseph D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—A. B. Ayers	**Williamston, N. C.**
Bethlehem—J. B. Hollidia	**Columbia, N. C.**

Beulah—Dan B. Spencer	Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James	Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson	Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose	Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson	Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Bennie Snell	Tarboro, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. H. Worsley	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House	Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves	Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Nana Brown	Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarret White	Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson	Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen	Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—J. W. Butts	Enfield, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell,	East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—A. M. Hyman	Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—Fred Sawyer	Ransomville, N. C.
Pungo—J. H. Carter	Pungo, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry	Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—T. J. Lewis	Rosemary, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood	Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizell	Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carrawan, R. 2 Box 37	Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—Lucy Savage	Franklin, Va.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson	Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—J. E. Getsinger	Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes	Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—T. C. West, P. O. Box 220	Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey	Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen	Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey	Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—J. C. Cuthrell, 904 Park Ave	Norfolk, Va.

ELDER W. B. STRICKLAND

The son of Thomas and Martha Strickland, was born in Halifax County, N. C., June 16, 1848, and died of heart diseases at his home in Hobgood, N. C., about 2 P. M., April 26, 1927.

He was convicted of sin in early manhood, and in his 28th year was given a sweet hope in Jesus as his Savior, and in the same year (1876) united with the church at Lawrance, and was baptized by Elder W. F. Bell. Feeling impressed, but unworthy and unqualified to preach, he earnestly plead with the Lord to relieve him of the impression, and felt he would rather die than preach. But God made him willing, and in 1889 he was licensed, and soon afterwards ordained and served the churches at Deep Creek, Lawrence, Mt. Zion and Conoho (the last two at his death).

His first wife was Miss Bettie Phelps, a member of the church, who died June 1, 1921. His second wife was Mrs. Elizabeth Edmundson, also a member, whose first husband was Theodore Edmundson, died September 13, 1913, leaving her two children, Edwin Theodore Edmundson, now of New York City, and Jesse M. Edmundson of Hampton, Va. Elder Strickland's children are Noah G. Strickland, of Hobgood, N. C., and Mrs. Ella R. Strickland, of Scotland Neck, N. C. Almost the last words of Elder Strickland were farewell, vain world, I am going home. He was an humble, faithful, wise, gracious, and godly man; and was quite feeble many years. He was buried beside his first wife in Hobgood Elder W. M. Monsees and I, and Elder W. E. Station spoke at his grave to many of his friends and neighbors, who highly esteemed him. At his request hymns 339 and 370 in Lloyd's selection were sung at his grave. His second wife nursed his first wife and himself tenderly and most faithfully in their last illness. He will be greatly and sadly missed. Sister Strickland desires to say that hymn 552 in Lloyd's selection expresses her feelings.

SYLVESTER HASSELL.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority,, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that this election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state or moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VII. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's' elect shall not only be called and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

VII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences, of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice contrary to the church's judgment.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbtery.

XVII. Lastly, we do believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X. 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23; XV. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy 11:1 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significent mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts, 1, 15, Neh. 11, 18; IV, 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God on their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon or Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15 Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the querist may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk, and before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

Churches	County	Name of Messengers	Mo. Meeting	Baptised	Rec'd-Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contributions
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3	--	1	1	--	--	2	65	$ 8.00
Bethlehem	Tyrell	J. B. Holladia, C. C. Reynolds	3	--	--	2	--	1	1	29	7.00
Beulah	Hyde	D. D. Spencer, W. B. Harrington	4	--	--	--	--	--	1	30	3.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	L. S. Barnhill, C. L. James	2	2	--	--	--	--	2	44	10.00
Concord	Washington	J. A. Furlaw, A. W. Ambrose	4	--	--	--	--	2	2	30	6.00
Conoho	Martin	J. S. Johnson, B. L. Johnson	3	--	--	--	--	--	--	22	5.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	C. C. Dawson	3	--	--	1	--	--	1	8	5.00
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Bennie Snell, Rosena Bulluck	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	6	2.25
Deep Creek	Halifax	Bennett Moore	2	--	--	--	--	1	--	5	1.50
Falls Tar River	Nash	Joseph D. Fly, M. D. Cohoon	2	2	2	--	--	--	4	124	12.00
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Mrs. W. W. Eves	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--
Flat Swamp	Martin	Z. D. F. White, Lester House	1	--	--	--	--	--	1	39	12.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Marcellus Fleming, J. I. Allen	4	--	--	--	1	--	--	34	12.00
Hamilton	Martin	W. E. Grimes, Jesse Johnson	2	--	--	--	--	--	1	5	2.50
Hopeland	Nash	H. L. Adcock, W. L. Armstrong	1	--	--	1	--	--	1	47	5.00
Jamesville	Martin	W. O. Lee	1	--	--	--	--	--	--	12	2.50
Kehukee	Halifax	J. W. Butts, W. H. Weeks	3	1	--	--	--	--	2	26	8.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Staton, Eld. W. E. Staton	1	--	--	--	--	--	--	17	5.00
Lebanon	Dare	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Thos. Bland, W. K. Hymon	1	--	--	1	--	--	3	17	--3.00
Morattock	Washington	W. B. Clifton, M. J. Mizell	3	1	1	1	1	2	2	31	5.00
North Creek	Beaufort	J. C. Smith, G. T. Slade	3	--	--	--	--	--	3	22	3.00
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	J. C. Cutrell, Kate Johnson	3	1	--	--	--	1	2	16	5.00
Providence	Currituck	B. F. Perry, W. R. Perry	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	14	2.00
Pungo	Beaufort	Jas. W. Paul, I. J. Harris	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	14	2.00
Robersosnville	Martin	R. A. Bailey, Sally Jones	1	--	2	--	--	--	1	43	10.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	T. J. Smith, J. W. Brown	2	--	--	--	--	--	1	18	1.50
Singleton	Beaufort	J. D. Ward, Sarah Alligood	2	1	--	--	--	--	--	16	5.00
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	W. B. Harrington, Martha A. Credle	2	3	--	--	--	--	1	50	5.00
South Quay	Southampton Co. Va.	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--
Skewarkey	Martin	Sylvester Hassell, John H. Mizell	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	22	5.00
Sparta	Edgecombe	W. R. Abrams, E. P. Williamson	4	2	2	--	--	--	1	17	2.00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Kader Lilley, W. B. Harrington	4	2	1	1	--	--	6	98	20.00
Spring Green	Martin	S. L. Grimes, O. R. Roberson	4	--	--	--	--	--	3	46	10.00
Tarboro	Edgecombe	G. C. West, W. D. Brown	1	--	6	--	--	--	--	29	5.00
White Plains	Beaufort	W. M. Stubbs, Rufus Boyd	1	--	--	--	--	--	--	31	5.00
Williams	Edgecombe	C. H. Spivey, Van B. Vick	3	1	--	--	--	--	--	21	5.06

P. D. Gold Publishing Company
Wilson, N. C.

MINUTES OF THE
ONE HUNDRED AND SIXTY-THIRD
ANNUAL SESSION
OF THE
Kehukee
Primitive Baptist
Association

◆

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

TARBORO

EDGECOMBE COUNTY, N. C.

October 6th., 7th., and 8th., 1928

J. C. MOORE, Moderator, Whitakers, N. C.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk, Williamston, N. C.
A. D. GRIFFIN, Assistant Clerk, Williamston, N. C.
LESTER HOUSE, Assistant Clerk, Robersonville, N. C.

Proceedings

The 163rd annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Tarboro, Edgecombe County, N. C., Oct. 6th., 7th., and 8th., 1928.

The introductory sermon was preached by Eld. J. C. Moore.

After an intermission of one hour the association came together and was organized, (after prayer and praise by Elder J. L. Ross) with Elder J. C. Moore, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance brethren A. D. Griffin and Lester House.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance, J. J. Manning, and J. H. Daughtridge, on preaching, Moderator, Clerk, T. C. West and W. D. Brown.

The following visiting elders were present: R. W. Gurganus, R. H. Pittman, J. S. Corbitt, T. A. Stanfield, F. W. Keene, L. H. Stevenson, J. W. Gardner, J. W. Williams, R. E. Adams, S. B. Denny, D. G. Staples, J. A. Herndon, G. M. Corbitt, Elder Hancock, Luther Joyner, L. A. Johnson, W. H. Schenck, T. H. B. Pridgen, A. M. Crisp, J. E. Mewborn, and R. H. Boswell.

The following Elders were present from this association: J. N. Rogerson, J. C. Moore, Tilghman Sawyer, A. B. Denson, J. L. Ross, J. B. Roberts, W. B. Clifton, N. H. Harrison, W. E. Grimes, J. C. Smith and W. M. Stubbs.

Letters from 34 churches were received and read, the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

The association recognized the minority at Smithwick's Creek to be the original Primitive Baptist church there.

Called for correspondence, when the following was received:
Contentnea—H. L. Brake and E. A. Stanfield.
White Oak—Eld. R. W. Gurganus.
Upper Country Line—Elder F. W. Keene, and Elder T. A. Stanfield.
Lower Country Line—Elder J. A. Herndon and J. D. Dupree.
Black Creek—Elder S. B. Denny and Elder R. E. Adams.
Little River—J. J. Bateman and Elder L. H. Stevenson.
Baltimore—Minutes.
Senter District—Minutes.
Mayo—J. G. Staples.
Delaware—Minutes.
Ocmulgee—
Mountain District—
Mill Branch—J. R. Hunt, and minutes.
Upatoie—Minutes.
New River—Minutes.
Notaway—
Corresponding Va.—Minutes.
Abbott's Creek—

Warwick—Minutes.
Roaring River—
Salisbury—Minutes.
Delaware River—Minutes.
Seven Mile—Elder L. A. Johnson and W. P. Griffin.
Salem—Minutes.
Echeconne—
Staunton River—
Fisher's River—
Primitive Ebenezer—
White Water—
Ebenezer—Minutes.
Ketoctan—Minutes.
Cuivre Siloam—Minutes.
Zion—Minutes.

Elder N. H. Harrison agreed to visit both Black Creek and Contentnea Associations. Brethren J. H. D. Peel and A. W. Bailey to visit the White Oak association.

It was agreed Eld. J. C. Moore write an obituary of our beloved Brother Sylvester Hassell, to be printed in these minutes.
Petitionary letters called for.

The church at Rosemary presented a petition and was received in the association.

Bro. Lester House was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next association be held with the church at Falls Tar River, Rocky Mount, N. C., first Sunday in October, 1929, Saturday before and Monday after. B. S. Cowin was appointed to preach introductory sermon, and Eld W. E. Grimes to be his alternate.

Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

The association adjourned to meet Monday at 9 o'clock.

Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday P. M. at Stand.—Eld. J. W. Williams, Mat. 28:9-10. Eld. R. E. Adams, Deut. 32:1-2. Eld. J. S. Corbitt. (Did not get text.)

Sunday A. M.—Eld. J. A. Herndon, John 17:1-3. Elder R. H. Pittman, Titus, 1:1. Elder R. W. Gurganus. No special text.

Sunday P. M.—Eld. J. W. Gardner, 2nd Timothy 4:2. Elder S. B. Denny, Gal. 3:20. Elder Hancock, 1st Peter 1:2.

Monday—Elder G. M. Corbitt. (Did not get text).
Elder Hancock. (Did not get text.)

MONDAY

The association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Eld. A. B. Denson.

A move was made by Eld. J. L. Ross and carried, that Eld. J. C. Moore resign his position as moderator of this association, because of his action in preaching Eld. R. H. Pittman of Luray, Va., over the protest and against the advice of this association, which did not favor his preaching in this association owing to his affiliation with J. R. Wilson in his disorder in Virginia. He failed to resign because the votes did not show the churches were unanimously in favor of it, but he acknowledged his mistake, and asked the association to forgive him, and it did so, and consented to permit him to serve the remainder of term.

The association elects its moderator annually.

The names of messengers were called over, those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The Finance Committee reported as follows:

In hand of clerk at close of last association		$89.50
Paid for printing	$50.00	
Clerk's fees	25.00	
Postage and Express	6.46	
	$81.46	
Leaving in hands of clerk		$ 8.04
Received at this association		$190.50

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hands of clerk, $77.00.

It was agreed articles of faith and decorum be printed annually.

It was agreed that if any member of this association be present with any association with which we correspond, he is authorized to represent this association.

Resolved: First, that this association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren and friends of the city of Tarboro, and the surrounding country for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this association, and for the use of the fair grounds, and kind welcome given the association by the mayor of Tarboro.

It was agreed our clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this association and the associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records, and be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the moderator.

J. C. MOORE, Moderator,

B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Tarboro, Edgecombe County, N. C., to the members, messengers and ministers composing it, and the Associations with which we correspond sendeth greetings:

The dear Lord has so greatly blessed us that we have again been permitted to meet together for which we desire to give thanks to our God, for we realize that all our blessings emanate and flow from his all bountiful hand, and may we all ever be found standing for the good old way which leads to love, joy and peace.

We deeply sorrow in the loss of our dearly beloved and highly esteemed brother Sylvester Hassell, one who has served us as Moderator for so many years, his wise counsel and guiding influence will ever linger in the memory of those he so faithfully served. He was so sound in the faith of salvation by grace and grace alone and always followed the old Landmark and never allowed any new theories to come in the association to mar our peace.

We hope we feel thankful for such a gift. May our dear brother, J. C. Moore, who has been chosen Moderator in his stead ever be found following in the same good old way, praying that the whole family of God may be kept in peace and love, one for another, by the power of him who doeth all things well.

We desire to thank God for the beautiful weather during the meeting and the kind hospitality and welcome shown us by the town and the brethren and friends of the community.

May God's richest blessings ever rest upon those who are standing for the peace of Zion.

Our next Association was appointed to be held with the church at Falls of Tar River, Nash County, N. C., first Saturday, Sunday and Monday in Oct. 1929, when and where we hope to meet again.

Lester House.

Elder J. C. Moore, Moderator,

Elder B. S. Cowen, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

D. W. Topping	Pantego, N. C.
N. H. Harrison	Pinetown, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin,	Williamston, N. C.
W. E. Grimes,	Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Moore,	Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw,	Elizabeth City, N. C.
A. B. Denson,	Rocky Mount, N. C.
W. E. Staton,	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tilghman Sawyer	Greenville, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs	Pinetown, N. C.
J. C. Smith	Elm City, N. C.
J. L. Ross,	Stokes, N. C.
J. B. Roberts,	Greenville, N. C.
W. B. Clifton,	Plymouth, N. C.

LICENTIATES

T. C. West,	Tarboro, N. C.
T. F. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
C. L. Robins,	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Joseph D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Lemuel Raper	Lucama, N. C.
E. W. Moore,	Scotland Neck, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS

Bear Grass—A. B. Ayers, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
Beulah—Dan Spencer, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson, Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Bennie Snell, Macclesfield, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Nana Brown, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—J. W. Batts, Enfield, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—A. M. Hyman, Tarboro, N. C.
North Creek—Fred Sawyer, Ransomville, N. C.
Pungo—J. H. Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—W. S. Brown, Rosemary, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizell, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carawan, R. 2, Box 37,
Swan Quarter, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—A. D. Griffin, Sr., Williamston, N. C.
Spring Green—W. L. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—T. C. West, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Lucinda Turner, 224 Lafayette Blvd., Norfolk, Va.
Rosemary—T. J. Lewis, Rosemary, N. C.

IN MEMORY OF ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL

"And I heard a voice from Heaven saying unto me, write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours, and their works do follow them."—Rev. 14:13.

Born in Williamston, Martin County, N. C., July 28th, 1842, died there August 18th., 1928; having reached the ripe age of 86 years and 21 days. His parents were Elder C. B. Hassell and his first wife Mary Davis, who died when her son was four years old. Three years afterward his father was married to Mrs. Marthy M. Jewett, widow of Elder D. E. Jewett of New York, who exercised her kind and motherly influence over him. He was twice married; first to Mary Isabella Yarrell in 1869; of this marriage one son was born, Paul, who died at the age of 15-years, after the death of his mother in 1871. On May 3rd, 1876 he was married to Miss Frances Louise Woodard, daughter of Calvin Woodard of Wilson County. There were born unto them seven children; three sons Frank, Charles and Calvin are now living. His wife died in January 1889 and his only daughter, Mary, preceded him to the grave a few years.

The Lord called him in youth to Skewarkey Church where he related an experience of grace, was received into membership and baptized the next day, January 11th, 1864, by his father, Elder C. B. Hassell in Roanoke River when the ground was covered with frozen snow and the ice in the river was more than an inch thick. "He said, the happiest day in my life." Began speaking in public December 1871—Ordained in August 1874.

Has served Skewarkey Jamesville, Hamilton, Great Swamp and Coneto Churches. God having endowed him with wisdom above his fellows (as Paul) in human learning unexcelled, graduating with honors from the University of N. C., at Chapel Hill, 1861. Began his chosen profession as teacher 1865. Established the Wilson Collegiate Institute at Wilson, N. C., 1872 and fourteen years successfully managed it. While living in Wilson his father, Elder C. B. Hassell was appointed by this (Kehukee) association in 1876 to write its third history, and to combine with it a history of the church from the Creation. For three years Elder C. B. Hassell laboured at the task, and on his death in 1880 committed his manuscript to his son to complete the work. To this great and laborious work the worthy son devoted his talents and almost his entire time for six years, to the completion and revisal of the History, bringing it down to 1885. On completion of this monumental work in 1886 he returned to Williamston, N. C., his old home, where he taught school and served the churches.

In 1892 he became associate Editor of the Gospel Messenger and in 1896 its proprietor and Editor for nearly 20 years, "Speaking the Truth in Love" by tongue and pen the remainder of his life, and the Bible was to him God's literal and eternal truth.

This Kehukee association which he has faithfully served for thirty five years as Moderator will miss his wise counsel, and the churches his loving service; "And though dead he yet speaketh."

Elder R. H. Pittman of Luray, Va., purchased and combined the Gospel Messenger with Zion's Advoçate in 1923 and all this time Elder Hassell has been on the Editorial Staff, where he will be sorely missed.

"Not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble are called." But God who is rich in mercy, will not leave himself without a witness; and in due season will manifest a leader upheld by the same Spirit bestowed upon Brother Hassell. "But the path of the Just is as the Shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day."—Prov. 4:18.

From my earliest recollection his example and noble character as a true servant, was held up as a pattern to this unworthy writer; by my dear father Elder A. J. Moore, his classmate at the University of N. C. and life long friend, (Five years his Senior and preceeded him to the grave) but loved him to the end as his best earthly friend. Am thankful for the sweet privilege I have enjoyed in their association here. Serene in death, the remains of our Dear Brother Hassell, were borne from his home to thir last resting place, (near his father and other loved ones gone before) in the Cemetery at Skewarkey Church, as the shades of evening cast their mantle over the earth, and the sun was illuminating the western hills.

According to his wish the son of his nearest friend in life, took a part with others of like precious faith in conducting the funeral services. Two hymns, both favorites of the deceased were sung, Rock of Ages, at the beginning, and How Firm a Foundation, at the conclusion. Also his favorite Psalm was read the 103, beginning, "Bless the Lord, Oh My Soul and all that is within me, Bless His Holy Name."

Among the large concourse of brethren and friends who had assembled to pay their last tribute of respect, was Elder N. H. Harrison (who is but a year or two younger than Elder Hassell, and now our oldest minister in the service) paid his departed friend a beautiful Eulogy. Other ministers who spoke very briefly at the home included Elder S. B. Denny, of Wilson, and Elder A. B. Denson. Also Elders Rogerson and Cowin spoke briefly at the grave. Surrounded by a host of sorrowing friends the casket was gently lowered into the grave to await the resurrection morn.

Mr. Josephus Daniel's tribute in the Observer few days later, under Sunset and Evening Star, bespeaks the esteem and love of one who was taught in his youth by him. None knew him but to love his noble character, which proved that a good name is rather to be chosen than great riches. May the Lord enable us to emulate the worthy example of our dear Brother Hassell, who manifested by his life that the Spirit of Christ was with him.

Through the providential mercy of God, he was blessed with the kind ministration and care of his niece Mrs. G. W. Hardison, who lived at his home with her little family; and on my few visits to see him shortly before his death, was thankful to see manifested her loving consideration for his comfort. Also his son, Charles, was blessed to be with him in his last conscious moments

JULIUS C. MOORE.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom. power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state or moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VII. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse to call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not only in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences, of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice contrary to the church's judgment.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded..

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X. 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts. IV. 23; XV. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy 11:1. 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st. Cor. XIV. 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts. 1, 15. Neh. 11, 18; IV, 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st. Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the querist may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conferences shall be recorded by the clerk, and before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it ncessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

Churches	County	Messengers	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3						1	65	8.00
Bethlehem	Tyrell	J. A. Bodwell, C. C. Reynolds	3			2				27	3.00
Beulah	Hyde	C. C. Cullifer, D. D. Spencer	4			1				30	3.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	B. D. Moore, G. B. Robuck	2							45	10.00
Concord	Washington	J. A. Furlaw, J. B. Ambrose	4	2					1	30	5.00
Conoho	Martin	Jesse Johnson, B. L. Johnson	3			1			1	20	3.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	C. C. Dawson, Effie Gilespy	3						1	7	5.00
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Bennie Snell, Sister Curry	2						1	5	1.50
Deep Creek	Halifax	Bennett Moore	2							5	1.50
Falls Tar River	Nash	S. D. Ward, W. D. Melton	2	3	2			3	4	118	12.00
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Lydia Ward, Wm. Lowry	4	1					1	25	3.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	Lester House, T. L. Williams	1						1	42	10.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Elder Jas. B. Roberts, Marcellus Fleming	4	1					1	34	11.00
Hamilton	Martin	Elder W. E. Grimes, J. A. Johnson	2						1	4	3.00
Hopeland	Nash	N. T. Crocker H. L. Adcock	1						2	45	5.00
Jamesville	Martin	Luther Hardison, J. B. Allen	1						2	10	1.50
Kehukee	Halifax	J. W. Butts, J. W. House	3		1				3	24	5.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	W. E. Staton, A. Strickland	4						3	14	5.00
Lebanon	Dare	No Letter.									
Mount Zion	Halifax	A. M. Hyman, W. K. Hyman	1						1	16	3.00
Morattock	Washington	Eld. W. B. Clifton, W. J. Mizell	3	2					1	31	5.00
North Creek	Beaufort	Elder J. C. Smith	3						1	24	3.00
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	Catherin Johnson, Lucinda Turner	3							15	5.00
Providence	Dare	J. W. Beacham, B. F. Perry	4						2	42	9.00
Pungo	Beaufort	Joseph W. Paul, D. B. Carter	2							14	2.00
Robersonville	Martin	J. L. Roberson, W. E. Roberson	1	1					1	43	8.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	W. S. Brown	2					1		17	1.50
Singleton	Beaufort	Elder Tilghman Sawyer, J. D. Ward	2		3				1	18	3.00
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	Lorena Jarvis, Anne Harris	1							50	5.00
Skewarkey	Martin	J. H. Mizell, J. S. Meeks	2						1	22	3.00
Sparta	Edgecombe	E. P. Williamson, E. W. Gladstone	4	2					1	18	4.00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Kader Lilly, George S. Lilley	2	1			5			33	10.00
Rosemary	Halifax	T. J. Lewis	1	2					2	9	1.50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder W. E. Grimes, W. A. Ross	4	1					4	45	10.00
Tarboro	Edgecombe	T. C. West, W. D. Brown	1	2					2	29	5.00
White Plains	Beaufort	Elder W. M. Stubbs, J. E. Boyd	1		2				4	28	4.00
Williams	Edgecombe	C. H. Spivey, V. B. Vick	3						1	20	5.00

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred and Sixty-Fourth

ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Kehukee

Primitive Baptist

Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

FALLS TAR RIVER

Rocky Mount, N. C.

October 5th, 6th and 7th., 1929

A. B. DENSON,	Moderator
B. S. COWIN	Clerk
R. A. BAILEY	Assistant Clerk
J. C. MOORE	Assistant Clerk

Proceedings

The 164th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Falls Tar River, Rocky Mount, N. C., October 5th., 6th., and 7th., 1929.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder B. S. Cowin, from Numbers 21:16.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together and was organized, after prayer and praise by Eld. J. N. Rogerson, with Eld. A. B. Denson, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Eld. J. C. Moore and Bro. R. A. Bailey.

The following committees were appointed: On finance J. J. Manning and J. H. Dautridge, on preaching, moderator, clerk, J. H. Dautridge and H. L. Trevathan.

The following visiting Elders were present: J. T. Rowe, A. L. Harrison, J. W. Gardner, T. H. B. Pridgen, W. R. Monk, J. E. Hocutt, E. L. Cobb, J. S. Corbitt, G. W. Corbitt, L. A. Johnson, Luther Joyner, W. R. Hines, J. E. Mewborne, L. H. Stevenson, G. W. Boswell, J. T. Williams, S. B. Denny, F. W. Keene, H. F. Hutchins and L. H. Hardy.

The following elders were present from this Association: N. H. Harrison, J. N. Rogerson, J. C. Moore, A. B. Denson, W. B. Clifton, W. E. Grimes, J. L. Ross, J. C. Smith, W. M. Stubbs, Tilghman Sawyer, T. C. West, Lemuel Raper and B. S. Cowin.

Letters from 33 churches were received and read, the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

Contentnea—H. L. Brake, G. W. Gardner.
White Oak—
Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—W. R. Monk, Minutes.
Black Creek—Eld. E. L. Cobb, J. D. Morris, Minutes.
Little River—R. D. Langdon, Minutes.
Baltimore—Eld. J. T. Rowe, Minutes.
Senter District—Minutes.
Mayo—
Delaware—Eld. J. T. Rowe.
Ocmulgee—Minutes.
Mountain District—
Mill Branch—W. J. Harrelson, Minutes.
Upatoie—
New River—Minutes.
Notaway—
Corresponding, Va.—
Abbott's Creek.
Warwick—Minutes.
Roaring River—
Salisbury—
Delaware River—L. H. Hardy.

Seven Mile—Eld. L. A. Johnson, Minutes.
Salem—Minutes.
Echeconne—
Staunton River—Minutes.
Fisher's River—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—
White Water—
Ebenezer—Minutes.
Ketoctan—Elder A. L. Harrison, Maurice Schwab.
Cuivre Siloam—Minutes.
Zion—Minutes.

Resolution adopted by the Kehukee Association in conference assembled at the church of Falls Tar River, Oct. 5th., 1929.

It was agreed to drop all formal correspondence with all associations except Contentnea and Black Creek; and that all ministers of like precious faith and order (in good standing at their home churches) are cordially invited to visit and preach for us, as the Lord directs and blesses them with light and liberty. Likewise all brethren in order at their home churches, will be welcome among us, as the Lord directs their minds to come.

Copies of our minutes will be sent annually for information and as a token of our love and fellowship.

Done by order of Association.

J. C. MOORE,
R. A. BAILEY, Committee.

Elder Lemuel Raper agreed to visit Black Creek, and Elders T. C. West and W. E. Grimes to visit Contentnea associations.

It was agreed Sister W. B. Strickland be appointed to write an obituary of Elder W. E. Staton.

Bro. Joseph D. Fly was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attacked to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Skewarkey, Martin County, N. C., on highway No. 30, 1 mile south of Williamston, first Sunday in October, 1930, Saturday before and Monday after.

Elder W. E. Grimes was appointed to preach introductory sermon, and Eld. T. C. West be his alternate.

Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

The Association adjourned to meet Monday at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday P. M.:
J. E. Hocutt, (did not get text.)
J. S. Corbitt, Hebrews 7:25.
T. H. B. Pridgen, Songs 5:1.

Saturday night: W. R. Monk, Luke 2:12. Lemuel Raper Gal. 1:12.

Sunday A. M.: W. R. Hines, Deut. 33:29; J. W. Gardner, Romans 8:1; A. L. Harrison, John 5:21.

Sunday P. M.: J. T. Rowe, Deut. 32:1-12; L. H. Stevenson, 1st. Cor. 2:19.

In house: L. A. Johnson, Mat. 5:13, 14; J. E. Mewbern, Hebrews 7:11.

Sunday night: E. L. Cobb, 2nd Tim. 4:2; S. B. Denny, Ruth 3:10.

Monday A. M.—J. T. Williams and J T. Rowe (did not get texts.)

The association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Eld. A. L. Harrison.

It was agreed a short obituary of our dear faithful brother, Kader Lilley be inserted in these minutes.

Agreed clerk buy a book for recording minutes of Association.

Agreed resolution adopted on Saturday regarding correspondence with sister Associations be read and approved.

Agreed messengers from church at Jamesville be excluded from Association until they get in order.

The names of messengers were called over, and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last association		$ 77.00
Paid for printing	$50.00	
Postage and express	6.40	
Clerks fees	25.00	
Total	$81.40	
Received at this association		$174.10

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hands of clerk $91.90.

It was agreed that if any members of the Association be present with any Association with which we correspond, he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns, and forbids all kinds of trading or misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to full extent of the law.

It was agreed this association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to brethren, sisters and friends in surrounding country and city for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this association, and to the city of Rocky Mount for police.

It was agreed our clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this Association and the Associations with which we correspond: that he record a copy on our records, and be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator,

B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Association in its 164th annual session with the church at Falls Tar River, Nash County, N. C.,

To the Association with which we correspond, and to the churches of our own Association sendeth greetings:

Beloved brethren and sisters: We are once more blessed of the Lord to meet each other and many visitors of like precious faith to sit together and worship God in spirit and truth, and to feel His love and protecting care over us. The God of heaven and of earth has caused His ministers to come from different parts of the country and be with us, to preach the gospel of salvation by grace. Our hearts were made to rejoice as the words of our Redeemer fell from the lips of His servants, who have been blessed with the liberty of speech to speak to the comfort of God's children and to the honor and glory of His name.

We believe it is by grace that the inner man sees Christ, it is by grace we receive Him, love Him and believe in Him. It is for this reason we find joy and comfort in obeying His commandments, and trying each day we live to walk in His footsteps. It is by His spirit that we receive a hope that endures through all time.

Christ prayed that Peter's faith fail not, and we ask all our brethren and sisters to pray that each of us may look unto Jesus who is the author and finisher of our faith, and that we may adorn the profession we have made with an orderly walk and a godly conversation.

Now may all honor and glory be given unto Him who died on the cross that we might live.

Good order has prevailed throughout the meeting, the congregation large and attentive, the kindness and hospitality of the brethren, sisters and friends unexcelled; and God has blessed us with good weather through the meeting. If we know our own hearts we desire to thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord for all His blessings, and His name have all the glory.

The next session of our Association is appointed to be held with the church at Skewarkey, Martin County, N. C., on highway No. 30, one mile south of Williamston, and we extend to all our brethren, sisters and friends, a cordial invitation to be with us there and then and join us in praising God and our Saviour Jesus Christ.

JOSEPH D. FLY,

A. B. DENSON, Moderator

B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND ADDRESSES

D. W. Topping	Pantego, N. C.
N. H. Harrison	Pinetown, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson	Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin	Williamston, N. C.
W. E. Grimes	Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw	Elizabeth City, N. C.
A. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Tilghman Sawyer	Greenville, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs	Pinetown, N. C.
J. C. Smith	Elm City, N. C.
J. L. Cobb	Stokes, N. C.
J. B. Roberts	Greenville, N. C.
W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.
T. C. West	Tarboro, N. C.
Lemuel Raper	Lucama, N. C.

LIST OF LICENTIATES.

T. F. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
C. L. Robbins	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Joseph D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
E. W. Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Jabie Harris	Swan Quarter, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS

Bear Grass—A. B. Ayers	Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
Beulah—Dan Spencer	Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James	Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson	Greenville, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose	Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson	Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Bennie Snell	Macclesfield, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan	Whitakers, N. C.
Flat Swomp—E. C. House	Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves	Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Lena Harrington	Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White	Whitakers, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen	Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—Willie A. Riddick	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell	East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman	Tarboro, N. C.
North Creek—Fred Sawyer	Pantego, N. C.
Pungo—D. B. Carter	Pungo, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry	Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood	Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizzell	Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—Jabie Harris	Swan Quarter, N. C.

Sparta—E. P. Williamson	Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwicks Creek—A. D. Griffin, Sr.	Williamston, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross,	Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—T. C. West,	Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey	Tarboro, N. C.
White Plaine—W. W. Bowen	Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey	Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan,	1716 Brown Ave., Norfolk, Va.
Rosemary—T. J. Lewis	Rosemary, N. C.

ELDER W. E. STATON.

Elder W. E. Staton, son of Elder W. F. and Kiddie Staton, was born May 6th, 1870 and died August 17, 1929. Elder Staton waes a good man. His intentions were good. If he made a mistake, it was of the head and not of the heart. He was pastor of Lawrence's church and was quite feeble the last year he lived, but went to his church as long as he was able.

He was married September 18, 1892 to Miss Olivia Pierce. Elder Staton's children are Herbert H. Staton, Mrs. Selma Joyner and Sylvester Station.

Elder Willie E. Grimes preached his funeral at the house and spoke at the grave to many of his friends and neighbors who esteemed him. He was buried at Lawrence's church beside his father and mother. He was a firm believer in salvation by grace, having no confidence in human works. We believe it was God's will to call him away from this world of suffering to enter into that rest where there is no more suffering. May the Lord lead and guide us by His Spirit while we live in this sinful world.

ELIZABETH STRICKLAND.

DEACON KADER LILLEY.

Brother Kader Lilley was born February 12th., 1847, and was raised on a farm, receiving a moderate education, and on April 4th., 1867 he married Miss Lydia Lilley, who died December 9th., 1869.

After becoming reconciled to the death of his first wife he married Miss Mary Griffin on May 2nd., 1872, and unto them were born six children, Dawson, Lawrence, Sylvester, Eason, Lydia and Katie, all surviving him except Lawrence. His second wife departed this life October 11th., 1922.

On Saturday before the 4th Sunday in June 1892 he went before the church at Smithwick Creek, and related an experience which he had carried for eighteen or twenty years and was welcomely received and was baptized the following day by Elder Henry Peele.

Bro. Lilley when a young man engaged in farming, lumber, and mill business, and by economy, frugality, and legitimate business principles amassed great wealth. He never spared time, nor means for his church, nor for the entertainment of his brethren and sisters, and all that were in need.

When the church building was burned at Smithwick's Creek Nov. 1896, Brother Lilley was by far the largest contributor, contributing money, brick, rough and dressed lumber, shingles and labor, thereby the building was soon restored.

On Saturday before the 4th Sunday in May, 1899 he was chosen for a deacon. He held that position, and filled the office with unusual ability until his death.

When the church at Smithwicks Creek became divided on doctrinal points, Sept. 1927, Bro. Lilley stood firm for the doctrine of the Primitive Baptists, salvation by grace, never wavering and never faltering in the least. He was abused, he was censured, and he was envied, but none of these moved him. He would accept no compromise, no nothing but the doctrine that was "delivered to the saints." On Saturday before the 4th Sunday in March, 1929 he brought the move of non-fellowship against the leader and his followers and the move unanimously prevailed. Bro. Lilley was repeatedly asked to withdraw his move of non-fellowship but as before he stood firm and when the church divided in May, 1928, Bro. Lilley opened the first conference, using hymn number 4, Loyd's selections, asking God to re-establish the church, and place it in full fellowship with all true churches.

Brother Lilley told the writer a short time before he died that "he had lived to see his dream materialized" (see his book entitled, "My Life and Experience" page 23) "and that my prayer unto God has been answered for I have repeatedly prayed unto God that I and Bro. John N. Rogerson, who has labored so faithful with me, would be allowed to live to see the church once more in gospel order and correspondence restored: "For mine eyes have seen thy salvation, which thou hast prepared before the face of all people." St. Luke 2:30, 31.

Brother Lilley has been called to his home to return no more, but his name will live as long as the church exists for it is well known that he, being led by God, and assisted by sister churches, saved the church at Smithwicks Creek from the grip of Arminianism.

He departed this life January 26th., 1929 and his funeral was preached the following day by Elders J. N. Rogerson and B. S. Cowin and he was buried in the presence of a large number of brethren, sisters and friends; so ended the career of one so faithful and beloved.

EPHRAIM PEELE.

ARTICLES OF FAITH.

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdow, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state or moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VII. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptiezd after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences, of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice just and unjust, and a general judgment.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general punishment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutural comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM.

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X. 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts. IV. 23; VI. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy 11:1. 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st. Cor. XIV. 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts. 1, 15. Neh. 11, 18; IV. 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15. Gal 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st. Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conferences shall be recorded by the clerk, and before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

Churches	Counties	Messengers	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3	1					3	63	8.00
Bethlehem	Tyrell	C. C. Reynolds, J. J. Bodwell	3							27	3.00
Beulah	Hyde	D. D. Spencer, C. C. Cullifer	2						1	30	3.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	B. D. Moore, G. B. Robuck	2						2	43	10.00
Concord	Washington	A. W. Ambrose, J. A. Furlaw	4					1	4	25	3.00
Conoho	Martin	B. L. Johnson, J. S. Johnson	3		1	1			1	19	5.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Annie Mizell, Mary Holland	3							7	3.00
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Bennie Snell, Mary M. Curry	2					1	1	3	1.50
Deep Creek	Halifax	E. W. Moore	2					2		3	1.00
Falls Tar River	Nash	Jesse Vick, J. H. Dautridge	2	4					5	114	12.00
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Ludie Meads, William Lowry	2							24	2.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	Lester House, E. C. House	1		2				2	38	10.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Marcellus Fleming, Carl Morris	4			2			1	30	17.00
Hopeland	Nash	Eld. J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	1	1			1		2	42	5.00
Jamesville	Martin										
Kehukee	Halifax	Streeter Cherry, Willie A. Riddick	3	5	1				5	21	6.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland, F. B. Staton	4			1			3	13	5.00
Lebanon	Dare										
Mount Zion	Halifax	A. M. Hyman	2							17	3.00
Morattock	Washington	Eld. W. B. Clifton, W. J. Mizell	3						1	30	2.00
North Creek	Beaufort	Eld. J. C. Smith	3							21	2.00
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	Kate Johnson	3						1	14	3.00
Providence	Dare	By Letter	4						3	40	5.00
Pungo	Beaufort	J. W. Paul	2						2	12	2.00
Robersonville	Martin	Robert Staton, R. A. Bailey	1						2	42	8.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	W. D. Adkins, W. S. Brown	2	1				1		18	1.50
Singleton	Beaufort	Lemuel Raper	2							18	3.00
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	Jabie Harris, Eld. W. B. Clifton	1						5	43	5.00
Skewarkey	Martin	J. H. Mizell, J. S. Meeks	2		2				1	22	5.00
Sparta	Edgecombe	W. A. Armstrong, E. P. Williamson	4						1	17	5.00
Smithwicks Creek	Martin	J. J. Manning, Plenny Peel	2	5						34	10.00
Rosemary	Halifax	Kate Johnson	3						1	14	3.00
Spring Green	Martin	W. A. Ross, Eld. W. E. Grimes	4					2	2	50	8.00
Tarboro	Edgecombe	T. C. West, W. D. Brown	1	2	1				2	30	5.00
White Plains	Beaufort	Eld. W. M. Stubbs	1						2	27	5.00
Williams	Edgecombe	C. H. Spivey, V. B. Vick	3	3					2	22	4.00

MINUTES

of the

One Hundred And Sixty-Fifth

ANNUAL SESSION

of the

Kehukee
Primitive Baptist
Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Skewarkey

Martin County, North Carolina

October 4th, 5th and 6th., 1930

A. B. Denson ---------------------- Moderator
B. S. Cowin ------------------------- Clerk
R. A. Bailey, -------------------- Asst. Clerk
J. C. Moore --------------------- Asst. Clerk

Proceedings

The 165th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Skewarkey, Martin County, North Carolina, October 4th, 5th., and 6th., 1930.

The introductory sermon was preached by Eld. W. E. Grimes, from 1 Cor. 1:1, 2.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together, and after prayer and praise by Eld. W. B. Clifton, was organized with Eld. A. B. Denson, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance, R. A. Bailey, and Eld. J. C. Moore.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance J. J. Manning and J. F. Griffin.

On preaching, Moderator, Clerk, J. H. Mizell and W. S. Lilley.

The following visiting Elders were present: F. W. Keene, A. L. Harrison, J. E. Mewborn, J. S. Corbitt, Luther Joyner, H. F. Hutchins, and R. H. Boswell.

The following Elders were present from this Association: J. N. Rogerson, J. C. Moore, A. B. Denson, W. M. Stubbs, J. L. Ross, Joseph D. Fly, W. B. Clifton, W. E. Grimes and B. S. Cowin

Letters from 32 churches were received and read, the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in the table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:
Black Creek—W. B. Barnes, J. S. Boyd, J. S. Rogerson.
Contentnea—G. W. Gardner and J. S. Corbitt.

Minutes were received from the following associations: Mill Branch, New River, Staunton River, Ketoctan, Salem, Zion, Smith River, Little River, Fishers River, Upper Country Line, Abbott's Creek, Warwick, Ocmulgee, Delaware, Baltimore, Cuivre, Siloam, Mountain District, Seven Mile, Fisher's River, Mayo, Black Creek, and Contentnea.

Agreed Eld. J. C. Smith be appointed to write an obituary of Eld. D. W. Topping, and Bro. H. C. Brown prepare an obituary of Eld T. C. West.

Agreed Eld. W. B. Clifton be appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

The churches at Great Swamp, Pungo, and Bethlehem requested a withdrawal from the Association. Action was deferred till Monday.

It was agreed to drop all formal correspondence with all Associations; and that all ministers of like precious faith and order (in good standing at their home churches) are cordially invited to visit and preach for us, as the Lord directs and blesses them, with light and liberty. Likewise all bretheren in order at their home churches, will be welcome among us, as the Lord directs their minds to come.

Copies of our minutes will be sent annually for information and as a token of our love and fellowship.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Briery Swamp first Sunday in October, 1931, Saturday before and Monday after. Eld. J. N. Rogerson was appointed to preach introductory sermon, and B. S. Cowin be his alternate.

Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday P. M.

Eld. F. W. Keene, 1st. Sam. 20:39.
Eld. J. S. Corbitt, Eph. 3:8.
Eld. Luther Joyner, no particular text.

Sunday A. M.

Eld. A. L. Harrison, 1 Cor. 2:1-10.
Eld. J. E. Mewborn, Romans 4:10.
Eld. J. N. Rogerson, Romans 2:28-29.

Sunday P. M.

Eld. R. H. Boswell, "Bethel" Gen. 35:1.
Eld. A. B. Denson, 1 John 1:5-7.
Eld. B. S. Cowin, Psalms 23:3.

Monday

Eld. W. B. Clifton, Psalms 125:1.
Eld. W. M. Stubbs, Hebrews 4:12.
Eld. J. C. Moore, 1 Cor. 13:13.

MONDAY A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened wtih prayer and praise by Eld. J. L. Ross.

The names of messengers were called over, and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association		$91.90
Paid for printing	$50.00	
Postage	5.60	
Clerks Fees	25.00	
		$80.60
Leaving in hands of clerk		$11.30

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hands of clerk $80.00.

The churches at Great Swamp and Bethlehem agreed to defer the matter of withdrawal till the next sitting of Association. The church at Pungo was dropped from the list of churches.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinde of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to brethren, sisters and friends in surrounding country and city for their liberal hospitality in entertaining this Association.

It was agreed our Clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches composing this Association, and among Sister Associations as an expression of love and fellowship that he record a copy on our records, and be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed wtih singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator

B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

To whom these presents may come, and especially the Churches composing the Kehukee Association, Greetings: "Brethren by the mercy of our God we have been brought together again as we humbly hope, for the purpose of mingling our voices in praise to Almighty God for His abounding love and mercy, and gracious providence in enabling us to look unto Him, and to realize our utter dependence on Him, for life and for Salvation. Brethren it has been our glorious privilege to meet thus annually for many years, and in all these years our coming together we hope under the leading and guidance of the Holy Spirit has been for our mutual benefit, building us up in the most holy faith, knitting our hearts more closely together, and creating a sincere desire to know nothing among us save Jesus Crucified, the Way, the Truth and the Life.

Brethren we pray that peace may abound in our midst, that errors and delusions of all kinds may be banished and the precious truth of the finished work of Jesus in the salvation of poor Sinners, be so firmly fixed in the hearts of all God's dear children by His gracious Spirit that their talk and every action shall show forth the praises of Him who has called them from death in Sin, to life, in Jesus. Brethren let us strive to follow in the old Landmarks, having no strange Gods among us, desiring the sincere milk of the word that our souls may grow thereby.

May God enable us to strive for the things that make for peace, and for that blessed truth which comforts and edifies each other and redounds to the glory of our God. At this, our annual meeting, we have been blessed with good weather, and a spread of the fat things of the kingdom of our God, a plentious hospitality and good behavior, all of which we desire to render thanks to the God of all grace.

The next sitting of the Association is appointed to meet with the church at Briery Swamp, 1st Sunday in October, Saturday before and Monday following, 1931, when and where by the Grace of God we hope to meet you again.

So brethren farewell.

ELD. W. B. CLIFTON,

October 4th., 1930.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND ADDRESSES

J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.
J. C. Smith, Elm City, N. C.
J. L. Ross, Stokes, N. C.
J. B. Roberts, Greenville, N. C.
W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Joseph D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.

LICENTIATES

E. W. Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Jabie Harris, Swan Quarter, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—A. B. Ayers, Williamson, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
Beulah—Nora Alligood, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe——C. C. Dawson, Greenville, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Bennie Snell, Macclesfield, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp——E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flaty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Lena Harrington, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Willie A. Riddick, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattock—Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman, Tarboro, N. C.
North Creek—John Smith, Pantego, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.

Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizzell, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—Jabie Harriss, Swan Quarter, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—A. D. Griffin, Sr., Williamston, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—H. C. Brown, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 221 West 2nd St., Brown Ave., Norfolk, Va.
Rosemary—T. J. Lewis, Rosemary, N. C.

OBITUARY OF ELDER. D. W. TOPPING.

It is with a sorrowful heart that I attempt to write a sketch of the life of Elder Daniel Webster Topping. He was a man I thought a great deal of as I associated with him for a great many years.

He was a hard working man. I often heard him say he did not want to be burdensome to any of his brethren. I remember when I was only a boy that we lived on the road he traveled going to North Creek church on his meeting days, and how faithful he was. It was never too cold, too hot, too dry nor too wet for him to go to North Creek on his meeting days if he was able to go.

He served that church more than fifty years and preached the first sermon I ever received, he also baptized me the 3rd Sunday in Nov. 1901. From that time until his death we had good meetings without any discord. He was a man who loved peace, was strong in the faith and contended for it.

Our last meeting together at North Creek was at our quarterly meeting 3rd Sunday in December. He preached good, went home, was taken worse and died the 4th day of March, 1930, and we believe he is where the wicked cease to trouble and his weary soul will forever be at rest.

May the good Lord bless and comfort his bereaved family. This done by order of the church, also of the Association.

Elder J. C. Smith,

Elm City, N. C.

The obituary sent me by Bro. Brown was typewritten and I attached it to the minutes, sent it to publishers, but the whole copy of minutes was lost in the mail, so in preparing a second copy I regret that I have no copy of the obituary of Eld. T. C. West.—Clerk.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disbedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state or moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

VIII. We believe, ln like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

IX. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

X. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XI. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences, of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice.

XIII. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general punishment.

XIV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XV. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVI. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union, and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the chuches, without their consent, but only to sit and acts as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM.

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X. 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are preesnt in the fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts. IV. 23; VI. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy 11:1. 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st. Cor. XIV. 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts. 1, 15. Neh. 11, 18, IV. 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st. Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conferences shall be recorded by the clerk, and before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 8. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 9. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

Churches	County	Name of Messengers	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contributions
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3	1					4	60	$ 8.00
Bethlehem	Tyrell	Ask for withdrawal									
Beulah	Hyde	Jabie Harris									
Briery Swamp	Pitt	G. N. Warren, Eld. J. L. Ross	2	1				2	1	40	8.00
Concord	Washington	A. W. Ambrose, J. A. Furlaw	4					1		24	3.00
Conoho	Martin	B. L. Johnson, J. S. Johnson	3							19	4.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Anne Mizell, Lydia Bryant	3						1	6	3.00
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Mary M. Curry, Bennie Snell	2							3	1.50
Deep Creek	Halifax	Bennett Moore, E. O. Moore	2							5	1.00
Falls Tar River	Nash	M. D. Calhoun, J. F. Griffin	2	6	1				2	120	12.00
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder W. B. Clifton, William Lowry	2		1					21	2.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	Lester House, Z. D. F. White	1						2	36	5.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	M. Fleming, J. I. Allen	4	1	2			2	4	27	5.00
Hopeland	Nash	H. L. Adcock, N. T. Crocker	1	1				2	1	40	3.00
Kehukee	Halifax	Streeter Cherry, Willie A. Riddick	3						2	22	6.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland, F. V. Staton	4						2	10	5.00
Lebanon	Dare										
Mount Zion	Halifax	W. E. Grimes, W. T. Bland	2	2			1			19	3.00
Morattock	Washington	W. J. Mizzell, Mary A. Turner	2						1	10	1.50
North Creek	Beaufort	J. W. Smith, F. T. Sawyer	3		1				1	22	3.00
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	C. Johnson, Sula R. Lindsey	3	1		1				14	2.50
Providence	Dare	B. F. Perry, W. R. Perry	4						1	37	9.75
Robersonville	Martin	W. E. Roberson, R. A. Bailey	1	1	1	1			2	41	10.25
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	C. J. Smith, W. S. Brown	2						1	16	1.00
Singleton	Beaufort	Eld. W. M. Stubbs	2			4			2	12	1.00
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	Eld. W. B. Clifton, Jabie Harris	1	1	2	2		2	2	42	4.00
Skewarkey	Martin	J. H. Mizell, J. S. Meeks	2	1					4	19	3.00
Sparta	Edgecombe	W. A. Armstrong, Fannie M. Dildy	4						1	16	5.00
Smithwicks Creek	Martin	J. J. Manning, Plenny Peel	2	2			1		2	35	10.00
Rosemary	Halifax	T. J. Lewis, E. T. Sanders	1	2	2				1	14	1.50
Spring Green	Martin	Orlando Roberson, J. L. Powell	4			1			1	50	8.00
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. D. Brown, H. C. Brown	1		1				1	28	5.00
White Plains	Beaufort	Eld. W. M. Stubbs, W. F. Waters	1		3					30	5.00
Williams	Edgecombe	C. H. Spivey, Van B. Vick	3						2	18	3.00

MINUTES

of the

One Hundred and Sixty-Sixth

ANNUAL SESSION

of the

KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION

◆

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

BRIERY SWAMP

PITT COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

OCTOBER 3d, 4th and 5th, 1931

A. B. Denson	Moderator
B. S. Cowin	Clerk
R. A. Bailey	Assistant Clerk
B. D. Moore	Assistant Clerk

Proceedings

The 166th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Briery Swamp, Pitt County, North Carolina, October 3rd, 4th, and 5th, 1931.

The introductory sermon was preached by Eld. B. S. Cowin from Rev. 12.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together, and after prayer and praise by Eld. J. C. Moore, was organized with Eld. A. B. Denson, Moderator and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance brethren R. A. Bailey and B. D. Moore.

Agreed visiting brethren be invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance Brethren J. J. Manning and Lester House.

On preaching, Moderator, Clerk, Eld. J. L. Ross and L. S. Barnhill.

The following visiting elders were present: F. W. Keene, Tilghman Sawyer, S. B. Denny, Leonard Raper, Luther Joyner and J. E. Mewborn.

The following elders were present from this Association: J. N. Rogerson, J. C. Moore, A. B. Denson, J. L. Ross, J. S. Corbitt, Jabie Harris, C. L. Robbins, W. E. Grimes, Joseph D. Fly, W. M. Stubbs, W B. Clifton, and B. S. Cowin.

Letters from 30 churches were received and read, the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Agreed Bro. A. W. Ambrose be appointed to investigate the condition of the church at Lebanon.

Agreed we ask for a restoration of correspondence with the Contentnea Association, and that our messengers Elders J. L. Ross and J. S. Corbitt be instructed to ask for the same.

Minutes were received from the following Associations: Ebenezer, Little River, Abbott's Creek, Ocmulgee, Smith's River, Zion, Fisher's River, Upper Country Line, Staunton River, Cuivre Silvam, Delaware, Baltimore, New River, Mayo, Salem, Contentnea and Black Creek.

Agreed Sister West be appointed to write an obituary of Eld. T. C. West.

Agreed Bro. H. L. Adcock be appointed to write a corersponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, N. C., first Sunday in October, 1932, Saturday before and Monday following. Eld. A. B. Denson was appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Eld. W. E. Grimes be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

ORDER OF PREACHING.

Saturday P. M., Eld. Leonard Raper, Matt. 9:20.
Sat. P. M., Eld. Tilghman Sawyer, Prov. 16:1-3.
Saturday P. M., Eld. Jabie Harris, 2nd Tim. 1:1-6.
Sunday A. M., Eld. Luther Joyner, Eph. 2:5.
Sunday A. M., Eld. F. W. Keene, Songs, 2:40.
Sunday A. M., Eld. J. E. Mewborn, John 8:36.
Sunday P. M., Eld. W. B. Clifton, Eph. 2:1-4.
Sunday P. M., Eld. Joseph D. Fly, Eph. 1:5, 6.
Sunday P. M., Eld. W. M. Stubbs, Matt. 6:5-16.
Monday A. M., Eld. J. S. Corbitt, 2nd Cor. 4:20, 21.
Monday A. M., Eld. J. L. Ross, Romans, 8:31.
Concluding remarks by Moderator.

MONDAY A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Eld. J. S. Corbitt.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for, none received.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association		$80.00
Paid for printing	$50.00	
Postage	4.40	
Clerk's Fees	25.00	
Record books	3.75	
	Total $83.15	

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in the hands of the clerk $85.00.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the association while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to brethren, sisters and friends of surrounding country for their liberal hopitality in entertaining this Association.

It was agreed our clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches composing this Association, and among Sister Associations as an expression of love and fellowhip, that he record a copy on our records, and he be paid $25.00 for his services. There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benedictions by the moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator,
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

Beloved Brethren:

Through the mercy of our God, we are permitted to meet again in another Association. "Behold how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity." Psalms 133:1. Let us strive to keep out all things that cause strife and confusion among us, knowing that associations were formed as creatures of the churches, for our mutual edification and enjoyment, to meet together in the name of our God, to hear the wonders of His love and mercy proclaimed, by those He has called and qualified to speak. So long as we observe that each church has full authority to settle its own affairs, as the highest ecclesiastical body on earth; so long will we enjoy peace and rest. Let us then as new born babes desire the sincere milk of the word, that we may grow thereby, and do away with all malice and evil speaking. "By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one for another." "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirit, whether they be of God; because many false prophets are gone out into the world." 1st John 4:1. We long to see all our brethren united in sweet bonds of Christian fellowship throughout the earth. The next sitting of our Association is appointed to be held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, N. C., the Lord willing, on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1932; when we hope to meet again. May the grace of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, abide with you all. Done by order of Conference Saturday, October 3rd, 1931.

H. L. ADCOCK,
A. B. DENSON, Moderator,
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

J. N. Rogerson	Williamson, N. C.
A. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
W. E. Grimes,	Williamston, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs,	Pinetown, N. C.
J. L. Ross,	Stokes N. C.
W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.
Joseph D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins,	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. S. Corbitt	Tarboro, N. C.
Jabie Harris,	Swan Quarter, N. C.
B. S. Cowin,	Williamston, N. C.
J. B. Roberts	Greenville, N. C.

LICENTIATES

E. W. Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES.

Bear Grass—A. B. Ayers	Williamson, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia,	Columbia, N. C.

Beulah—Nora Alligood	Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James	Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson	Greenville, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose,	Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson,	Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Mary M. Curry,	Tarboro, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House,	Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves,	Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Lena Harrington,	Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White,	Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Willie A. Riddick	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell	East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary A. Turner,	Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman,	Tarboro, N. C.
North Creek—John Smith,	Pantego, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry	Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore,	Whitakers, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood	Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizell,	Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—Jabie Harris,	Swan Quarter, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson,	Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—A. D. Griffin, Sr.	Williamston, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross,	Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—H. C. Brown,	Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey	Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen,	Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey,	Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 221 West 29th Street,	Norfolk, Va.
Rosemary—T. J. Lewis,	Rosemary, N. C.

OBITUARY OF ELD. T. C. WEST

By request of Bro. Cowin, in my weakness, if God will give me strength to do so, I will try to write of the life and death of my dear companion, Eld. T. C. West. He was the son of Anderson West and Ollie Sawyer West. He was born and reared on a farm near Columbia, Tyrrell County, N. C. His mother died when he was five months old, and he was cared for by his stepmother until grown. He was an industrious man, and lived up to the scriptural injunction and eat his bread by the sweat of his face. He worked in steam and electrical machinery, moved to Edenton, but owing to the inconvenience in getting to preaching he moved to Tarboro, Edgecombe County, N. C., where he lived till his death. He had a hope for several years, and united with the church at Bethlehem, Tyrell County, N. C., June 16th., 1906, being 28 years old, and was baptized the next day by Eld. E. E. Lundy. He afterwards moved his membership to Tarboro, N. C., January 21, 1926, and was a faithful member truly loving the doctrine of salvation by grace. He was ordained a deacon and faithfully served the church at Tarboro as clerk. He was liberated to preach December, 1927, and was ordained to the full work of the ministry, August 1929, by a presbytery composed of Elders A. B. Denson, E. L. Cobb, J. B. Roberts, and deacon W. D. Brown. He was faithful and spent almost every Saturday and Sunday visiting the churches, and during his two years of ministerial work he preached 154 sermons. He was sick only ten days, filled his regular appointment at Cross Roads, went to Falls Church Saturday and Sunday, he complained of headache, but preached at Sister Ella Crocker's home Sunday night. He soon developed penumonia, but was conscious till a few hours prior to his death. He told me several times not to grieve for him as he was going to that rest that was prepared for all the people of God.

The funeral service was conducted at Tarboro Church by Elders A. B. Denson, J. B. Roberts, E. L. Cobb and A. M. Crisp.

His body was laid to rest in Greenwood Cemetery, Tarboro, N. C., to await the resurrection morn, when we believe his mortal body will be raised incorruptible and be fashioned like the glorified body of our Redeemer.

MALINDY V. WEST.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpoes of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

VIII. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

IX. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

X. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XI. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice.

XIII. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general punishment.

XIV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XV. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVI. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union, and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM.

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assemblying of ourselves together. Neh. X. 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23; VI. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy II:1. 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st. Cor. XIV. 26-40.

Article IV. The members names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts. 1, 15. Neh. 11, 18, IV. 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII.Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conferences shall be recorded by the clerk, and before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering of laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 8. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 9. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

Churches	Counties	Name of Messengers	Monthly Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by letter	Dis by letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contributions
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3	1					1	60	$6.00
Bethlehem	Tyrell	By Letter	1						2	21	1.50
Beulah	Hyde	Eld. W. B. Clifton	1							21	2.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	G. N. Warren, B. D. Moore	2		1				4	37	5.00
Concord	Washington	J. A. Furlaw, Nancy J. White	4						4	22	2.50
Conoho	Martin	B. L. Johnson, J. M. C. Nelson	3							19	3.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Anne Mize l, Eld. J. D. Fly	3							6	2.00
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Mary M. Curry	2	1						4	1.50
Deep Creek	Halifax	Bennett Moore	2							5	1.50
Falls Tar River	Nash	M. D. Coleman, J. S. Griffin	2	1				1	2	116	12.00
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Eld. W. B. Clifton, T. G. Bridgman	4	1						20	2.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	Lester House, Z. D. F. White	1							36	5.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	J. I. Allen, Lee West	4	1				1	2	25	5.00
Hopeland	Nash	H. L. Adcock, N. T. Crocker	1						2	37	3.00
Kehukee	Halifax	Streeter Cherry, Mary White	3							21	6.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland, F. V. Staton	4							10	5.00
Lebanon	Dare	No letter									
Mount Zion	Halifax	Eld. W. E. Grimes	2					3	1	15	2.00
Morrattock	Washington	Eld. W. B. Clifton	2							13	1.50
North Creek	Beaufort	G. T. Slade, G. W. Smith	3			2				19	2.00
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	No letter									
Providence	Dare	Eliza Perry, Sister O'Neil.	4							37	2.00
Robersonville	Martin	Mc. G. Bulluck, R. A. Bailey	1			2			2	38	10.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	W. D. Brown, C. J. Smith	2						1	15	1.00
Singleton	Beaufort	Sarah T. Alligood	2							12	1.50
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	Sallie Howard, Martha Creddle	1					2	4	35	3.00
Skewarkey	Martin	J. H. Mizell, J. S. Meeks	2						1	18	3.00
Sparta	Edgecombe	Eld. L. Raper, E. W. Gladstone	4	1					1	16	2.00
Smithwick Creek	Martin	J. J. Manning, Plenny Peel	2							34	10.00
Rosemary	Halifax	T. J. Lewis, E. T. Sanders	1							14	1.50
Spring Green	Martin	W. A. Ross, O. R. Roberson	4							49	.600
Tarboro	Edgecombe	G. W. Mrown, Eld. J. S. Corbitt	1		3				1	31	5.00
White Plains	Beaufort	W. M. Stubbs, W. N. Waters	1	1	1	3		1	4	23	4.00
Williams	Edgecombe	Van B. Vick, C. H. Spivey	3							18	3.00

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred and Sixty-Seventh Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

FLAT SWAMP

Martin County, North Carolina

October 1st, 2nd and 3rd, 1932

OFFICERS

A. B. DENSON	**Moderator**
B. S. COWIN	**Clerk**
R. A. Bailey	**Assistant Clerk**
B. D. MOORE	**Assistant Clerk**

Proceedings

The 167th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, North Carolina, October 1st, 2nd and 3rd, 1932.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder A. B. Denson from St. John 17:4.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together, and after prayer by Elder T. A. Stanfield, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, Moderator and B. S. Cowin, clerk, who called to his assistance brethren R. A. Bailey and B. D. Moore.

It was agreed visiting brethren be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed: On Finance, Brethren J. J. Manning and Lester House. On Preaching, Brethren Z. D. F. White, Lester House with Moderator and Clerk.

The following visiting Elders were present: R. W. Gurganus from White Oak, Luther Joyner, Tilghman Sawyer and J. E. Mewborn from Contentnea; W. R. Hines, S. B. Denny, E. L. Cobb, R. H. Boswell and J. C. Smith from Black Creek; F. W. Keene, T. A. Stanfield and W. B. Stadler from Upper Country Line; A. L. Harrison, from Ketoctan, and T. F. Adams from Little River.

The following ministers were present from this association: J. S. Corbitt, A. B. Denson, Jabie Harris, W. E. Grimes, J. C. Moore, J. L. Ross, W. M. Stubbs, Joseph D. Fly, C. L. Robbins, W. B. Clifton, and B. S. Cowin.

Elders J E. Mewborn and Luther Joyner, and brethren M. O. Speight and J. R. Mills were received as corresponding messengers from Contentnea Association.

Elders S. B. Denny and R. H. Boswell and Bro. W. T. Brantley were received as corresponding messengers from Black Creek Association.

Elders W. E. Grimes, A. B. Denson, and Brethren Claude House and B. L. Johnson were appointed messengers to Contentnea. Elders J. L. Ross and J. C. Moore and J. I. Allen were appointed messengers to Black Creek.

Letters from 32 churches were received and read, the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Agreed Bro. A. W. Ambrose report on condition of church at Lebanon. He reported the members of the church to have nearly all moved away.

Minutes were received from the following Associations: Abbott's Creek, Ebenezer, Fisher's River, Upper Country Line, Staunton River, Black Creek, Baltimore, Senter District, New River, Upatoie, Salem, Mt. Enon, Mayo, Ocmulgee, Little River, Ketoctan.

Agreed Brother Ephraim Peele be appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Falls Tar River, Nash County, (Rocky Mount) N. C., First Sunday in October, 1933, Saturday before and Monday after. Elder W. B. Clifton was appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder W. E. Grimes be his alternate. The Association adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday P. M.

Luther Joyner, "My sheep hear my voice.
Tilghman Sawyer, Gen. 3:1-3.
W. R. Hines, Ephesians 6:1.

Sunday

R. W. Gurganus, Isaiah 40:11.
T. A. Stanfield, Gen. 2:4-8.
S. B. Denny, Matthew 16:13-18.
A. L. Harrison, Gal. 1:1-5.
W. B. Stadler, Rom. 6:2.
E. L. Pearce, Heb. 12:20-25.
T. F. Adams, Isaiah 45:7.

In House

F. W. Keene, "Bind the scarlet line in the window."
J. E. Mewborn. Did not get text.
Leonard Raper. Did not get text.

Monday

E. L. Cobb, Matt. 18: 23-27.
R. H. Boswell, "What I have heard and felt.

MONDAY, A. M.

The Association, pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder W. B. Stadler. The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches. The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes. Petitionary letters called for, none received.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association		$85.00
Paid for printing	$50.00	
Postage	4.40	
Express	.90	
Clerks Fees	25.00	
	$80.30	
Leaving in hands of clerk		$4.70

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in the hands of the clerk $65.00.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association ground while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to God for excellent weather and other blessings, and to the brethren, sisters and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in entertaining this Association.

It was agreed our clerk have 1500 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this Association and among sister Associations as an expression of love and fellowship, that he record a copy on our records, and he be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator,

B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association in its one hundred and sixty seventh annual session, with the church at Flat Swamp, near Robersonville, N. C., sendeth its greetings to the Associations with whom we correspond and to whomsoever it may concern.

Beloved brethren and sisters:

We are once more permitted by the Lord to meet each other and many visitors of like precious faith, to sit together and sing praises unto Him, who died on the cross for us, and to worship God in spirit and truth, and also to feel His love and protecting care over us. God in His divine decree has sent his ministers from the various parts of the country to be with, and to preach the doctrine of salvation by grace the only salvation. Our hearts have been made to rejoice in hearing the words of our Redeemer fall from the lips of His servants, who have been blessed to feed and comfort the people of God, and ever to declare the sovereignty of God.

We firmly believe it is by grace that we can enjoy such gospel food, and His grace and grace alone causes us to believe in our Lord and Saviour, and make us want to follow and obey Him.

We feel thankful that none of our brethren nor sisters, nor ministers have broken the hedge and gone off into extremes, extremes that cause confusion. We know that God hath set His limit and fixed the bounds of His doctrine, and it is for our spiritual good that we break not the hedge, nor try to get wise above what is written, and ever to refrain from using unscriptural expressions that will cause strife. It has been our desire to confine ourselves in looking to God for His love, and praying for mercy to poor depraved sinners, and when we leave all else off we will have peace as expressed in the133rd Psalm, and have endeavored to follow St. Paul's instructions in Romans 16:17, "Now, I beseech you brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned, and avoid them."

We desire to give God all honor and glory, and ever to thank and praise His Son Jesus, who died that we might live.

Good order has prevailed throughout the meeting, the congregation has been large and attentive, the kindness and hospitality of the brethren, sisters and friends has never been excelled. We desire to thank God for all the blessings bestowed upon us during this meeting.

The next session of our Association is appointed to be held with the church at Falls of Tar River, in Rocky Mount, N. C., the 1st Sunday in October, 1933, Saturday before and Monday following. We extend to our brethren, sisters and friends an invitation to meet us there to worship the Triune God.

Submitted with love and devotion,

EPHRAIM PEELE,
A. B. DENSON, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS

J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston, N. C.
A. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
W. E. Grimes	Williamston, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs,	Pinetown, N. C.
J. L. Ross	Stokes, N. C.
W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.
Joseph D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. S. Corbitt,	Tarboro, N. C.
Jabie Harris	Swan Quarter, N. C.
J. B. Roberts,	Greenville, N. C.
B. S. Cowin	Williamston, N. C.

Licentiates

E. W. Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Jerry Jenkins	Roanoke Rapids, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—A. B. Ayers	Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
Beulah—Nora Alligood	Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James	Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson	Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose	Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson,	Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Mary M. Curry	Tarboro, N. C
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan	Rocky Mount, R. 4, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House	Robersonville, N. C.

Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves	Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Mary E. Patrick	Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White,	Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Willie A. Riddick	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland,	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon	East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary A. Turner	Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—Bettie Strickland,	Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—John Smith	Pantego, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry	Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood	Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizell	Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—Jabie Harris	Swan Quarter, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson,	Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—A. D. Griffin, Sr.	Williamston, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross	Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—H. C. Brown,	Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey	Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen,	Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey	Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Luke Lindsey,	1410 West 48th St., Norfolk, Va.
Rosemary—T. J. Lewis	Roanoke Rapids, N. C.

ARTICLES OF FAITH.

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divinie authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular, eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stoods as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

VIII. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

IX. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

X. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XI. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice.

XIII. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general punishment.

XIV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XV. We believe that no minister has a right to administration or the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVI. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union, and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM.

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X. 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23; VI. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy II:1. 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st. Cor. XIV. 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts.1, 15. Neh. 11,18, IV. 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full of satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conferences shall be recorded by the clerk, and before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestely tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 8. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 9. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

The Kehukee Association in session with the church at Flat Swamp desires to express its deep sympathy for Elder J. N. Rogerson, owing to his deep bodily afflictions, also in the loss of his dear wife who died Oct. 3rd at the ripe age of 83. Elder Rogerson has never missed an Association, except twice, then he was providentially hindered, and the Association sadly misses him who has been with us so long, and prays the God of all grace to sustain him in the darkest period of his life, and enable him to come out more than a conqueror through Jesus Christ, our Lord and Redeemer.

Done by order of Association, October 3, 1932.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

STATISTICAL TABLE

Churches	Counties	Name of Messengers	Monthly Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3	2					3	59	$ 5.00
Bethlehem	Tyrell	C. C. Reynolds, J. B. Holladia	1							23	1.50
Beulah	Hyde	Jabie Harris	2							21	1.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	L. S. Barnhill, B. D. Moore	2	1					1	37	5.00
Concord	Washington	A. W. Ambrose, J. A. Furlaw	4							22	3.00
Conoho	Martin	B. L. Johnson, J. S. Johnson	3						1	17	3.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	C. C. Dawson	3							5	2.00
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Mary M. Curry, W. M. Grimmer	2							4	1.50
Deep Creek	Halifax	Bennett Moore	2							5	1.00
Falls Tar River	Nash	M. D. Cahoon, R. B. Denson	2	5		1			4	114	12.00
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	T. B. Bridman, Beadie Meads	4							21	3.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	Lester House, Z. D. F. White	1	3					3	36	5.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	J. I. Allen, Eld. J. B. Roberts	4	1				1		25	3.00
Hopeland	Nash	Eld. J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	1	1				1	3	34	3.00
Kehukee	Halifax	Mary D. White, Streeter Cherry	3						1	21	5.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland, Anne Bradley	4						2	7	5.00
Lebanon	Dare										
Mount Zion	Halifax	Elizabeth Strickland, Thomas Bland	2							15	2.00
Morattock	Washington	Eld. W. B. Clifton, Mary A. Turner	2	2					3	12	1.00
North Creek	Beaufort	Elder W. B. Clifton	3						3	17	2.00
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	Kate Johnson, Luke Lindsey	2							13	2.75
Providence	Dare	B. F. Perry, W. R. Perry	4	1					1	36	3.50
Robersonville	Martin	Sallie Jones, R. A. Bailey									
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	C. J. Smith, W. D. Adkins	2						1	15	1.00
Singleton	Beaufort	Eld. W. M. Stubbs	2	1					1	10	1.25
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	Eld. Jabie Harris, Sarah Williams	1						3	32	3.00
Skewarkey	Martin	G. S. Lilley, J. S. Meeks	2		1				2	17	3.00
Sparta	Edgecombe	E. P. Williamson, W. A. Armstrong	4							16	2.00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	J. J. Manning, Plenny Peel	2							34	7.00
Rosemary	Halifax	E. T. Andrews, Jerry Jenkins	1							14	1.50
Spring Green	Martin	O. R. Roberson, W. A. Ross	4	3					2	50	5.00
Tarboro	Edgecombe	Eld. J. S. Corbitt, Billie Hyman	1	1	1				2	32	5.00
White Plains	Beaufort	Eld. W. M. Stubbs, W. T. Martin	1			1			1	21	4.00
Williams	Edgecombe	C. H. Spivev, Anne E. Combs	3					1	3	16	2.00

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred and Sixty-Eighth Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

FALLS TAR RIVER

NASH COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

Sept. 30th., October 1st. and 2nd., 1933

OFFICERS

A. B. DENSON, Moderator

B. S. COWIN, Clerk

J. C. MOORE, Assistant Clerk

R. A. BAILEY, Assistant Clerk

Proceedings

The 168th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Falls Tar River, Nash County, North Carolina, Sept. 30th, Oct. 1st and 2nd, 1933.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder W. B. Clifton from 1st John 3:1, followed by Elder W. E. Grimes, on Love.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together, and after prayer by Eld R. W. Gurganus, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, Moderator and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Elders J. C. Moore and R. A. Bailey.

It was agreed visiting brethren be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance: Benny Denson and B. D. Moore.

On Preaching: Moderator, Clerk, J. F. Griffin and M. D. Calhoun.

The following visiting Elders were present: S. B. Denny, J. E. Mewborn, T. A. Stanfield, T. H. B. Pridgen, R. W. Gurganus, R. H. Boswell, Luther Joyner, A. L. Holloway, W. R. Monk, E. F. Pollard, L. Raper, J. C. Smith, Xure Lee, W. B. Kearney, W. R. Hines, W. E. Turner, E. L. Cobb and J. W. Weaver.

The following Elders were present from this Association: A. B. Denson, J. S. Corbitt, J. C. Moore, J. D. Fly, C. L. Robbins, W. E. Grimes, W. B. Clifton, Jerry Jenkins and B. S. Cowin.

It was agreed the churches at Smithwick's Creek and South Matamuskeet be dropped from our list of churches, also Beulah.

It was agreed J. L. Ross and Jabie Harris be dropped from our list of preachers.

Called for correspondence from Contentnea and Black Creek Associations:

From Contentnea: Elders J. E. Mewborn and J. R. Mills.

From Black Creek: Elders S. B. Denny and R. H. Boswell.

Messengers to Contentnea: B. D. Moore and Elder J. S. Corbitt.

Messengers to Black Creek: Elders A. B. Denson and W. E. Grimes.

Petitionary letters called for, when the church at Hayes Swamp was added to our list of churches.

It was agreed the obituary of Elder J. N. Rogerson be printed in these minutes.

Letters from 30 churches were called for and read, the names of messengers and the standing of churches were enrolled in the table of churches.

Minutes were received from the following Associations: Lower Country Line, Staunton River, Mill Branch, Upper Mayo, Black Creek, Little River, Senter District, Mayo, Old Zion, Cuivre Siloam, Salem, Ocmulgee, Echeconee, New River, Zion, Upatoie.

Agreed Eld. J. D. Fly write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Agreed this Association recommend a day of fasting and prayer, each church to determine the day it will meet.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Spring Green, Martin County, North Carolina, First Sunday in October, 1934, Saturday before, and Monday following. Elder J. D. Fly was appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder A. B. Denson be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock, was opened with prayer and praise by Eld. E. L. Cobb. The names of messengers were called over, and those absent marked in table of churches. The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association		$65.00
Paid for printing	$32.00	
Postage and express	5.50	
Clerk's Fees	25.00	
		$62.50
Leaving in hands of clerk		$ 2.50

After defraying the expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hands of clerk $61.50.

Resolved: First that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading or misbehavior on or around Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to Almighty God, for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to friends and brethren of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

It was agreed our clerk have 1500 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this Association, and among Sister Associations as an expression of love and fellowship, that he record a copy on our records, and be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

The Kehukee Association and the Church at the Falls of Tar River with which it was held, wish to return their sincere thanks to the chief of police O. P. Hedgpeth, and his assistants for their great service in parking cars and preserving good order, thereby causing us not to have any accidents, and to Mr. Haggerty, manager of the Williams Lumber Company for loaning us the lumber to build stand and seats, and to Mr. J. C. Knight for permission to park cars in the Battle park near the church.

Done by order of Conference in its closing session October 2nd, 1933.

JOSEPH D. FLY,
R. B. DENSON,
M. D. CALHOUN, Committee.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association in its 168th Annual Session held with the Church at Falls Tar River, Rocky Mount, North Carolina, sendeth its greetings to all the Associations with which we correspond, to the churches composing this Association, and to all people whom it may concern.

We have been permitted again through the mercies of our God to come together from different parts of the country, to mingle our voices in hymns of praise to His name.

We believe the Spirit of the Blessed God did direct the minds of His humble servants to visit us for none other purpose than to bring glad tidings of great joy from far, as we sat under the sound of the gospel, and our poor hearts were filled with joy and love.

We could feel with David of old, "Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life, and I will dwell in the house of the Lord forever."

The weather was ideal; the attendance large, and very attentive.

We were made to say, "Blessed are they who know the joyful sound for they shall walk, O Lord, in the light of Thy countenance, believing it is by grace ye are saved, through faith, that not of ourselves, it is the gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast."

We desire to thank God and praise His holy name for the sweet peace which abounded during the Association.

We wish also to thank each and every one that assisted in any way toward entertaining this Association.

The next session of the Association was appointed to be held with the church at Spring Green, near Robersonville, Martin County, North Carolina, on the first Sunday in October, 1934, Saturday before and Monday after, where we hope to meet again.

JOSEPH D. FLY,
A. B. DENSON, Moderator,
B. S. COWIN, Clerk

ORDER OF PREACHING

Sat. P. M.—J. T. Smith: By Grace are ye saved.
L. Raper: I am the Way.
T. H. B. Pridgen: O my Dove thou art in the cleft of the rock.

Sat. Night—W. Roy Monk: 2nd Cor. 12:1-4.
Xure Lee: Isaiah 40:1.

Sun. A. M.—T. A. Stanfield: Ezra 6:1-10.
W. B. Kearney: Psalms 111:9.
S. B. Denny: Luke1:46-47.
R. W. Gurganus: Luke 24:5.
W. E. Turner: 1 Samuel 1:5-12.

Sun. P. M.—Xure Lee: Isaiah 40:1-5.
E. F. Pollard: 1st. Tim. 4:16.
A. L. Holloway: Luke 14:7-17.
R. H. Boswell: No particular text.

Sun. Night—E. L. Cobb: Isaiah 40:2.
W. R. Hines: 2nd Cor. 5:17-21.

Mon. A.M.—W. R. Hines: Deut. 33:29.
J. W. Weaver: Luke 21:15.
W. Roy Monk: John 14:20.
E. L. Cobb: Hebrews 1:12.

LIST OF MINISTERS

A. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
W. E. Grimes	Williamston, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs	Plymouth, N. C.
W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.
Joseph D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. S. Corbitt	Tarboro, N. C.
J. B. Roberts	Greenville, N. C.
B. S. Cowin	Williamston, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS

Bear Grass—A. B. Ayers	Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James	Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson	Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose	Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson	Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Mary M. Curry	Tarboro, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House	Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves	Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Mary E. Patrick	Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White	Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Willie A. Riddick	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland	Scotland Neck, N.C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon	East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary A. Turner	Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—Bettie Strickland	Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—John Smith	Pantego, N. C,
Providence—Fred Perry	Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore	Whitaker, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood	Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizell	Williamston, N. C
Sparta—E. P. Williamson	Tarboro, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross	Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—G. W. Barnes	Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey	Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen	Pine Town, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey	Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan,	26-18 Keller St., Norfolk, Va.
Rosemary—T. J. Lewis	Roanoke Rapids, N. C.
Hayes Swamp—J. T. Tice—	Williamston, N. C.

ELDER JOHN N. ROGERSON

Elder John N. Rogerson was born Jan. 16th., 1850 and died Feb. 8th., 1933, making his stay on earth 83 years and 22 days.

He was the son of Levi and Rillie Rogerson, and the youngest son of a large family, all of whom preceded him in death. His wife died October 3rd, 1932.

He united with the church at Bear Grass on Friday before the 3rd Sunday in August, 1879, and lived a life consistent with the profession he made by a well ordered walk and a pious conversation.

He was licensed to preach July 1884 and his ministry was so acceptable he was ordained to the full work of the ministry May 1886.

He was truly a great man in Israel, he was mighty in the Scriptures. Elder Sylvester Hassell said he could quote more scripture correctly than any person he had ever met; although he never went to school but just a few days, only enough to learn his letters and a few pages of spelling in Webster's Spelling Book. He was blessed with a healthy body, a sound mind and powerful intellect, he was a hard worker, a generous provider and a friend to all, an able preacher, a wise counselor and an excellent disciplinarian. He rarely went away from home to preach, but unstintingly gave his services to the churches that called him to be their pastor, and he could be justly called an under Shepherd in truth. He served his home church at Bear Grass all the days of his ministry, the church at Washington for many years, and was pastor of the churches at Flat Swamp and Smithwick's Creek at the time of his death.

He was called upon to mourn the loss of his two oldest sons in his old age, but endured his losses with great fortitude as seeing Him who is invisible.

He was indeed a servant to his community, his church and his country, and while we greatly miss his presence at our meetings, and sorrow because of his departure, yet we feel thankful that he was spared to us so long. He served his generation faithfully, and has like David been gathered to his fathers in peace, for he died as he lived, trusting in Jesus, his Saviour, to raise his mortal body in the resurrection and fashion it like his own glorious body.

He and his dear wife were great entertainers, brethren, friends and relatives were ever joyfully received and lovingly and bountifully entertained in their hospitable home.

He said a few days before his death he had had a home for traveling ministers for 50 years, he had entertained them from every state in the Union except a few, and they all agreed on discipline, but disagreed on points of doctrine with some, but greatly enjoyed having them in his home.

He was sound in the faith, doctrine and practice of the apostolic church, a man of peace, who labored untiringly for the upbuilding of the great cause so dear to his heart.

He was not discouraged because of the actions of the unfaithful, but zealously instructed the church as to its duties, pointing out the pitfalls and the unsoundness of the doctrine and practice of evil men who lie in wait to deceive.

He never made any claim as to greatness or perfection, but viewed himself as a poor sinner, lost beyond any hope of recovery without the free and unmerited grace of God.

His preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and power of God—telling plain gospel truths in simple Bible language that simple babes in Christ could understand it.

Man-made phrases had no place in his vocabulary, and the carnal reasoning of men had nowhere to stand when this great man of God was preaching.

He leaves one son, Amon, 13 grandchildren, and a host of friends to mourn his departure. He fought a good fight, he kept the faith, he has finished his course, and a crown of righteousness is laid up for him. and all who love His appearing.

Oh why should the spirit of mortal be proud,
Like the fast fleeting meteor or the swift moving cloud,
Like a flash of lightning, or a break in the wave,
We pass from our labor to our rest in the grave.

Submitted in love in behalf of the church at Bear Grass, Saturday before the 3rd Sunday in February, 1933.

B. S. COWIN, Moderator,
A. B. AYERS, Clerk

ARTICLES OF FAITH.

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular, eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

VIII. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

IX. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

X. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Convenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XI. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, hold or maintaining any principle or practice.

XIII. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general punishment.

XIV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XV. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVI. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union, and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X. 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this hurch, together with any member of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23; VI. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy II:1. 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st. Cor. XIV. 26:40

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts. 1, 15. Neh. 11, 18, IV. 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full of satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conferences shall be recorded by the clerk, and before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 8. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

Section 9. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

Churches	Name of Messengers	Pastor	Last Ass'n.	Monthly Meet.	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	Calvin Ayers, J. D. Bowen	B. S. Cowin	1927	3						3	56	$5.00
Bethlehem	J. A. Bodwell, C. C. Reynolds	W. R. Hines, Wilson, N. C.	1921	1							23	3.00
Briery Swamp	G. N. Warren, C. L. James	No Pastor	1931	2					11		26	5.00
Concord	J. A. Furlaw, A. W. Ambrose	W. M. Stubbs	1919	4							22	3.00
Conoho	Sylvester Grimes, B. L. Johnson	W. E. Grimes	1914	3						1	19	3.00
Conetoe	C. C. Dawson	J. D. Fly	1892	3	1						7	2.00
Cross Roads	M. M. Curry, Rosena Bulluck	T. Sawyer, Ayden, N. C.	1873	2							4	1.50
Deep Creek	Bennett Moore, E. W. Moore	C. L. Robbins	1870	2						1	4	1.00
Falls Tar River	M. D. Calhoon, R. B. Denson	A. B. Denson	1933	2	1		1			3	111	12.00
Flatty Creek	No Letter	No Pastor	1906									
Flat Swamp	Z. D. F. White, Lester House	W. E. Grimes	1932	1					2		34	5.00
Great Swamp	J. I. Allen, J. B. Roberts	S. B. Denny, Wilson, N. C.	1909	4						1	24	4.00
Hopeland	Eld. J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	J. C. Moore	1896	1							34	2.00
Kehukee	Paul Cherry, Lydia House	A. B. Denson	1924	3	2						22	5.00
Lawrence	Fred Staton, Sister Bradley	C. L. Robbins	1896	4							8	2.50
Lebanon	No Letter	No Pastor										
Mount Zion	Bettie Strickland, Thos. Bland	W. E. Grimes		2							15	2.00
Morattock	Eld. W. B. Clifton, A. L. Allen	W. B. Clifton	1880	2							13	1.50
North Creek	Eld. W. B. Clifton	W. B. Clifton	1828	3	1					1	16	2.00
Norfolk	Kate Johnson, Lulu Lindsey	E. L. Cobb, Wilson, N. C.	1912	2		1					14	2.50
Providence	By Letter	J. P. Tingle, Grantsboro, N. C.		3						1	35	1.50
Robersonville	J. L. Roberson, R. A. Bailey	B. S. Cowin	1917	1					2	1	34	5.00
Rocky Swamp	C. J. Smith, W. D. Adkins	J. C. Moore		2							14	1.00
Singleton	By Letter	W. M. Stubbs		2					1	1	8	1.00
Skewarkey	J. H. Mizzell, J. S. Meeks	B. S. Cowin	1930	2	2					1	18	3.00
Rosemary	J. A. Jenkins, J. H. C. Joyner	J. W. Williams, Castalia, N. C.		1						1	13	1.50
Spring Green	O. R. Roberson, J. L. Powell	W. E. Grimes	1925	4							50	5.00
Tarboro	J. S. Corbitt, G. W. Barnes	J. D. Fly	1928	1						2	29	5.00
White Plains	W. M. Stubbs, W. T. Watson	W. M. Stubbs		1							21	3.00
Williams	C. H. Spivey, Sister Leggett	J. C. Moore	1897	3					2	2	13	1.00
Sparta	E. P. Williamson, E. W. Gladstone	L. Raper, Wilson, N. C.	1926	4							16	2.00
Hayes Swamp	J. J. Manning, Ephraim Peel	B. S. Cowin		4							18	5.00

MINUTES

OF THE

169th Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

◆

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

SPRING GREEN

MARTIN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

October 6th., 7th and 8th, 1934

A. B. DENSON ------------ Moderator
B. S. COWIN ------------------ Clerk
R. A. BAILEY -------- Assistant Clerk
W. E. GRIMES -------- Assistant Clerk

Proceedings

The 169th Annual Session of Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Spring Green, Martin County, North Carolina, October 6th, 7th, and 8th, 1934.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder J. D. Fly, Zech. 13:1.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together, and after prayer by Elder A. L. Harrison, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, moderator, B. S. Cowin, clerk, who called to his assistance, Brethren R. A. Bailey and W. E. Grimes.

It was agreed visiting brethren be invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance: J. J. Manning and R. B. Denson.

On preaching: Moderator, Clerk O. R. Roberson and W. A. Ross.

The following visitng Elders were present: A. L. Harrison from Ketoctan Association, J. T. Rowe from the Baltimore, J. E. Mewborn, Luther Joyner and Tilghman Sawyer from Contentnea, S. B. Denny, Lemuel Raper, R. H. Boswell, W. R. Hines and E. L. Cobb from the Black Creek.

The following Elders were present belonging to this Association: W. E. Grimes, J. D. Fly, W. M. Stubbs, A. B. Denson, J. S. Corbitt, A. B. Ayers, C. L. Robbins, B. S. Cowin and Jerry Jenkins.

Called for correspondence from Contentnea and Black Creek Association

From Contentnea Elder J. E. Mewborn, and G. W. Hardy.

From Black Creek, Elder S. B. Denny and Elder Lemuel Raper.

Messengers to Contentnea, Lester House, E. C. House and Augustus Williams.

Messengers to Black Creek, R. B. Denson, Z. D. F. White and Augustus Williams.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

It was agreed the church at Providence be dropped from our list of churches.

It was agreed Elder W. M. Stubbs write an obituary of Elder W. B. Clifton to be printed in these minutes.

It was agreed the clerk have one thousand Association letters printed.

Letters from 28 churches were received and read, the names of messengers and the standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Minutes were received from the following Associations: Black Creek, Little River, Salem, Cuivre Siloam, Ketoctan, Fisher's River, Echecome, Old Zion, New River, Upper Mayo, Zion, Ebenezer, Staunton River, Senter District, Abbott's Creek and Warwick.

Agreed Brother Ephraim Peele write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1935, Saturday before and Monday following. Elder W.

M. Stubbs was appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder W. E. Grimes be his alternate.

It was agreed the obituary of Elder W. B. Crifton be printed in these minutes.

It was agreed the clerk prepare a letter of sympathy and send to Elder J. C. Moore.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment at 9 o'clock, was opened with prayer by Elder E. L. Cobb.

The name of messengers were called over, those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association		$61.50
Paid for printing	$32.00	
Postage and express	4.85	
Clerk's Fees	25.00	
	$61.85	

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hands of clerk $70.00.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading or misbehavior on or around the grounds while the Association is in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings and brethren and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in entertaining this Association.

It was agreed our clerk have 1500 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this Association, and among Sister Associations as an expression of love and fellowship, that he record a copy on our records and be paid twenty-five dollars for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed, with singing and benediction by the moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator,
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association assembled in its 169th annual session sendeth greetings to all Primitive Baptists and to all that may be interested.

The churches composing the Kehukee Association have, by Divine mercy, been permitted to meet in an Associational way at the church at Spring Green, Martin County, North Carolina, October the 6th, 7th, and 8th, 1934, to sing hymns to the Father and the Son, and to entreat our Creator to remember our sins no more, to lead us in the paths of righteousness, and to thank Him for His many blessings both natural and spiritual; that spiritual blessing that has inspired our souls with the hope that when the "Lord, himself, shall descend from heaven with a shout and the voice of the archangel," will quicken our mortal bodies, and fashion them like unto His own glorious body, to be awoke in His likeness and be satisfied.

All the churches have reported in peace. When we have peace we have unity and unity is like the precious ointment poured on Aarons head that ran down to the hem of his garments.

We have reasons to believe our ministers have been directed by the Spirit of the Lord.

They have all preached one Lord, one faith, and one baptism, and every soul that is ever saved must be washed in the blood of the Lamb.

All good and perfect gifts come down from the Father of light, and when the gospel is preached without variableness, it must come from above. Such preaching as we have heard here not only strengthens us, but tunes our souls to love God and one another, to fear God and obey his commandments.

It is our duty to thank the brethren and sisters of Spring Green church, as well as other churches and friends whoever they be for their kindness in entertaining and caring for the needs of all that visited us during the Association.

We are not able to bless them, we ask God to bless and comfort them, and may He lead others to take up the cross and follow Him.

The next session of this Association will be held (D. V.) with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1935, Saturday before and Monday following.

We extend a welcome to all our brethren, sisters and friends, and all lovers of gospel truths to meet us and join in worshiping thee Triune God.

Before another Association convenes many of us now living will be called to our long home. We pray our Lord and Saviour to call others to the fold.

EPHRAIM PEELE

ORDER OF PREACHING.

Elder J. D. Fly, Zechariah 13:1.

Saturday P. M.

Elder Lemuel Raper, Mark 16:16.
Elder A. B. Ayers, Isaiah 43:1, 2.

Sunday A. M.

Elder W. R. Hines, James 1:1-5.
Elder S. B. Denny, Psalms 120.
Elder J. T. Rowe, Rev. 21:22, 23.

Sunday P. M.

Elder A. L. Harrison, Ephesians 1:1-7.
Elder R. H. Boswell, 2 Timothy 4:1-6.
Elder J. E. Mewborn, Revelations 5:1-5.

Monday

Elder E. L. Cobb, Acts 39.
Elder J. T. Rowe, Romans 16:24-25.

LIST OF MINISTERS

A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Plymouth, N. C.
J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. S. Corbitt, Tarboro, N. C.
J. B. Roberts, Greenville, N. C.
A. B. Ayers, Williamston, N. C.
Jerry Jenkins, Roanoke Rapids, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.

Licentiate

E. C. Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS

Bear Grass—A. B. Ayers, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson, Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—W. M. Grimmer, Tarboro, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Mary E. Patrick, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Willie A. Riddick, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—Bettie Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—John Smith, Pantego, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood, Aurora, N. C.
Skewarkey, John H. Mizell, Williamston, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—G. W. Barnes, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—Mary F. Harris, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordon, 26-18 Keller St., Norfolk, Va.
Rosemary—J. H. C. Joyner, Roanoke Rapids, N. C.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice, Williamston, N. C.

OBITUARY OF ELDER W. B. CLIFTON

The subject of this sketch was born of Primitive Baptist parents in Washington County, North Carolina. He married Sarah Swain of the same County and State, who made him a kind and loving wife. Brother Clifton united with the Church at

Morattock in Washington County and was a devoted and useful member. Some time after, his wife also united with the same church. Both of them were baptized by Elder N. H. Harrison and were dearly loved by the brethren. They have three children now living, two sons, William and C. B. and one daughter, Donnie, who join their mother in bemoaning the loss of a kind and loving father and husband. He was an able provider and dearly loved his home and family. His door was always open to receive the Primitive Baptists. For many years he kept the lighthouse at the mouth of Roanoke river, and many times has he told the writer, that while alone at the lighthouse, with nothing but the sky above and the rippling waves beneath, the good Lord would send forth his Spirit into his soul and would open up the scriptures to him, teaching him the way of eternal life and Salvation through Christ Jesus the Lord. I do not remember the date he was ordained, but the writer assisted in his ordination to the full functions of the Gospel ministery. He was an able minister of the Gospel of Christ until the time of his death and was dearly beloved by the brethren he served. He uncompromisingly contended for the faith once delivered to the saints.

On the fourth Sunday in August, 1934, and Saturday before, he preached at Hayes Swamp Church in Martin County, returning home Sunday evening. When he reached home he told his wife what a good meeting they had, and taking his seat at the piano he sung and played the last three hymns of the service. He had a stroke of paralysis during the night and suffered for about a week and passed away the following Saturday night.

The funeral services were conducted by Elders B. S. Cowin and A. B. Ayers.

I would not suppose there could be found, two brethren in the ministry that were more closely united in brotherly love than this dear brother and the writer of this sketch. Words fail to describe how he is missed by his dear family and all those brethren whom he served. But we grieve not as those who have no hope, for we feel assured that our great loss is his eternal gain. We hope to meet him where sickness, sorrow, pain and death are felt and feared no more.

ELDER W. M. STUBBS.

RESOLUTION OF NORTH CREEK CHURCH.

Whereas, on September 1, 1934 an all-wise God in His wisdom and purpose has seen fit to remove, by death, our beloved pastor, Elder W. B. Clifton, whom God called and placed as a gospel messenger on the walls of Zion. He faithfully served us and declared all the counsel of God as it was given him by the Holy Spirit of our God.

We do miss him so much, but we feel to know that our loss is his eternal gain.

Our sorrow is great, but we hope to bow in humble submission to God's holy will, and pray God to reconcile the bereaved family and the churches of his care to the will of Him who does all things well.

Let us rest in the promise that the Lord will never leave nor forsake us, and may we continue to cherish the life and labors of our departed brother and pastor, let us ever try to heed his good advice.

We desire the prayers of all God's people.

These resolutions were drawn up by order of conference to be printed in our minutes.

Done by order of Conference, Saturday before 3rd Sunday in September, 1934.

W. T. MORSLENDER, Acting Moderator.
JOHN W. SMITH, Clerk.

ARTICLES OF FAITH.

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divinie authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular, eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

VIII. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's Holy Spirit.

IX. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

X. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XI. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, hold or maintaining any principle or practice.

XIII. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general punishment.

XIV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XV. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVI. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union, and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X. 39. Heb. X 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23; VI. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy II:1. 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st. Cor. XIV.26:40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts. I, 15. Neh. II, 18, IV. 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full of satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st. Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conferences shall be recorded by the clerk, and before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 8. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

Section 9. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

Statistical Table

Churches	Name of Messengers	Pastors	Last Ass'n.	Month. Meet.	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayres	1927	3	--	--	--	--	--	5	51	$5.00
Bethlehem	J. A. Bodwell, C. C. Reynolds	W. R. Hines, Wilson, N. C.	1921	1	--	--	--	--	1	--	23	1.00
Briery Swamp	B. D. Moore, C. L. James	A. B. Ayres	1931	2	--	--	--	2	2	--	24	5.00
Concord	J. A. Furlaw, Nancy I. Sexton	W. M. Stubbs	1919	4	--	--	--	--	--	--	22	3.00
Conoho	B. L. Johnson, Sylvester Grimes	W. E. Grimes	1914	3	--	--	--	--	--	2	17	3.00
Conetoe	C. C. Dawson, Ella Bulluck	J. D. Fly	1892	3	1	--	--	--	--	1	7	2.00
Cross Roads	M. M. Curry, Bennie Snell	T. Sawyer, Ayden, N. C.	1873	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	4	1.50
Deep Creek	Bennett Moore, E. W. Moore	C. L. Robbins	1870	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	4	1.50
Falls Tar River	M. D. Calhoun, Jesse Pridgen	A. B. Denson	1933	2	1	--	--	--	2	--	106	12.00
Flatty Creek	C. Cartright, Wm. Lowry	No Pastor	1906	4	--	--	--	--	2	--	17	2.00
Flat Swamp	Z. D. F. White, Lester House	W. E. Grimes	1932	1	2	--	--	--	--	--	36	5.00
Great Swamp	J. I. Allen, J. B. Roberts	S. B. Denny, Wilson, N. C.	1909	4	--	--	--	--	--	2	23	3.00
Hopeland	H. L. Adcock, N. T. Crocker	J. C. Moore	1896	--	1	--	2	--	--	3	30	3.00
Kehukee	Paul Cherry, Mittie House	A. B. Denson	1924	3	--	--	--	--	--	2	22	5.00
Lawrence	Fred Staton, C. L. Robbins	C. L. Robbins	1896	4	1	--	--	--	--	1	8	2.00
Lebanon	--	No Pastor	----	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	
Mount Zion	Bettie Strickland	W. E. Grimes	----	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	15	1.50
Morattock	A. S. Allen, Bettie E. Davenport	No Pastor	1880	2	--	--	--	--	--	2	10	1.50
North Creek	By Letter	No Pastor	1828	3	--	--	--	--	--	--	16	2.00
Norfolk	Catharine Johnson, R. M. Stoneman	E. L. Cobb, Wilson, N. C.	1912	2	--	1	--	--	--	1	13	3.00
Robersonville	J. L. Robertson, R. A. Bailey	B. S. Cowin	1917	1	--	--	--	--	2	1	39	5.00
Rocky Swamp	C. J. Smith, W. D. Adkins	J. C. Moore	----	2	--	--	--	--	--	1	13	1.00
Singleton	Sarah T. Alligood	W. M. Stubbs	----	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	16	1.00
Skewarkey	J. H. Mizell, J. S. Meeks	B. S. Cowin	1930	2	--	--	--	--	1	--	16	3.00
Rosemary	J. H. C. Joyner, T. J. Lewis	J. W. Williams, Castalia, N. C	----	1	--	--	--	--	--	--	13	1.50
Spring Green	O. R. Roberson, W. A. White	W. E. Grimes	1934	4	--	--	--	--	3	--	45	5.00
Tarboro	J. S. Corbitt, H. C. Brown	J. D. Fly	1928	1	4	--	--	--	--	4	29	5.00
White Plains	W. M. Stubbs, N. T. Waters	W. M. Stubbs	----	1	3	--	--	--	--	2	22	3.00
Williams	C. H. Spivey, Bessie Pittman	J. C. Moore	1897	2	1	--	--	--	--	--	14	1.50
Sparta	E. P. Williamson, W. A. Armstrong	L. Raper, Wilson, N. C.	1926	4	3	1	--	--	--	--	18	2.50
Hayes Swamp	J. J. Manning, Ephraim Peele	B. S. Cowin	----	4	--	--	--	--	--	--	18	5.00

MINUTES

OF THE

170th Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

Held With The Church At

Bear Grass

MARTIN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

October 5th, 6th and 7th, 1935

OFFICERS

A. B. DENSON, Moderator
B. S. COWIN, Clerk
R. A. BAILEY, Assistant Clerk
R. B. DENSON, Assistant Clerk

Proceedings

The 170th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, North Carolina, October 5th, 6th and 7th, 1935.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder W. M. Stubbs from 1st John 1:10.

After an intermission of one hour, the Association came together and after prayer by Elder W. E. Grimes, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance brethren R. A. Bailey and R. B. Denson.

It was agreed visiting brethren from sister Associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance: J. J. Manning and Lester House.

On preaching: Moderator, Clerk, Calvin Ayers, and J. D. Bowen.

The following visiting Elders were present: A. L. Harrison, J. C. Smith, S. B. Denny, R. H. Boswell, T. H. B. Pridgen, T. F. Adams, E. C. Jones, J. E. Mewborn, J. B. Kearney, Xure Lee, Tilghman Sawyer, S. Gray, L. Raper, E. F. Pierce and G. W. Weaver.

The following Elders were present belonging to this Association: W. M. Stubbs, J. D. Fly, A. B. Ayers, A. B. Denson, W. E. Grimes, J. C. Moore, J. S. Corbitt and B. S. Cowin.

Called for correspondence from the Contentnea and Black Creek Associations.

From Contentnea: Zeb Gray and J. R. Mills.

From Black Creek: Eld. S. B. Denny and J. S. Rogerson.

Messengers to Contentnea: Lester House, Z. D. F. White and G. N. Warren.

Messengers to Black Creek: Elder J. D. Fly, Elder W. E. Grimes, Augustus Williams, O. R. Roberson and H. L. Adcock.

Petitionary letter called for. None received.

Letters from 29 churches were received and read, the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Minutes were received from the following Associations: Pulaski, Little River, Salem, Ebenezer, Ocmulgee, Abbott's Creek, New River, Zion, Upper Mayo, Black Creek, Senter District Echeconne, Fisher's River and Contentnea.

It was agreed this Association send minutes only to those Associations which send minutes to us.

Elders E. F. Pierce, T. F. Adams, E. C. Jones were visiting Elders from Little River Association; Elder S. Gray, from the White Oak; Elder A. L. Harrison from the Ketoctan; Elder Xure Lee from the Seven Mile; Sister C. M. Richardson from the Salisbury, and F. R. Stone from the Fisher's River Associations.

Agreed Brother Plenny Peele write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the Church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1936, Saturday before and Monday following. Elder B. S. Cowin was appointed to preach the introductory sermon and Elder A. B. Ayers be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday morning at 9 o'clock.

Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY MORNING

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock, was opened with prayer by Elder A. L. Harrison.

The names of messengers were called over, those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hand of clerk at close of Last Association		$70.00
Paid for printing	$32.00	
Postage	4.20	
Express	.50	
Clerk's Fees	25.00	
	$61.70	
Leaving a balance of		$ 8.30

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hands of clerk $53.00.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trade or misbehavior on or around the grounds while in session and will punish the same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather and all other blessings, to everybody who helped to entertain the Association, to school authorities for use of school auditorium, to the patrolmen who kept perfect order, and to brethren J. J. Manning and Thomas Williams for use of lumber in building stage and seats.

It was agreed our clerk have 1500 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this Association and among sister Associations as an expression of love and fellowship, that he record a copy on our records, and be paid twenty-five ($25.00) dollars for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed, with singing and benedictions by the Moderator.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association, convening with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, North Carolina, October 5th, 6th, and 7th, 1935, sendeth greetings to the churches composing it, and the Associations with which we correspond, and to all lovers of the Gospel.

The members of this Association, with their friends, have not met to impose burdens upon each other, nor to teach something new, but to sing praises to God and our Redeemer, and to thank Him for His many blessings, especially for the gift of His Son, whom we trust has brought to us the rays of the Sun of Righteousness, that spiritual Son that took upon Himself the form of a human being, and died as a sacrifice for our sins, and arose for our justification, but for the sole purpose of redeeming his bride, that she might contend for the faith once delivered to the saints; and to tell each other the glorious work of the Spirit in covering our souls with a canopy of love.

All the churches have reported in peace, peace is the most potent factor in the church, for when we have peace we have unity and in unity there is love, and where there is love there is obedience.

All the ministers that have preached, have but one Lord and Redeemer, and that salvation for sinful men and women is centered in Jesus, the Christ.

They preached the gospel as recorded in the New Testament by the Apostles and Evangelists, preaching in accord with each other, they must have been directed by the Holy Spirit, and when such inspiring words fall upon those, we trust, have passed from death unto life, prompts them to love God, the church, and one another, and to proclaim "not my will but Thine be done."

We know we must soon go the way of our fathers, we pray God to call many sons and daughters to the fold, to take up the cross and carry on the work of the Association, that it may live for many generations to come, and proclaim the powers and riches of His grace.

The next session of our Association will be held (D. V.) with the church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1936, Saturday before and Monday following. We invite all our brethren, sisters and friends to meet us to worship the Triune God.

We desire to thank the brethren, sisters and friends of Bear Grass church, and all other churches for their kindness in caring for the needs, and providing for the comfort of all that have visited us during this Association. It is beyond our power to bless them, but we invoke the blessings of the omnipotent God upon them and their families, hoping what they have done is unto His little ones.

Now brethren and sisters, let us contend for the Articles of Faith and the Decorum as laid down by our fathers, and if we do that we wlil have peace, as is expressed by David in 133rd Psalm.

PLENNY PEELE.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Introductory by Elder W. R. Stubbs, 1st John 1:1-10.

Saturday P. M.—
Elder T. H. B. Pridgen, Matt. 3:10.
Elder J. C. Smith, 1 Cor. 15:22.
Elder S. B. Denny, Psalms 16:11

Sunday A. M.—
Elder T. F. Adams, Gal. 3:24, 25.
Elder E. C. Jones, Matt. 1:21.
Elder J. E. Mewborn, The free love of God.

Sunday P. M. In House—
Elder E. F. Pierce, Rev. 22:19.
Elder Nure Lee, 1 Tim. 3:16.
Elder L. Raper, Prov. 16:35.
Elder T. Sawyer, General remarks.

In School Auditorium—
Elder A. L. Harrison, Acts of Apostles.
Elder J. B. Kearney, Matt. 25:34.
Elder S. Gray, Rom. 5:19.
Elder G. W. Weaver, No particular text.

Monday A. M.—
Elder T. H. B. Pridgen, Prov. 2:16.
Elder A. L. Harrison, 2 Cor. 2:7.
Elder S. Gray, 2 Peter 2:10.

LIST OF MINISTERS

A. B. Denson,	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
W. E. Grimes,	Williamston, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs	Plymouth, N. C.
J. D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. S. Corbitt	Tarboro, N. C.
J. B. Roberts,	Greenville, N. C.
A. B. Ayers	Williamston, N. C.
Jerry Jenkins	Roanoke Rapids, N. C.
B. S. Cowin	Williamston, N. C.

Licentiate

E. W. Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS

Bear Grass—W. S. Peele	Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia,	Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James	Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson	Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose	Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson	Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—W. M. Grimmer	Tarboro, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore,	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House	Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves	Weeksville, N. C.

Great Swamp—Mary E. Patrick ------------ Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White ------------------ Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Willie A. Riddick, ----------- Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton ------------------ Scotland Neck N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon, ------------------ East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary A. Turner ----------------- Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—Bettie Strickland ------------------ Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—John Smith -------------------- Pantego, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore ----------------- Whitakers, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Exum ----------------------- Kenly, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizell ------------------ Williamston, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson --------------------- Tarboro, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross --------------- Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—G. W. Barnes ---------------------- Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey ---------------------- Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—Mary F. Harris ---------------- Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey ------------- Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan ----- 26-18 Keller St., Norfolk, Va.
Rosemary—J. H. C. Joyner,---------------------- Jarrett, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice --------------- Williamston, N. C.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Churches **Dates**

Bear Grass—3rd Sunday in Aug., Nov. Feb. and May.
Bethlehem—1st Sunday in Sept., Dec. March and June.
Briery Swamp—2nd Sunday in Sept., Dec., March and June.
Conetoe—3rd Suday in Sept., Dec., March and June.
Concord—4th Sunday in Sept., Dec., March and June.
Conoho—3rd Sunday in Sept., Dec., March and June.
Cross Roads—2nd Sunday in Sept., Dec., March and June.
Deep Creek—3rd Sunday in Aug., Nov.. Feb., and May.
Falls Tar River—2nd Sunday in Sept., Dec.. March and June.
Flat Swamp—1st Sunday in Sept., Dec.. March and June.
Flatty Creek—4th Sunday in July, Oct., Jan. and April.
Great Swamp—4th Sunday in Sept., Dec., March and June.
Hopeland—1st Sunday in Aug., Nov.. Feb. and May.
Kehukee—3rd Sunday in Aug. Nov., Feb. and May.
Lawrence—4th Sunday in Aug., Nov. Feb. and May.
Lebanon—
Morattock—2nd Sunday in Aug., Nov., Feb. and May.
Mount Zion—2nd Sunday in Aug., Nov., Feb. and May.
North Creek—
Rocky Swamp—
Singleton—2nd Sunday in Sept., Dec., March and June.
Skewarkey—2nd Sunday in Aug., Nov., Feb. and May.
Sparta—4th Sunday in Sept., Dec., March and June.
Spring Green—4th Sunday in Sept., Dec., March and June.
Tarboro—1st Sunday in Aug., Nov., Feb. and May.
Williams—3rd Sunday in Aug., Nov., Feb. and May.
White Plains—1st Sunday in Aug., Nov., Feb. and May.
Robersonville—1st Sunday in Aug., Nov.. Feb. and May.
Norfolk—2nd Sunday in Sept., Dec., March and June.
Rosemary—
Hayes Swamp—4th Sunday in Aug., Nov., Feb. and May.

ARTICLES OF FAITH.

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself. in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular, eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believ that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

VII. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principel of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, hold or maintaining any principle or practice.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general punishment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X 39. Heb. X 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23; VI. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy II:1. Ist Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1st. Cor. XIV. 26:40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts. I, 15. Neh. II, 18, IV. 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15. Gl. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVIII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Co. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk and, before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ, and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

CHURCHES	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	PASTORS	Last Association	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	1935	3	1	--	--	--	--	5	51	$ 5.00
Bethlehem	C. C. Reynolds, J. B. Hadley	W. R. Hines, Wilson, N. C.	1921	1	--	--	--	--	--	--	22	2.00
Briery Swamp	G. N. Walker, B. D. Moore	A. B. Ayers	1931	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	21	5.00
Concord	J. A. Furlaw	W. M. Stubbs	1919	4	--	--	--	--	--	--	15	2.50
Conoho	B. L. Johnson, Jesse Johnson	W. E. Grimes	1914	3	--	--	--	--	--	--	15	5.00
Conetoe	C. C. Dawson, Lena Harris	J. D. Fly	1892	3	--	--	--	--	--	--	6	2.00
Cross Roads	Mary M. Curray, W. W. Grimes	T. Sawyer, Ayden, N. C.	1873	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	4	1.50
Deep Creek	Bennett Moore	C. L. Robbins	1870	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	5	1.00
Falls Tar River	A. B. Denson, M. D. Calhoun	A. B. Denson	1933	2	3	2	0	1	--	3	111	12.00
Flaty Creek	Beadie Meads, Catharine Cartwright	A. B. Ayers	1906	4	--	--	--	--	2	--	16	5.00
Flat Swamp	Lester House, E. C. House	W. E. Grimes	1932	1	--	2	--	--	--	4	34	5.00
Great Swamp	J. O. Allen, Walter Joyner	S. B. Denny, Wilson, N. C.	1891	4	2	--	--	--	--	--	24	5.00
Hopeland	J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	J. C. Moore	1896	1	--	--	--	--	--	--	28	3.00
Kehukee	Mary D. White, Streeter Cherry	A. B. Denson	1924	3	--	--	--	--	--	--	22	5.00
Lawrence	Paul Cheery, Fred Staton	C. L. Robbins	1896	4	--	--	--	--	--	--	8	2.00
Lebanon	No Intelligence	No Pastor	----	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	---	------
Mount Zion	Bettie Mizell, Amanda Mizell	W. E. Grimes	----	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	15	3.00
Morattock	O. S. Allen, Bettie Davenport	W. M. Stubbs	1880	2	--	--	1	--	--	2	7	1.50
North Creek	Letter	W. M. Stubbs	1828	3	--	--	--	--	6	2	14	2.00
Norfolk	R. M. Stoneman, Lula P. Lindsey	E. L. Cobb, Wilson, N. C.	1912	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	12	2.40
Robersonville	R. A. Bailey, J. L. Robertson	B. S. Cowin	1917	1	--	--	--	--	1	1	32	5.00
Rocky Swamp	C. J. Smith, W. D. Adkins	J. C. Moore	----	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	13	1.00
Singleton	L Raper	L. Raper, Wilson, N. C.	----	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	8	1.00
Skewarkey	John H. Mizell, J. S. Meeks	B. S. Cowin	1930	2	--	1	--	--	--	--	17	2.00
Rosemary	J. H. C. Joyner, T. J. Lewis	J. W. Williams, Rocky Mt.	----	1	--	--	--	--	--	--	13	1.50
Spring Green	J. T. Powell, W. A. Ross	W. E. Grimes	1934	4	--	--	--	--	--	--	45	5.00
Tarboro	J. S. Corbitt, G W. Barnes	J. D. Fly	1928	1	--	--	--	--	--	2	27	5.00
White Plains	W. M. Stubbs, W. T. Waters	W. M. Stubbs	----	1	--	--	--	--	--	1	21	3.00
Williams	C. H. Spivey, Van B. Vick	J. C. Moore	1897	3	--	--	--	1	1	1	10	1.00
Sparta	J. H. Edwards, W. A. Armstrong	L. Raper, Wilson, N. C.	1926	4	3	--	--	--	--	--	20	2.00
Hayes Swamp	J J. Manning, E. Peele	B. S. Cowin	----	4	--	--	--	--	--	--	18	5.00

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred and Seventy-First

Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

* * *

Held With The Church At

Flatty Creek

PASQUOTANK COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

October 3rd, 4th, and 5th, 1936

OFFICERS

A. B. DENSON, Moderator, Rocky Mount, N. C.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk, Williamston, N. C.
R. A. BAILEY, Asst. Clerk, Robersonville, N. C.
R. B. DENSON, Asst. Clerk, Rocky Mount, N. C.

Proceedings

The 171st Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, North Carolina, October 3rd, 4th, and 5th, 1936.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder B. S. Cowin from Songs 2:1-5.

After an intermission of one hour, the Association came together and after prayer by T. A. Stanfield, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, Moderator and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance R. A. Bailey and R. B. Denson.

It was agreed visiting brethren from sister Associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance: J. J. Manning and Lester House.

On preaching: Moderator, Clerk, Elder A. B. Ayers and W. W. Eves.

The following visiting Elders were present: T. A. Stanfield, S. Gray, L. Raper, and L. H. Stevenson.

The following Elders were present from this Association: J. D. Fly, W. E. Grimes, A. B. Ayers, A. B. Denson, and B. S. Cowin.

Called for correspondence from the Contentnea and Black Creek Associations.

From Contentnea: J. Henry Lanier and G. W. Gardner.
From Black Creek: Linwood Raper.

Messengers to Contentnea: W. O. Robertson, J. L. Robertson and J. A. Ward.

Messengers to Black Creek: Elder W. E. Grimes, W. A. Ross, and Z. D. F. White.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

Letters from 28 churches were called for and read, the names of messengers and the standing of the churches were enrolled in the table of the churches.

Minutes were received from the following Associations: Fisher's River, Delaware, Baltimore, Cuivre, Siloam, Upper Mayo, Contentnea, Senter District, Black Creek, Little River, Ocmulgee, Salem, White Oak, New River, Zion, Ketoctan, Abbott's Creek, Ebenezer, Echecome and Mill Branch.

It was agreed this Association withdraw from Elder S. B. Denny and all his followers, and the letter and contribution from Great Swamp church be returned.

It was agreed Elder L. H. Stevenson and Bro. C. L. Dupree be received as visitors from Little River Association.

It was agreed to take up correspondence with Little River and Lower Country Line Associations.

It was agreed Bro. R. B. Denson be appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Conoho, Martin County, North Carolina, one mile north of Oak City on highway one hundred and twenty five. Elder A. B.

Denson was appointed to preach the introductory sermon and B. S. Cowin be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday morning at 9 o'clock.

Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer by Elder A. B. Denson. Names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churchs.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be printed in these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of Clerk at close of last Association		$53.00
Paid for printing	$32.00	
Postage and express	4.60	
Clerk's Fees	25.00	
Total	$61.60	
Leaving Association indebted		$ 8.60

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hands of clerk $70.00.

Resolved: First that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trade or misbehavior on or around the grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to everybody who helped to entertain it, to the gin company at Weeksville for the use of lumber for stage and seats, and to those who furnished chairs.

It was agreed the clerk have 1500 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this Association and among Sister Associations as an expression of love and fellowship, that he record a copy on our records and be paid twenty five dollars for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointd with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association, convening with the church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, North Carolina, October 3rd, 4th and 5th, 1936, sends greetings to the churches composing it, and to the Associations with which we correspond.

The Lord has enabled many of us to meet together again in love and peace to worship Him in the most humble manner we know how, feeling our utter dependence upon Him for every breath we draw.

We know that in our flesh we cannot serve Him, but we have a little hope within us that there is an inner man born of God that desires to serve Him in the newness of the Spirit and not in the oldness of the letter.

We trust and believe the Lord has sent a few of His servants from different parts of the country to speak of His wonderful works to the children of men, and it is our desire to praise Him for these gifts to the churches.

We feel very grateful to the brethren and sisters of Flatty Creek Church and the surrounding community for the tender care they have shown in looking after the welfare of visiting brethren. May God bless their labors that they may not be in vain, but be to the upbuilding of the household of faith.

Our next Association will convene with the church at Conoho, Martin County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1937, Saturday before and Monday following and we will meet again if the Lord wills.

Meeting together in these heavenly places is really encouraging and it takes the power of God to bring us together in the Spirit, and when we come together in love and union God is glorified, for it is written, "Where two or three are gathered together in my name there am I in the midst of them," and where God is there is love.

R. B. DENSON.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

It was agreed Brethren R. B. Denson, Augustus Williams and J. A. Ward be appointed messengers to Little River, and Elder J. D. Fly, A. W. Ambrose and J. A. Ward be messengers to Lower Country Line Associations, also the clerk was appointed to write clerk of Lower Country Line Association expressing the desire to take up correspondence with it

---

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday P. M.

Elder S. Gray, Ephesians 2:8.
L. Raper, Genesis 15:6.

Sunday A. M.

Elder T. A. Stanfield, Job. 37:21, 22.
Elder L. H. Stevenson, Phil. 2:8, 9.
Elder W. E. Grimes, Matt. 15:16.

Sunday P. M.

Elder S. Gray, 1 Cor. 15:19.
Elder A. B. Ayers, Job. 6:5.
Elder A. B. Denson, Titus 2:11,12.

Monday A. M.

Elder T. A. Stanfield, Psalms 35:10.
Elder A. B. Denson, no particular text.

LIST OF MINISTERS

A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
W M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.
J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. S. Corbitt, Tarboro, N. C.
J. B. Roberts, Greenville, N. C.
A. B. Ayers, Williamston, N. C.
Jerry Jenkins, Roanoke Rapids, N. C.
B. S. Cowin Williamston, N. C.
Licentiate E. W. Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS

Bear Grass—W. S. Peele, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson, Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—W. M. Grimmer, Tarboro, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—
Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Mary D. White, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—Bettie Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—John Smith, Pantego, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Singleton—
Skewarky—J. H. Mizell, Williamston, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—G. W. Barnes Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—Thad Boyd, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 26-18 Keller St., Norfolk, Va.
Rosemary—I. H. C. Joyner, Jarrett, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice, Williamston, N. C.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Bethlehem—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Briery Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Concord—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Cross Roads—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Deep Creek—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January and April.

Great Swamp—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Morattock—Second Sunday in August, November February and May.

Mount Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

North Creek—July, October, January and April.

Rocky Swamp—May, August, November and February.

Singleton—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Skewarkey—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September December, March and June.

Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Williams—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Norfolk—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Rosemary—Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characteristics of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his disobdience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

VII. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanstified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, hold or maintaining of any principle or practice.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general punishment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we, the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X 39. Heb. X 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23; VI. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy II:1. 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1st. Cor. XIV. 26:40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts. I, 15, Neh. II, 18, IV. 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1st Peter 3:15. Gl. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVIII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk and, before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it ncessary.

Statistical Table

CHURCHES	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	PASTORS	Last Association	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec'd by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	1935	3						3	47	$10.00
Bethlehem	C. C. Reynolds, J. A. Bodwell	W. R. Hines, Wilson, N. C.	1921	1							22	2.00
Briery Swamp	B. D. Moore, C. L. James	A. B. Ayers	1931	2						1	23	8.00
Concord	A. W. Ambrose, J. A. Furlaw	W. M. Stubbs	1919	4	1					3	18	3.00
Conoho	B. L. Johnson, J. H. Johnson	W. E. Grimes	1914	3						1	14	10.00
Conetoe	C. C. Dawson, Sister Bullock	J. D. Fly	1892	3							5	2.00
Cross Roads	W. M. Grimmer	T. Sawyer, Ayden, N. C.	1873	2							4	1.50
Deep Creek	Bennett Moore, E. W. Moore	C. L. Robbins	1870	2						2	3	1.00
Falls Tar River	N. T. Crocker, M. D. Calhoun	A. B. Denson	1933	2	5	1	1			3	112	15.00
Flatty Creek	Beadie Meads, Catharine Cartright	A. B. Ayers	1936	4							16	3.00
Flat Swamp	Lester House, Z. D. F. White	W. E. Grimes	1932	1	1					1	34	1.00
Great Swamp												
Hopeland	H. L. Adcock, W. L. Armstrong	J. C. Moore	1896	1			2			1	25	3.00
Kehukee	Paul Cherry, Mary D. White	A. B. Denson	1924	3	1	1				2	22	7.00
Lawrence	C. L. Robbins	C. L. Robbins	1896	4						1	7	2.50
Lebanon												
Morattock	A. S. Allen, Sarah E. Allen	W. M. Stubbs	1880	2			1	1			7	1.50
Mount Zion	Bettie Strickland	W. E. Grimes		2						1	14	3.00
North Creek	Letter	W. M. Stubbs	1828	3							14	2.00
Norfolk	Lulu Shields, Kate Johnson	E. L. Cobb, Wilson, N. C.	1912	2							13	3.00
Robersonville	J. L. Robertson, R. A. Bailey	B. S. Cowin	1917	1			1			4	26	8.00
Rocky Swamp	David Adkins, Charlie Smith	J. C. Moore		2							13	1.00
Singleton	Letter	L. Raper, Wilson, N. C.		2	1		2		1	1	7	1.50
Skewarkey	J. H. Mizell, J. S. Meeks	B. S. Cowin	1930	2						2	15	3.00
Rosemary	I. H. C. Joyner, E. T. Sanders	Jerry Jenkins		1						2	11	2.00
Spring Green	W. E. Grimes, J. H. Powell	W. E. Grimes	1934	4					1	2	42	7.00
Tarboro	L. A. Langley, J. S. Corbett	J. D. Fly	1928	1	1				1		27	5.00
White Plains	W. M. Stubbs, W. T. Waters	W. M. Stubbs		1						2	19	4.00
Sparta	W. A. Armstrong, E. P. Williamson	L. Raper, Wilson, N. C.	1926	4	1					1	20	2.00
Hayes Swamp	J. J. Manning, Ephraim Peele	B. S. Cowin		4		1				1	18	10.00

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred and Seventy-Second

Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

Held With The Church At

CONOHO

MARTIN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

October 2nd, 3rd, and 4th, 1937

OFFICERS

A. B. DENSON, Moderator, Rocky Mount, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Clerk, Williamston, N. C.
J. L. ROBERTSON, Asst. Clerk, Robersonville, N. C.
R. B. DENSON, Asst. Clerk, Rocky Mount, N. C.

Proceedings

The 172nd Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Conoho, Martin County, North Carolina, October 2nd, 3rd, and 4th, 1937.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder A. B. Denson from John 10:14.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together and after prayer by Elder E. F. Pollard, of White Oak Association, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren J. L. Robertson and R. B. Denson.

It was agreed that brethren from sister Associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance: J. J. Manning and Lester House.

On preaching: Moderator, Clerk, B. L. Johnson and Sylvester Grimes.

The following visiting elders were present: S. Gray and E. F. Pollard from the White Oak; W. B. Barnes, E. L. Cobb and L. Raper from the Black Creek; E. F. Pearce from the Little River; A. L. Harrison from the Ketoctan; N. D. Teasly from Lower Country Line, and J. E. Mewborn from Contentnea Associations.

The following Elders were present from this Association: A. B. Denson: A. B. Ayers, C. L. Robbins, J. D. Fly, J. S. Corbitt, W. E. Grimes, W. M. Stubbs, J. C. Moore and B S. Cowin. Licentiates E. W. Moore, Ephraim Peel and R. B. Denson were also present.

Called for correspondence from Contentnea, Black Creek, Little River and Lower Country Line Associations.

From Contentnea: J. R. Smith and M. O. Speight.

From Black Creek: J. S. Rogerson.

From Little River: Elder E. F. Pearce.

From Lower Country Line: O. B. Tingen, Elder N. D. Teasley and J. R. Dupree.

Messengers to Contentnea: Lewis Johnson and Z. D. F. White.

Messengers to Black Creek: Elder J. D. Fly, C. S. Blount and H. L. Adcock.

Messengers to Little River: R. B. Denson, J. A. Ward and C. S. Blount.

Messengers to Lower Country Line: R. B. Denson, Elder J. D. Fly and Eld. W. E. Grimes.

Agreed this Association ask for correspondence with White Oak Association.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

It was agreed Great Swamp be dropped from our list of churches.

Letters from 28 churches were received and read, the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Minutes were received from the following Associations: Little River, Fisher's River, Lower Country Line, Abbott's Creek, Ketoctan, Ocmulgee, Cuivre Siloam, New River, Senter District, Salem, Black Creek, Zion, Upper Mayo, Echecomee and Contentnea.

It was agreed Bro. Ephraim Peele be appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Falls Tar River, Halifax County, North Carolina, one mile from Rocky Mount, first Sunday in October, 1938, Saturday before and Monday following. Elder C. L. Robbins was appointed to preach the introductory sermon and Elder J. D. Fly be his alternate.

It was agreed Articles of Faith and Rules of Decorum be printed in these minutes.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday morning at 9 o'clock.

MONDAY A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer by Elder S. Gray.

Names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Agreed Elder J. A. Bodwell and A. W. Ambrose be a committee to investigate Lebanon church, but was afterwards agreed that a son and daughter of Elder M. D. Twilford be appointed to the place and Brethren Bodwell and Ambrose be relieved.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of Clerk at close of last Association		$70.00
Paid for printing	$32.00	
Postage and express	4.00	
Clerks fees	25.00	
Total	$61.00	
Leaving in hands of Clerk		$ 9.00

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hands of Clerk $61.00.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kind of trade and misbehavior on or around the grounds while the Association is in session and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to Almighty God for the rain as well as the sunshine, and all other blessings, and thank every one who helped in any way to entertain it.

It was agreed the clerk have 1500 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churhces composing this Association, and among sister Associations as an expression of love and fellowship, that he record a copy on our records and be paid twenty-five dollars for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator,
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The 172nd Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association in session with the church at Conoho, Martin County, North Carolina, sendeth greetings to the churches of the Association to all Primitive Baptists, and to all believers in the doctrine of God, our Saviour.

The same One who died on the cross for our sins, and arose for our justification, has quickened us by His Spirit, we trust, and with His love has drawn us together to sing praises unto, and worship Him, who has washed our souls in His own blood, we hope, and prepared them to dwell in the presence of God. We feel grateful unto God that the Sun of Righteousness has arisen in our souls, showed us our depravity, and brought us together as little children desiring to be fed on the sincere milk of the word, "For all His children shall be taught of the Lord."

We feel thankful unto the Lord that He has kept us in the foot-steps of our fathers and mothers, who for one hundred and seventy-two years have believed and preached the doctrine that Christ and His apostles preached, "Salvation by grace."

Now we older members do admonish and ask the younger to follow those who have gone on before them, they that felt and realized the healing efficacy of the blood of Jesus, then great will be your peace, and the Kehukee Association will live for many years to come.

We feel to have been blest in this meeting with the presence of many ministers of Christ, all proclaiming the same glorious doctrine of "Free Grace," the only doctrine that ever reached or can ever redeem a poor sinner.

All the churchs have reported in peace, the priceless heritage of the church, when we have peace we have unity, and in unity we have love, and in love we have service and obedience.

The next session of the Kehukee Association will be held (D.V.) with the church at the Falls Tar River, Rocky Mount, North Carolina, the first Sunday in October, 1938, Saturday before and Monday following. We invite all our brethren, sisters and friends to meet with us there to worship the Triune God.

We desire to thank the members of Conoho church, and the members of all other churches even everybody who assisted in providing for and taking care of all who visited the Association, and we ask the Lord of heaven and earth to bless them and their children, trusting and believing their service was to God's blessed children.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator,
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Introductory: Elder A. B. Denson, John 10:14.

Saturday P. M.

Elder W. B. Barnes, John 6:44.
Elder E. F. Pearce, Gal. 4:30.
Elder S. Gray, Romans 9:13.

Sunday A. M.

Elder A. L. Harrison opened with prayer.
Elder J. E. Mewborn, Rev. 19:11-16.
Elder E .F. Pollard, Matt. 28:19.
Elder E. L. Cobb, Mark 16:15-16.

Sunday P. M.

Elder N. D. Teasley, Matt. 18:3.
Elder L. Raper, Eph. 2:2-9.
Elder A. L. Harrison, Acts 2:37-42.

Monday A. M.

Elder S. Gray, Jonah 2:9.
Elder A. L. Harrison, Phil. 1:1-11.
Concluding remarks by the Moderator.

It was rainy Sunday afternoon and Monday, but was well attended, well entertained, good behavior. Seventeen ministers came preaching Jesus, the Way, the Truth and the Life.

LIST OF MINISTERS

A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Plymouth, N. C.
J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. S. Corbitt, Tarboro, N. C.
A. B. Ayers, Williamston, N. C.
Jerry Jenkins, Roanoke Rapids, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.
J. A. Bodwell, Columbia, N. C.

Licentiates

E. W. Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
R. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Ephraim Peele, Williamston, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS

Bear Grass—W. S. Peele, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—Ella Bulluck, Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—W. M. Grimmer, Tarboro, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Mary D. White, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—Bettie Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—John Smith, Pantego, N. C.

Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Singleton—Maggie Taylor, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizelle, Williamston, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Lulu Barnes, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—Thad Boyd, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—Leona Moore, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 1410 West 18th St., Norfolk, Va.
Rosemary—I. H. C. Joyner, Jarrett, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice, Williamston, N. C.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Bethlehem—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Briery Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Concord—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Concho—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Cross Roads—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March, and June.

Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January and April.

Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Morattock—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Mount Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

North Creek—Third Sunday in July, October, January and April.

Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.

Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Skewarkey—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Williams—Third Sunday in August, November February and May.

White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Norfolk—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Rosemary—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

ROBERT ALONZO BAILEY.

Robert Alonzo Bailey was born in 1871 and was the son of Warner G. and Mary Ann Bailey. He united with the church at Robersonville between 25 and 30 years ago and was baptized by Elder M. T. Lawrence and ever thereafter live a life consistent with the profession he had made.

He was elected clerk of the church after Brother J. C. Roberson and after the death of Bro. W. H. Daniel, our Union Clerk he was elected clerk of Swekarkey Union. In both positions he served faithfully until his death which occurred March 5, 1937.

Bro. Bailey was the writer's life-long friend and companion. We had many heart-to-heart talks in which we related things we did not make public, and discussed various topics dear to our hearts in which I was able to get a full measure of his deep and heartfelt convictions.

He was wise as to doctrine and discipline and sorely grieved at any departure from the landmarks our fathers have set. He was a sound counselor, lovingly devoted to the church, the Union and Association and gave liberally of his substance to enhance the cause so dear to his heart.

His chief delight was singing with his brethren the dear old songs of Zion, and he never tired of demonstrating in song his heartfelt devotion to his precious Redeemer, who had called him to glory and virtue.

His devotion to his church and friends was firm and unchangeable, for when once his mind was made up nothing but a "Thus saith the Lord" could change him, and one of the most admirable traits of his noble character was his strict devotion to what he firmly believed to be the truth as it is in Jesus. His family life was beautiful and his wife was one of the most lovely and devoted Christians the writer ever knew, and her death seemed to unbalance his mind, and he never appeared to be himself again.

The individual churches, the Union and Association have lost a true lover of truth, an untiring worker and a true friend; our country has lost a patriotic citizen; the business world an honest man. Many owe their place in business life to a generous loan from his kindly hand.

Now in our sacred assemblies his cheerful voice is not heard, his pleasant face is not seen, his hearty handshake is no more felt, but the good Lord knows his own as no hoof will be left in Egypt when Israel goes to her reward, nor will the bodies of His faithful ones be left in the graves when Jesus comes the second time without sin unto salvation.

All the chosen of the Father,
All for whom the Lamb was slain
All the church appear together
Washed from every sinful stain.
Blest state beyond conception
Who its vast design can tell
May it be our blissful portion
With our Saviour there to dwell.

For Union at Hayes Swamp,
B. S. COWIN.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characteristics of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the book of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his disobedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

VII. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We, believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust and a general punishment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations, are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we, the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X, 39. Heb. X, 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23; VI. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st. Timothy II:1. 1st. Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1st. Cor. XIV. 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts I, 15; Neh. II. 18; IV. 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1st Peter 3:15. Gl. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthews XVIII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the matjority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk and, before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	MESSENGERS	PASTORS	Last Association	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	1935	3	1	0	0	0	0	5	44	$10.00
Bethlehem	C. C. Reynolds, J. A. Bodwell	W. R. Hines, Wilson, N. C.	1921	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	21	2.00
Briery Swamp	C. L. James, G. N. Warren	A. B. Ayers	1931	2	0	4	0	0	0	0	27	8.00
Concord	I. A. Furlaw, A. W. Ambrose	W. M. Stubbs	1919	0	1	0	0	1	0	4	17	3.00
Conoho	B. L. Johnson, Sylvester Grimes	W. E. Grimes	1937	3	0	0	0	0	0	2	12	10.00
Conetoe	Lena Harris, Lydia Bryant	J. D. Fly	1892	3	0	0	0	0	0	2	3	2.00
Cross Roads	Rosena Bulluck, Mary M. Curry	No Pastor	1873	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	3	1.50
Deep Creek	Bennett Moore	C. L. Robbins	1870	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	1.50
Falls Tar River	N. T. Crocker, M. D. Calhoun	A. B. Denson	1933	2	0	0	0	0	0	3	110	15.00
Flatty Creek	Beadie Meads, Catharine Cartright	A. B. Ayers	1936	4	0	0	0	0	0	2	12	5.00
Flat Swamp	Lester House, E. C. House	W. E. Grimes	1932	1	0	3	0	0	0	2	35	10.00
Hopeland	Elder J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	J. C. Moore	1896	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	24	2.00
Kehukee	Paul Cherry, Mary D. White	A. B. Denson	1924	3	1	1	0	0	0	2	21	8.00
Lawrence	F. V. Staton	C. L. Robbins	1896	4	3	0	0	0	0	1	9	3.00
Lebanon												
Morattock	Letter	W. M. Stubbs	1880	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	7	1.50
Mount Zion	Betty Mizell, Betty Strickland	W. E. Grimes		2	0	0	0	0	0	2	12	3.00
North Creek	W. L. Worslender, J. W. Smith	L. Raper, Wilson, N. C.	1828	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	13	2.00
Norfolk	Kate Johnson, Lulu Shields	E. L. Cobb, Wilson, N. C.	1912	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	13	4.00
Robersonville	J. L. Robertson, Elma Stevenson	B. S. Cowin	1917	1	0	0	0	0	1	2	23	8.00
Rocky Swamp	W. D. Adkins, C. J. Smith	J. C. Moore		2	0	0	0	0	0	0	13	1.00
Skewarkey	J. H. Mizell, J. S. Meeks	B. S. Cowin	1930	2	0	0	0	0	0	2	15	5 00
Rosemary	I. H. C. Joyner, E. T. Sanders	Jerry Jenkins, C. L. Robbins		1	0	0	0	0	0	0	11	2.00
Spring Green	W. A. Ross, Joe Powell	W. E. Grimes	1934	4	0	0	0	2	0	0	44	10.00
White Plains	W. M. Stubbs, Thad Boyd	W. M. Stubbs		1	0	0	0	0	0	0	19	4.00
Tarboro	J. S. Corbitt, Malinda West	J. D. Fly	1928	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	27	5.00
Williams	J. C. Moore, C. H. Spivey	J. C. Moore	1897	3	0	0	0	0	0	2	9	1.50
Old Sparta	E. P. Williamson, J. F. Harrell	L. Raper, Wilson, N. C.	1926	4	3	1	0	0	0	1	23	2.50
Hayes Swamp	J. J. Manning, Ephraim Peele	B. S. Cowin		4	0	0	0	0	0	1	17	10.00
Singleton		L. Raper, Wilson, N. C.		2	0	0	0	0	0	0	8	

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred and Seventy-Third

Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

ORGANIZED 1765

Held With The Church At

Falls Tar River

October 1st, 2nd, and 3rd, 1938

OFFICERS

A. B. DENSON, Moderator
B. S. COWIN, Clerk
J. L. ROBERTSON, Assistant Clerk
R. B. DENSON, Assistant Clerk

Proceedings

The 173rd Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Falls Tar River, Nash County, North Carolina, October 1st, 2nd, and 3rd, 1938.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder C. L. Robbins from John 14:1-5.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together and after praise and prayer by Elder T. A. Stanfield, of Lower Country Line Association, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, Moderator and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren R. B. Denson and J. L. Robertson.

It was agreed brethren from sister Associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance: J. J. Manning and Lester House.

On preaching: Moderator, Clerk, M. D. Calhoun and N. T. Crocker.

The following visiting Elders were present: From Contentnea, J. C. Smith, G. G. Trevathan, and J. E. Mewborn; from White Oak, E. F. Pollard, L. L. Yopps, S. Gray, and L. E. Bryan; from Upper Country Line, T. A. Stanfield, N. D. Teasley and J. A. Herndon; from Little River, E. C. Jones; from Ketoctan, A. L. Harrison; from Ebenezer Association, Georgia, J. C. Bryant, E. D. Bryant and J. B. Lord; from Salem, D. A. O'Bryant; from Black Creek, E. L. Cobb, J. R. Baker, L. Raper, W. R. Hines, J. T. Williams and J. B. Murray; from Seven Mile, P. E. Johnson.

The following Elders were present from this Association: A. B. Denson, J. C. Moore, J. D. Fly, C. L. Robbins, W. E. Grimes, A. B. Ayers and B. S. Cowin.

Called for correspondence from Contentnea, Black Creek, Little River, Lower Country Line and White Oak Associations.

From Contentnea: George M. Hardy, L. H. Mewborn and M. O. Speight.

From Black Creek: Elder E. L. Cobb and J. S. Rogerson.

From Little River: J. A. Batten and Elder E. C. Jones.

From Lower Country Line: N. D. Teasley and C. M. Mahue.

From White Oak: Elders S. Gray, E. F. Pollard, L. L. Yopps and Z. King.

Messengers to Contentnea: J. L. Robertson and Augustus Williams.

Messengers to Black Creek: Elder J. C. Moore and W. A. Trevathan.

Messengers to Little River: R. B. Denson and N. T. Crocker.

Messengers to Lower Country Line: Augustus Williams and H. L. Adcock.

Messengers to White Oak: Elder A. B. Ayers, R. B. Denson and A. W. Ambrose.

Petitionary letters called for. None.

Letters from 26 churches were read and the names of messengers and the standing of churches were enrolled in the table of churches.

Minutes were received from the following Associations: Lower Country Line, White Oak, Fisher's River, Delaware River, Baltimore, Little River, Abbott's Creek, Roaring River, Cuivre Siloam, Contentnea, Ocmulgee, Salem, Senter District, Black Creek, Ketoctan, New River, Ebenezer and Upper Mayo.

It was agreed Bro. Ephraim Peele write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed we hold Lebanon church on our list of churches until next year.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Robersonville first Sunday in October, 1939, Saturday before and Monday following. Elder W. E. Grimes was appointed to preach the introductory sermon and Elder Joseph D. Fly to be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock.

MONDAY A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer by Elder T. A. Stanfield.

Names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of Clerk at close of last Association		$61.00
Paid for printing	$32.00	
Postage and express	4.60	
Clerk's fees	25.00	
Total	$61.60	
Received from churches		$136.50
From friends		43.20
Total		$179.70

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in the hands of the Clerk $62.00.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all manner of trading and misbehavior on or around the grounds while the Association is in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather and all other blessings, to the friends and brethren who assisted in any way in entertaining it, and to Bro. D. H. Melton and Williams Lumber Co., for the use of lumber for stage and seats, the chief of police, the state highway patrol, and friends of this church for their assistance in parking cars and keeping order.

It was agreed the clerk have 1500 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this Association, and among Sister Associations as an expression of love and fellowship, that he record a copy on our records and be paid twenty-five dollars for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator
B. S. Cowin, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The One Hundred and Seventy Third Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association now in session with the church at Falls Tar River, sendeth its greetings to the members, and to all who love the doctrine of our Lord and Redeemer.

The Association was opened with prayer and praise by Elder T. A. Stanfield. It was then organized and appointed Elder A. B. Denson, Moderator. Letters from the various churches were called for and read and their standing recorded for publication in the minutes. All the churches reported in peace. Peace is a potent factor in the church. Our Lord and Saviour was born in a time of universal peace, peace for thirty years before His birth to thirty years after His conception, which is an example for the church; the church, the bride of the Lamb, has a higher ideal than confusion and malice.

It is a pleasure to review the record of the first Baptist church planted on the American soil two hundred and ninety-nine years ago, and to see that their articles of faith were practically the same as those of the Kehukee Association today. The church, like God, never changes. The principles and doctrine are the same from everlasting to everlasting, and the ministers who have preached at their Association have preached the Rock—the Rock on which Christ builds His church, and that God through and by the Spirit of His Son, is the only panacea for sin. The Kehukee Association has stood for these principles and has not and we trust will not yield to heretical ideas.

There is with us a large number of visiting ministers, brothers and sisters from other Associations whom we love and welcome and bid them come again.

The next session of this Association will be held (D. V.) with the church at Robersonville, North Carolina, the first Sunday in October, 1939, Saturday before and Monday following, where and when we invite all to meet us, and worship our God and praise Him who gave Himself and was crucified for our sins, and arose for our justification.

The Association desires to thank the brothers, sisters and friends of this church for the love they have manifested to us, their kindness in providing for the comforts and needs of all, and for their hospitable disposition, and we invoke the blessings of the Triune God upon them and their loved ones.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator,
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Introductory: Elder C. L. Robbins, John 14:1-5.

Saturday P. M.

Elder J. C. Smith, Luke 2:29.
Elder T. A. Stanfield, Judges 1:12.
Elder J. C. Bryant, Acts 2:3.

Sunday A. M.

Elder E. F. Pollard, 2 Timothy 4:2.
Elder N. D. Teasley, Isaiah 40:1.
Elder L. E. Bryan, Genesis 22:17.
Elder L. L. Yopps, Matthew 9:13.

Sunday P. M.

Elder E. C. Jones, Hebrews 1:1-5.
Elder J. E. Mewborn, Jeremiah 31:11.
Elder J. A. Herndon, Eph. 2:1.
Elder E. L. Cobb, 2 Cor. 6:10.

Sunday A. M.—In House

Elder G. G. Trevathan, Psalms 48.

Elder J. B. Lord, 1 John 5:27.
Elder E. D. Bryant, 2 Peter, 1:10.

Sunday P. M.—In House

Elder L. E. Bryan, Genesis 22:7.
Elder J. R. Baker, John 18:37.
Elder L. L. Yopps, Matthew 9:13.

Sunday P. M.—In House

Elder L. Raper, John 5:11.
Elder W. R. Hines, Proverbs 14:12.

Monday A. M.

Elder P. E. Johnson, Gen. 25:27.
Elder J. W. Williams. Did not get text.
Elder D. A. O'Bryant, Romans 9:8-10.
Elder S. Gray, 1 John 1:7.

Brethren B. R. Jarrell, W. H. Ivey and J. L. Newsome were visitors from Ocmulgee Association, Georgia, and Elders J. C. Bryant, E. D. Bryant and J. B. Lord were visitors from Ebenezer Association, Georgia.

H. C. Alexander and C. D. Willis and wife were visitors from Stanton River Association, Virginia.

LIST OF MINISTERS

A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Plymouth, N. C.
J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. S. Corbett, Tarboro, N. C.
A. B. Ayers, Williamson, N. C.
Jerry Jenkins, Roanoke Rapids, N. C.
J. A. Bodwell, Columbia, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.

Licentiates

E .W. Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
R. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Ephraim Peele, Williamston, N. C.
Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS

Bear Grass—W. S. Peele, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—Ella Bullock, Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E .C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Mary D. White, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—Bettie Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.

North Creek—John Smith, Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Singleton—Maggie Taylor, Washington, N. C.
Skwarkey—J. H. Mizell, Williamston, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Lulu Barnes, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—Thad Boyd, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—Leona Moore, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 1410 West 18th St., Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice, Williamston, N. C.

This Association recommends that the church at Morattock hold a conference before our next Association and report the result at its next session.

It was agreed that this Association petition the Upper Country Line for correspondence with it, and sends as messengers Z. D. F. White, N. L. Crocker and R. B. Denson.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Bethlehem—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Briery Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Concord—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Cross Roads—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January and April.

Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Morattock—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Mount Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

North Creek—Third Sunday in July, October, January and April.

Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.

Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Skewarkey—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Williams—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Norfolk—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Rosemary—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word, under the characteristics of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his disobedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himslf and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

VII. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust and a general punishment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations, are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we, the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X, 39. Heb. X, 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23; VI. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st. Timothy II:1. 1st. Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1st. Cor. XIV. 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts I, 15; Neh. II. 18; IV. 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1st Peter 3:15. Gl. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVIII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk and, before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in the case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	MESSENGERS	PASTORS	Last Association	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	1935	3	2	0	0	0	0	4	39	$10.00
Bethlehem	C. C. Reynolds, J. A. Bodwell	W. R. Hines, Wilson, N. C.	1921	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	22	2.00
Briery Swamp	B. D. Moore, C. L. James	A. B. Ayers	1931	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	27	8.00
Concord	A. W. Ambrose, Nancy I. Sexton	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1919	4	1	0	0	0	0	0	18	3.00
Conoho	B. L. Johnson, Sylvester Grimes	W. E. Grimes	1937	3	0	0	0	0	2	0	10	10.00
Conetoe	Lydia Bryant, Ella Bulluck	J. D. Fly	1892	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	2.00
Cross Roads	Mary M. Curry	G. G. Trevathan	1873	2	0	0	0	0	1	0	2	1.50
Deep Creek	E. W. Moore, Bennett Moore	C. L. Robbins	1870	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	1.00
Falls Tar River	J. J. Vick, R. B. Denson	A B. Denson	1938	2	0	0	0	0	1	1	108	15.00
Flatty Creek	Beadie Meads, Catharine Cartright	A B. Ayers	1936	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	11	5.00
Flat Swamp	Lester House, Augustus Williams	W. E. Grimes	1932	1	0	1	0	0	0	1	33	10.00
Hopeland	J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	J. C. Moore	1896	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	24	2.00
Kehukee	Paul Cherry, Mary D. White	A. B. Denson	1924	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	20	8.00
Lawrence	F. V. Staton, C. L. Robbins	C. L. Robbins	1896	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	9	3.00
Lebanon	M. D. Twilford	----	----	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00
Morattock	No intelligence	W. M. Stubbs	1880	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----
Mount Zion	Bettie Mizelle, Bettie Strickland	W. E. Grimes	----	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	11	3.50
North Creek	W. L. Morselender, J. W. Smith	L. Raper, Kinston, N. C.	1828	3	----	----	----	----	----	----	12	2.00
Norfolk, Va.	Kate Johnson, Lulu P. Shields	E. L. Cobb, Wilson, N. C.	1912	2	0	0	0	1	1	0	11	2.00
Robersonville	J. L. Robertson, Elma Stevenson	B. S. Cowin	1917	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	22	8.00
Rocky Swamp	Charles Smith, W. D. Atkins	J. C. Moore	----	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	11	1.00
Skewarkey	J. H. Mizelle, J. S. Meeks	B. S. Cowin	----	2	2	0	0	0	0	0	14	5.00
Rosemary	I. H. C. Joyner, T. J. Lewis	J. W. Williams, Rocky Mount	----	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	10	1.50
Spring Green	W. E. Grimes, W. A. Ross	W. E. Grimes	1934	4	0	0	0	0	0	4	40	10.00
White Plains	By Letter	W. M. Stubbs	----	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	18	3.00
Tarboro	J. S. Corbitt, J. S. Brown	J. D. Fly	1928	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	26	5.00
Williams	Ben B. Vick, C. H. Spivey	J. C. Moore	1897	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	1.50
Old Sparta	W. A. Armstrong, E. W. Gladstone	L. Raper, Wilson, N. C.	1926	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	23	2.50
Hayes Swamp	J. J. Manning, N. T. Tice	B. S. Cowin	----	4	1	0	0	0	0	0	17	10.00
Singleton	No intelligence	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred and Seventy-Fourth

ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association

ORGANIZED 1765

HELD WITH THE CHURCH

AT

Robersonville, N. C.

September 30th and October 1st and 2nd, 1939

OFFICERS

A. B. DENSON, Moderator
B. S. COWIN, Clerk
R. B. DENSON, Assistant Clerk
A. B. AYERS, Assistant Clerk

Proceedings

The 174th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Robersonville, Martin County, N. C., September 30th and October 1st and 2nd, 1939.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder W. E. Grimes, Acts. 3:1, followed by Elder J. D. Fly.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together and after prayer by Elder J. P. Helms, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Elders R. B. Denson and A. B. Ayers.

It was agreed brethren from sister Associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance: J. J. Manning and Lester House.

On preaching: Moderator, Clerk, Brethren Elmer Stevenson and Lester House.

The following visiting Elders were present: T. A. Stanfield and J. W. Gilliam from Upper Country Line Association; J. C. Smith, W. B. Kearney, Luther Joyner, G. G. Trevathan, J. E. Mewborn, J. B. Roberts, E. P. Garrard from Contentnea Association; E. F. Pollard, L. L. Yopps and L. E. Bryan from White Oak Association; J. P. Helms from Pig River Association; J. R. Baker, W. B. Barnes, E. L. Cobb and R. H. Boswell from Black Creek Association; N. D. Teasley from Lower Country Line Association.

The following Elders were present from this Association: A. B. Denson, J. C. Moore, A. B. Ayers, W. E. Grimes, J. D. Fly, R. B. Denson, C. L. Robbins, W. M. Stubbs, E. W. Moore and B. S. Cowin.

Called for correspondence from Contentnea, Black Creek, Little River, Lower Country Line, White Oak and Upper Country Line Associations.

From Contentnea: Elder J. E. Mewborn and J. R. Mills.

From Black Creek: H. D. Thomas, J. R. Baker and Alfred Ward.

From Little River: None.

From Lower Country Line: Elder N. D. Teasley and C. M. Mahue.

From White Oak: Elder E. F. Pollard, L. L. Yopps, I. S. and A. A. Garner.

From Upper Country Line: T. A. Stanfield, R. F. Walker and J. W. Gilliam.

Messengers to Contentnea: Lester House and A. B. Ayers.

Messengers to Black Creek: J. D. Fly and G. B. Mangum.

Messengers to Little River: W. E. Grimes, C. S. Blount and R. B. Denson.

Messengers to Lower Country Line: A. B. Ayers and W. E. Grimes.

Messengers to White Oak: A. W. Ambrose and W. E. Grimes.

Messengers to Upper Country Line: J. D. Fly and R. B. Denson.

Petitionary letters called for. None.

Letters from 30 churches were received and read and the standing of the churches was enrolled in the table of the churches.

Minutes were received from the following Associations: Lower Country Line, Fisher's River, Upper Mayo, Cuivre Siloam, Abbott's Creek, Contentnea, Echeconne, Salem, Senter District, Black Creek, Little River, Ebenezer and New River.

It was agreed Elder W. E. Grimes write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed an inquiry be made in regard to churches at Lebanon and Morattock. Intelligence from both was received.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1940, Saturday before and Monday after. Elder J. D. Fly was appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder R. B. Denson to be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday morning at 9 o'clock.

MONDAY MORNING

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock, and was opened with prayer by Elder J. W. Gilliam.

Names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association		$62.00
Paid for printing	$32.00	
Postage and express	5.00	
Clerk's fees	25.00	
Total	$62.00	
Received from churches		$137.50
Received from friends		56.20
Total		$193.70

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers, there was left in the hands of the clerk $62.00.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all manner of trading and misbehavior on or around the grounds while the Association is in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather and all other blessings; to Mr. Tom Johnson and Brother Tom Williams for lumber to build stage and seats; the highway patrol, sister churches, the town, and any and everybody who assisted in any way toward entertaining the Association. We desire also to thank the Missionary Baptists who kindly offered us the use of their house of worship.

It was agreed the clerk have 1500 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches comprising this Association, and among sister Associations as an expression of love and fellowship; that he record a copy on our record and be paid twenty-five dollars for his services.

It was agreed this Association express its thanks to Mr. John W. Darden for his noble, loving, and self-sacrificing labors in restoring the church at Morattock.

It was agreed the clerk draw up resolutions of respect to Bro. (Deacon) Joe Lawrence Robertson, send a copy to family, and place one copy on these minutes.

There being no other business before the Association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed, with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The One Hundred and Seventy-Fourth Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association now in session with the church at Robersonville, sends greetings to the members of the churches comprising it, and to all who love the precious doctrine of our Saviour, Jesus Christ.

The Association was opened with prayer by Elder J. D. Fly, and was organized with Elder A. B. Denson as Moderator. Letters from churches were read and their standing recorded in minutes. All the churches reported in peace. Peace is a great consolation to all of God's people. Our churches would be nothing without peace and unity. The Lord's church never changes.

The wonderful doctrine of God, our Saviour, has been preached in all ages by His true called gospel ministers.

The Kehukee Association has ever stood for this glorious doctrine and I trust will never change.

There is with us a large number of visiting ministers, brethren and sisters from sister Associations whom we love and welcome and invite to come again.

The next session of this Association will be held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, North Carolina, the first Sunday in October, 1940, Saturday before and Monday after.

We invite all to meet us and worship our God with pure hearts fervently.

This Association desires to thank this church with sister churches, the town and all friends for their kindness in providing for the comforts and needs of all. May the blessings of our Lord and Saviour, Jesus Christ, be upon us all.

W. E. GRIMES,
A. B. DENSON, Moderator
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday P. M.

Elder J. C. Smith, "Little children love one another."
Elder W. B. Kearney, Heb. 4:1.
Elder J. R. Baker, John 21:12.
Elder N. D. Teasley, John 4:22.

Sunday A. M.

Elder J. W. Gilliam, 1 Cor. 3:11.
Elder T. A. Stanfield, Psalms 35:10.
Elder J. E. Mewborn, Heb. 6:13.
Elder E. F. Pollard, John 9:23.
Elder L. E. Bryan, Matt. 9:27-31.
Elder L. L. Yopps, John 6:44.

Sunday P. M.—In House

Elder J. P. Helms, Romans 8:31.
Elder J. B. Roberts, Revelations 15:15, 16.
Elder G. G. Trevathan, No Text.
Elder E. L. Cobb, Luke 11:1.

Sunday P. M.—In School Auditorium

Elder W. B. Barnes, Matthew 16:13-18.
Elder E. P. Garrard, Luke 24:17-22.

Monday

Elder R. H. Boswell, Psalms 48:13, 14.
Elder B. S. Cowin, Psalms 22:6.
Elder A. B. Denson, Romans 8:1.

Elders J. P. Helms and J. W. Gilliam preached Saturday night in the house but did not get text.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.

W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Plymouth, N. C.
J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. S. Corbitt, Tarboro, N. C.
A. B. Ayers, Williamston, N. C.
Jerry Jenkins, Roanoke Rapids, N. C.
J. A. Bodwell, Columbia, N. C.
E. W. Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
R. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.

Licentiates

Ephraim Peele, Williamston, N. C.
Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS

Bear Grass—W. S. Peele, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—Ella Bulluck, Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—W. M. Grimmer, Robersonville, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Mary D. White, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—D. E. Mizell, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—John Smith, Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Singleton—Maggie Taylor, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—John H. Mizzell, Williamston, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Lulu Barnes, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—Nancy L. Waters, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—Leona Moore, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 819 West 35th St., Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice, Williamson, N. C.

DEACON JOSEPH LAWRENCE ROBERTSON

A precious brother in the Lord, much beloved by all who knew him; one who was faithful to his church, never neglecting his duties, but honored his profession by a well-ordered walk before God and man; whose chief delight was to engage in the solemn and delightful worship of the God who called him to glory and virtue. He loved to mingle his voice with his brethren in singing the praises of the God of his salvation.

He esteemed it a great pleasure to visit the churches in his last days, as though he realized his time was short on earth, and that he wanted to get all the pleasure possible out of the sweet association with his brethren, and let his light shine before men and glorify his Saviour's precious name. He was true to his promise, faithfully discharging any duty enjoined upon him. He lovingly walked in the good old ways so precious to our fathers, and lived a life that called for few regrets, and surely he lived his religion, and while he has gone the way of all living creatures, we will cherish his memory as one of the great men of God who died as he lived, a true servant of Him who said: "He that believeth in me shall never die."

We sadly miss His presence here, especially in the church, and our hearts are sad because of his departure at a time we felt we most needed him, but he has faithfully served his generation, been gathered to his fathers in peace, and we will praise God for his presence, and the joy he has added to our hearts in our solemn assemblies.

Peace to his ashes, rest to his soul, till we all meet again to part no more.

B. S. COWIN,
By order of Kehukee Association.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Bethlehem—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Briery Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Concord—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Cross Roads—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December March and June.

Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January and April.

Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Morattock—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Mount Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

North Creek—Third Sunday in July, October, January and April.

Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.

Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Skewarkey—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Rosemary—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word, under the characteristics of Father, Son. and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his disobedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

VII. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanstified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called

by His grace, shall persevere in holiness. and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust and a general punishment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations, are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we, the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X, 39. Heb. X, 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV, 23; VI, 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and close with prayer to Almighty God. 1st. Timothy II:1. 1st. Thes. V, 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1st. Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts I, 15; Neh. II, 18; IV, 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1st Peter 3:15. Gl. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVIII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the members who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk and, before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in the case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conferenec shall deem it necessary.

Statistical Table

CHURCHES	MESSENGERS	PASTORS	Last Association	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	1935	3	1	0	0	0	0	1	40	$10.00
Bethlehem	C. C. Reynolds, J. D. Bodwell	W. R. Hines, Wilson, N. C.	1921	1	1	0	0	0	0	1	21	2.00
Briery Swamp	B. D. Moore, Bettie Warren	A. B. Ayers	1931	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	37	8.00
Concord	A. W. Ambrose, J. A. Furlaw	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1919	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	18	3.00
Conoho	B. L. Johnson, Sylvester Grimes	W. E. Grimes	1937	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	9	8.00
Conetoe	Ella Bulluck, Lena Harris	J. D. Fly	1892	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	2.00
Cross Roads	W. M. Grimmer, M. M. Curry	G. G. Trevathan, Pinetops, N. C.	1873	2	0	0	0	1	0	0	3	1.50
Deep Creek	Bennett Moore	E. W. Moore	1870	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	1.00
Falls Tar River	N. T. Crocker, C. S. Blount	A. B. Denson	1938	2	2	1	5	1	1	4	101	15.00
Flatty Creek	Beadie Meads, Catharine Cartright	A. B. Ayers	1936	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	11	5.00
Flat Swamp	Lester House, Z. D. F. White	W. E. Grimes	1932	1	5	0	1	1	0	0	38	10.00
Hopeland	H. L. Adcock, W. H. Rose	J. C. Moore	--	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	24	2.00
Kehukee	Paul Cherry, Mary D. White	A. B. Denson	1924	3	1	0	0	0	0	2	19	8.00
Lawrence	F. V. Staton	C. L. Robbins	1896	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	9	3.00
Lebanon	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	1.00
Morattock	Mary Turner, Sarah White	W. M. Stubbs	1880	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	7	1.50
Mount Zion	D. E. Mizell, Bettie Mizell	W. E. Grimes	--	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	11	3.00
North Creek	W. L. Marslender, J. W. Smith	L. Raper, Wilson, N. C.	1828	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	12	2.00
Norfolk, Va.	K. D. Johnson, Lulu P. Shields	R. B. Denson	1912	3	0	1	0	0	0	0	12	2.00
Robersonville	Elmer Stevenson, Leona Moore	B. S. Cowin	1939	1	0	0	0	0	0	3	19	8.00
Rocky Swamp	Charlie Smith, W. D. Adkins	J. C. Moore	--	2	0	0	0	1	0	0	10	1.00
Skewarkey	John H. Mizell, J. S. Meeks	B. S. Cowin	1930	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	12	5.00
Rosemary	I. H. C. Joyner, E. T. Sanders	J. R. Baker, Nashville, N. C.	---	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	1.50
Spring Green	W. A. Ross, Joseph L. Powell	W. E. Grimes	1934	4	0	0	0	0	0	4	37	10.00
White Plains	W. M. Stubbs	W. M. Stubbs	--	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	18	3.00
Tarboro	W. K. Hyman, J. D. Fly	J. D. Fly	1928	1	2	0	0	0	0	1	25	5.00
Williams	Van Vick, Annie Leggett	J. C. Moore	1897	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	9	1.50
Old Sparta	W. A. Armstrong, W. T. Brown	L. Raper, Wilson, N. C.	1926	4	1	0	1	0	0	0	22	3.50
Hayes Swamp	J. J. Manning, N. T. Tice	B. S. Cowin	----	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	16	10.00
Singleton	Maggie Taylor	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	...	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	1.00

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred and Seventy-Fifth

ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association

ORGANIZED 1765

HELD WITH THE CHURCH
AT

Bear Grass

MARTIN COUNTY, N. C.

October 5th, 6th and 7th, 1940

OFFICERS

A. B. DENSON, Moderator
B. S. COWIN, Clerk
R. B. DENSON, Assistant Clerk
A. B. AYERS, Assistant Clerk

Proceedings

The 175th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, North Carolina, October 5th, 6th, and 7th, 1940.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder J. D. Fly from Mark 7:30-37, followed by Elder R. B. Denson from Romans 8:29.

After an intermission of one hour, the Association came together and after prayer by Elder E. F. Pollard, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Elders R. B. Denson and A. B. Ayers.

It was agreed brethren from sister associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance: J. J. Manning and Lester House.

On preaching: Moderator, Clerk, Calvin Ayers and Jas. D. Bowen.

The following visiting Elders were present: T. A. Stanfield and J. W. Gilliam, from Upper Country Line; E. F. Pollard, L. E. Bryan and L. L. Yopps, from White Oak; J. C. Smith, G. G. Trevathan, J. E. Mewborn and W. B. Kearney, from Contentnea; R. H. Boswell, E. L. Cobb and J. R. Baker, from Black Creek; T. F. Adams, from Little River; N. D. Teasley, from Lower Country Line, and J. F. Sumner, from New River Association in western Virginia.

The following Elders were present from this Association: A. B. Denson, J. C. Moore, W. M. Stubbs, W. E. Grimes, C. L. Robbins, J. D. Fly, Jarrett White, R. B. Denson, E. W. Moore, A. B. Ayers and B. S. Cowin; also Licentiate Ephraim Peele.

Called for correspondence from Contentnea, Black Creek, Little River, Lower Country Line, White Oak and Upper Country Line Associations.

From Contentnea: M. O. Speight, G. W. Whitehead and J. M. Williams.

From Black Creek: Joe E. Craft and J. S. Rogerson.

From Little River: Elder T. F. Adams.

From Lower Country Line: Elder N. D. Teasley and C. M. Mahue.

From White Oak: Elder E. F. Pollard, L. E. Bryan and L. L. Yopps.

From Upper Country Line: Elder T. A. Stanfield and wife and Elder J. W. Gilliam.

Messengers to Contentnea: Elder W. E. Grimes and B. L. Johnson.

Messengers to Black Creek: Elders J. D. Fly and W. E. Grimes.

Messengers to Little River: Elders R. B. Denson, C. S. Blount and N. T. Crocker.

Messengers to Lower Country Line: Elder W. E. Grimes and Augustus Williams.

Messengers to White Oak: Elders A. B. Ayers, C. L. Robbins and Bro. A. W. Ambrose.

Messengers to Upper Country Line: Elders R. B. Denson and C. L. Robbins.

Petitionary letters called for. None.

Letters from 30 churches were received and read, and standing of the churches was enrolled in the table of the churches.

Minutes were received from the following associations: New River, Delaware, Delaware River, Lower Country Line, Ocmulgee, Cuivre Siloam, Contentnea, Roaring River, Salem, Upper Country Line, Little River, Black Creek, and Abbott's Creek.

It was agreed Brother Ephraim Peele write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Concord, Washington County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1941, Saturday before and Monday after. Elder A. B. Ayers was appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder R. B. Denson be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday morning at 9 o'clock.

MONDAY MORNING

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock, and was opened with prayer by Elder J. F. Sumner.

Names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

Received from churches		$145.25
From friends		27.05
In hands of Clerk at close of last Association		62.00
Paid for printing	$32.00	
Postage and express	4.00	
Clerks' fees	25.00	
Total	$61.00	61.00
Leaving a balance of		$ 1.00

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left with the Clerk $65.00.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the grounds while the Association is in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather and all other blessings, to O. P. Roberson who loaned lumber for seats, to Highway Patrol for parking cars and keeping order, the school committee for use of school building, and Lindsley Ice Company for ice, and to neighbors, friends, sister churches and to everybody who in any way contributed toward the entertainment of this Association.

It was agreed Brethren A. W. Ambrose and J. T. Hudson investigate the church at Lebanon.

It was agreed to discontinue sending minutes to Fisher's River, Upper Mayo, Echecomme, Ebenezer and Senter District Associations.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The One Hundred and Seventy-Fifth Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association now in session with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, North Carolina: To the churches composing it, and to other Associations, and to every lover of the doctrine of Christ, sendeth greetings. The Association was opened with prayer and praise by Elder E. F. Pollard. The organization was perfected by appointing Elder A. B. Denson as Moderator and B. S. Cowin Clerk. Letters from the churches were called for and read, and their standing recorded. All the churches reported in peace. In peace we have unity, and when we have unity we have love, and when we have love we comply with the command of Christ to "Love one another." Love is the greatest factor in the church, "For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son that whosoever believeth in Him should have everlasting life."

We have reasons to believe the ministers at this Association have preached the same doctrine preached by Christ and His apostles and the preaching of the same doctrine has kept the Kehukee Association alive for one and three quarter centuries, and this Association desires to admonish the younger brothers and sisters to steer clear of all fabulous and imaginary doctrines, but strictly adhere to the doctrine of faith once delivered unto the saints, by so doing the Association will continue to live and command the respect of all God's people. There is with us many ministers, brothers and sisters from various parts of the country, whom we love and welcome, and ask them to visit us again, and join us in praise and prayer to Him who "calleth us out of darkness into light."

The next session of this Association will be held (D. V.) with the church at Concord, Washington County, North Carolina, the first Sunday in October, 1941, Saturday before and Monday after, when and where we invite all to meet and join in worshipping Him who said, "It is finished," and then make the sacrificial offering for our sins, arose from the tomb and ascended to His Father in the face of all satan's powers, and did all this for those whom the Father gave Him.

The Association desires to thank the church at Bear Grass and its many friends for the love shown it in providing for the need of those who came to be partakers of its hospitality. We ask the blessings of God upon them and their loved ones.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday P. M.

Elder J. C. Smith, John 10:9.
Elder J. R. Baker, Deut. 32:2.
Elder N. D. Teasley—No particular text.

Sunday A. M.

Elder L. E. Bryan, Rom. 1:6.
Elder J. F. Sumner, Heb. 8:8-12.
Elder T. A. Stanfield, Deut. 32:7-11.
Elder L. L. Yopps, John 19:26.
Elder J. W. Gilliam, Heb. 12:8-24.
Elder G. G. Trevathan, Gal. 3:24-25.

Sunday P. M.

Elder J. E. Mewborn, Psalms 147:1-6.
Elder E. F. Pollard, Matt. 28:19-20.
Elder E. L. Cobb, Prov. 14:12.
Elder R. H. Boswell, "Be still and know that I am God."
Elder T. F. Adams, Gal. 3:24-25.

Monday A. M.

Elder W. B. Kearney, Luke 12:51.
Elder J. F. Sumner, Mark 15:29-33.
Elder J. C. Smith, Eph. 2:1.
Elder T. F. Adams, Isaiah 44:27.

LIST OF MINISTERS

A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
W M. Stubbs, Plymouth, N. C.
J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. S. Corbitt, Tarboro, N. C.
A. B. Ayers, Williamston, N. C.
J. A. Bodwell, Columbia, N. C.
E. W. Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
R. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.
Licentiate—Ephraim Peele, Williamston, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS

Bear Grass—W. S. Peele, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—Ella Bullock, Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—W. M. Grimmer, Robersonville, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Mary D. White, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Moratock—Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—D. E. Mizell, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—John Smith, Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Rosemary—I. H. C. Joyner, Jarratt, Va.
Singleton—Maggie Taylor, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—W. S. Peele, Williamston, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Lulu Harrell, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
White Plains—Nancy L. Waters, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—Leona Moore, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 819 West 35th St., Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice, Williamston, N. C.

ELDER JERRY JENKINS

With a sad heart I attempt to write a sketch of Elder Jenkins.

He was born November 12, 1866, and departed this life April 11, 1940, making his stay on earth 73 years, 5 months and 29 days.

He joined the church at Yopps Church in Onslow County, N. C., July 6, 1895, and was faithful to his church.

He moved his membership to Rosemary Church in Roanoke Rapids, N. C., Saturday before the second Sunday in July, 1926.

He was ordained deacon soon afterwards, and was ordained to preach Saturday before the first Sunday in December, 1934, and was faithful to his calling. His Father was James Jenkins, and his mother was Sarah Jenkins.

Elder Jenkins ws married to Victoria Sanders, March, 1888. He left to mourn him his wife, one step-son, one step-daughter, E. T. Sanders, of Roanoke Rapids, N. C., and Zilpha Jenkins of Williamston, N. C.

Funeral services were held at the funeral home in Roanoke Rapids, N. C.

Elders J. T. Williams, E. F. Pollard, C. L. Robbins, E. C. Moore and J. R. Baker officiated and he was laid to rest beneath a mound of flowers in the cemetery at Roanoke Rapids, N. C.

I. H. C. JOYNER.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Bethlehem—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Briery Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Concord—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Cross Roads—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January and April.

Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Morattock—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Mount Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

North Creek—Third Sunday in July, October, January and April.

Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.

Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Skewarkey—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and

June.

Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his disobedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

VII. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called

by His grace, shall presevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust and a general punishment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we, the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X, 39. Heb. X, 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV, 23; VI, 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st. Timothy II:1. 1st. Thes. V, 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1st. Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts I, 15; Neh. II, 18; IV, 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1st. Peter 3:15 Gl. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing bretheren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVIII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the members who made it. 1st. Cor. XIV, 40

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Aricle IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk and, before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in the case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

Statistical Table

CHURCHES	MESSENGERS	PASTORS	Last Association	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	1940	3	0	0	0	0	0	4	36	$10.00
Bethlehem	C. C. Roynolds, J. A. Bodwell	W. R. Hines, Wilson, N. C.	1921	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	20	2.50
Briery Swamp	G. N. Warren, B. D. Moore	A. B. Ayers	1931	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	27	10.00
Concord	J. A. Furlaw, A. W. Ambrose	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1919	4	2	0	0	1	0	1	21	3.00
Conetoe	Ella Bulluck, Lydia Bryant	J. D. Fly	1892	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	4	2.00
Conoho	B. L. Johnson, S. Grimes	W. E. Grimes	1937	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	9	6.00
Cross Roads	W. M. Grimes, M. M. Curry	G. G. Trevathan, Pinetops, N. C.	1873	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	2.50
Deep Creek	E. W. Moore, Bennett Moore	E. W. Moore	1870	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	1.00
Falls Tar River	N. T. Crocker, C. S. Blount	A. B. Denson	1938	2	1	1	0	0	1	4	100	22.50
Flatty Creek	Beadie Meads, Catharine Cartwright	A. B. Ayers	1936	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	11	5.00
Flat Swamp	Lester House, Z. D. F. White	W. E. Grimes	1932	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	41	10.00
Hopeland	J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	J. C. Moore		1	0	0	0	0	0	2	22	2.00
Kehukee	Mary D. White, Dora Brady	A. B. Denson	1924	3	0	0	1	0	0	2	16	8.00
Lawrence	F. V. Staton, J. R. Crisp	C. L. Robbins	1896	3	2	0	0	0	0	1	10	3.00
Lebanon	Sister Davis											
Morattock	O. S. Allen	W. M. Stubbs	1880	3	0	0	0	1	0	0	8	1.50
Mount Zion	Bettie Strickland, D. M. Mizell	W. E. Grimes		2	0	0	0	0	0	0	11	3.00
North Creek	W. L. Morslender, J. W. Smith	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1828	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	12	2.00
Norfolk, Va.	Lula P. Shields, Bertha E. Jordan	R. B. Denson	1912	3	1	2	0	1	0	2	13	3.00
Robersonville	Elmer Stevenson, Leona Moore	B. S. Cowin	1939	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	19	8.00
Rocky Swamp	Charlie Smith, Charlie Adkins	J. C. Moore		2	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	1.00
Skewarkey	J. S. Meeks, J. H. Mizell	B. S. Cowin	1930	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	11	5.00
Rosemary	I. H. C. Joyner, T. J. Lewis	J. R. Baker, Nashville, N. C.		1	0	0	0	0	0	1	8	1.50
Spring Green	W. A. Ross, J. L. Powell	W. E. Grimes	1934	4	0	0	0	1	0	0	38	10.00
White Plains	W. M. Stubbs, Wm. S. Waters	W. M. Stubbs		1	0	0	0	0	0	1	17	3.00
Tarboro	L. D. Langley, H. C. Brown	J. D. Fly	1928	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	23	5.00
Williams	Anne Leggett, Bessie Pittman	J. C. Moore	1897	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	8	1.00
Old Sparta	J. H. Edwards, E. P. Williamson	G. G. Trevathan, Pinetops, N. C.	1926	4	0	0	1	1	1	0	21	2.50
Singleton	Maggie Taylor	A. B. Ayers		1	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	1.25
Hayes Swamp	J. J. Manning., N. T. Tice	B. S. Cowin		4	0	0	0	0	0	1	15	10.00

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred and Seventy-Sixth

ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Kehukee

Primitive Baptist Association

ORGANIZED 1765

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Concord

Washington County, North Carolina

October 4th, 5th and 6th, 1941

A. B. DENSON, Moderator

B. S. COWIN, Clerk

R. B. DENSON, Assistant Clerk

A. B. AYERS, Assistant Clerk

Proceedings

The 176th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Concord, Washington County, North Carolina, October 4th, 5th and 6th, 1941.

The service was introduced by Elder R. B. Denson, and the introductory sermon was preached by Elder A. B. Ayers from Ruth 2:8, "Go not to glean in another field."

After an intermission of one hour, the Association came together, and after prayer and praise by Elder D. V. Spangler, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, Moderator and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Elders R. B. Denson and A. B. Ayers.

It was agreed brethren from sister associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance: Lester House and W. S. Peele.

On preaching, Moderator, Clerk, A. M. Ambrose and J. A. Furlaw.

The following visiting Elders were present: E. F. Pollard, L. E. Bryan, S. Gray, Eddie Humphrey, W. C. Edwards and L. L. Yopps, from White Oak; W. E. Jarrell, from Abbott's Creek; G. G. Trevathan and J. C. Smith, from Contentnea; J. F. Sumner, from New River, Va.; T. A. Stanfield, from Upper Country Line; D. V. Spangler from Abbott's Creek and E. C. Jones from Little River Associations.

Brother Obe Tingen was a visitor from Lower Country Line Association.

The following Elders were present from this Association: A. B. Denson, R. B. Denson, W. E. Grimes, W. M. Stubbs, A. B. Ayers, E. W. Moore and B. S. Cowin.

Called for correspondence from Contentnea, Black Creek, Little River, Lower Country Line, White Oak and Upper Country Line Associations.

From Contentnea: Brother M. O. Speight, Elders J. C. Smith, G. G. Trevathan and others.

From Black Creek: Brother Joe Craft and wife and G. W. Womble.

From Little River: Elder E. C. Jones.

From Lower Country Line: Elder E. C. Jones.

From White Oak: Elders E. F. Pollard, S. Gray, Eddie Humphrey and L. E. Bryan.

From Upper Country Line: Elder T. A. Stanfield.

Messengers to Contentnea: Lester House and Elder W. E. Grimes.

Messengers to Black Creek: Elder A. B. Ayers and Z. D. F. White.

Messengers to Little River: Elders A. B. Ayers and R. B. Denson.

Messengers to Lower Country Line: Augustus Williams and Elder W. E. Grimes.

Messengers to White Oak: Augustus Williams.

Messengers to Upper Country Line: Elders W. E. Grimes and R. B. Denson.

Petitionary letters called for. None.

Letters from 30 churches were called for and read and standing of churches was enrolled in table of churches.

Minutes were received from the following Associations: White Oak, Abbott's Creek, Contentnea, New River, Lower Country Line, Upper Country Line, Fisher's River, Little River, Roaring River, Echeconne, Senter District, Salem, Black Creek and Contentnea. This list is not complete as Clerk failed to check list.

It was agreed that Clerk deposit Association records in court house vaults.

It was agreed that Elder R. B. Denson write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at North Creek, Beaufort County North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1942, Saturday before and Monday after. Elder W. E. Grimes was chosen to preach introductory sermon and Elder A. B. Ayers be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again at 9 o'clock Monday morning.

MONDAY

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer by Elder L. E. Bryan.

Names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

Received from churches	$135.00	
Received from friends	64.60	
	$199.60	
In hands of clerk at close of our last Association		$ 65.00
Paid for printing	$ 32.00	
Postage and express	4.00	
Clerk's fees	25.00	
Total		$ 61.00
Leaving a balance of		$ 4.00

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left with the clerk $65.00.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenance, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather and all other mercies shown us, and to thank everybody who in any way contributed to the entertainment of this Association, also to thank Mr. Overton and Mr. M. W. Phelps for use of grounds for parking cars, also Mr. Davenport for the use of the sound system.

It was agreed the Clerk have 1500 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this Association and among sister associations as an expression of love and fellowship; that he record a copy on our records and be paid twenty-five dollars ($25.00) for his services.

There being no other business before the Association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator,
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

Brother A. W. Ambrose made a report of Lebanon Church, stating they have agreed to keep up the organization of the church, to hold meetings quarterly, and that Elder Sylvanus Gray will serve them.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The one hundred and seventy-sixth Annual Session of the Kehukee Association is now coming to a close; which somewhat saddens our hearts, yet we feel that we want to rejoice for the love and peace that has been manifested during these three days.

There is no doubt but what some of the faithful ones will be called away before another session, but the Saviour has promised in His word that He will never leave Himself without a witness. Acts 15:17.

It is through His mercies and precious promises that we continue on here in this life. It is only these witnesses that know anything about His mercies, or have any spiritual love for His people. And those who are in possession of these blessings are the richest people on earth, notwithstanding they may be destitute of all earthly possessions.

These things are more to be desired than gold, yea than fine gold; sweeter also than the honey and the honeycomb. Psalms 19:10.

Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God and keep His commandments, for this is the whole duty of man, for in so doing you will manifest an humbleness before them which will never cause confusion or strife.

May He enable us to love Him, honor Him and praise Him the remainder of our days on earth, and ever look unto Him, who is the author and finisher of our faith.

May He bless us to assemble again another year from now, and His power be demonstrated in the spirit as we feel it has been in this session.

The next session of our Association was appointed to be held with the church at North Creek, Beaufort County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1942, Saturday before and Monday after. Elder W. E. Grimes was chosen to preach the introductory sermon and Elder A. B. Ayers to be his alternate.

We further thank the Lord for His generosity and kindness that has been extended to us on this occasion.

Humbly submitted in the love of truth.

R. B. DENSON,

A. B. DENSON, Moderator,

B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

A. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
W. E. Grimes	Williamston, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs	Plymouth, N. C.
J. D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. S. Corbitt	Tarboro, N. C.
A. B. Ayers	Williamston, N. C.
J. A. Bodwell	Columbia, N. C.
E. W. Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
R. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Jarrett White	Whitakers, N. C.
B. S. Cowin	Williamston, N. C.

Licentiate

Elmer Stevenson	Hamilton, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS

Bear Grass—W. S. Peele, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—Ella Bullock, Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—W. M. Grimmer, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Mary D. White, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—D. E. Mizell, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—John W. Smith, Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Rosemary—I. H. C. Joyner, Jarratt, Va.
Singleton—Maggie Taylor, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—W. S. Peele, Williamston, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Tarboro N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Lulu Harrell, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
White Plains—Nancy L. Waters, Washington, N. C.
Robersonville—Leona Moore, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 819 West 35th St., Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice, Williamston, N. C.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Bethlehem—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Briery Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conoho—Third Sundal in September, December, March and June.

Cross Roads—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January and April.

Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Morattock—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Mount Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

North Creek—Third Sunday in June, September, December and March.

Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.

Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Skewarkey—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

VII. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust and a general punishment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We beileve that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we, the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X, 39. Heb. X, 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV, 23; VI, 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st. Timothy II, 1. 1st. Thes. V, 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1st. Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts I, 15; Neh. II, 18; IV, 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1st. Peter 3:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVIII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the members who made it. 1st. Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk and, before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in the case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

Statistical Table

CHURCHES	MESSENGERS	PASTORS	Last Association	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	1940	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	35	$10.00
Bethlehem	C. C. Reynolds, *J. A. Bodwell	W. R. Hines, Wilson, N. C.	1921	1	0	0	0	0	1	1	18	3.00
Briery Swamp	G. N. Warren, *B. D. Moore	A. B. Ayers	1931	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	26	8.00
Concord	J. A. Furlaw, Noah L. Ambrose	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1941	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	21	3.00
Conetoe	Ella Bullock, *J. D. Fly	J. D. Fly	1892	3	2	0	0	0	0	0	6	2.00
Conoho	B. L. Johnson, Sylvester Grimes	W. E .Grimes	1937	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	8	6.00
Cross Roads	Mary M. Grimmer, W. M. Grimmer	G. G. Trevathan, Pinetops, N. C.	1873	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	2	1.50
Deep Creek	E. W. Moore	E. W. Moore	1870	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	1.00
Falls Tar River	George B. Mangum, N. T. Crocker	A. B. Denson	1938	2	0	0	0	1	0	5	95	15.00
Flatty Creek	Beadie Meads, Katharine Cartright	A. B. Ayers	1936	4	0	0	0	0	0	1	9	5.00
Flat Swamp	A. Williams, C. D. House	W. E. Grimes	1932	1	3	0	0	0	0	2	42	10.00
Hopeland	W. H. Rose, H. L. Adcock	J. C. Moore	1924	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	22	2.00
Kehukee	Paul Cherry, Mary D. White	A. B. Denson	1924	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	16	6.00
Lawrence	J. R. Crisp	C. L. Robbins	1896	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	3.00
Lebanon	L. R. Davidson	S. Gray, Kinston, N .C.	----	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	2.00
Morattock	A. S. Allen, Sarah E. Allen	W. M. Stubbs	1880	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	7	1.50
Mount Zion	Bettie Strickland	W. E. Grimes	----	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	11	3.00
North Creek	W. L. Marslender, F. T. Sawyer	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1828	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	11	2.00
Norfolk, Va.	K. E. Johnson, Lulu P. Shields	R. B. Denson	1912	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	11	3.00
Robersonville	Gertrude Barnhill, Elmer Stevenson	B. S. Cowin	1939	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	19	8.00
Rocky Swamp	W. D. Adkins	J. C. Moore	----	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	1.00
Skewarkey	John H. Mizell, John L. Taylor	B. S. Cowin	1930	2	2	0	0	0	0	0	13	5.00
Rosemary	I. H. C. Joyner	J. R. Baker, Nashville, N. C.	----	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	8	1.50
Spring Green	W. E. Grimes, J. L. Powell	W. E. Grimes	1934	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	37	10.00
White Plains	W. M. Stubbs, William Waters	W. M. Stubbs	----	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	18	3.00
Tarboro	H. C. Brown, Mrs. J. D. Harrell	J. D. Fly	1928	1	0	0	0	0	0	3	22	5.00
Williams	J. C. Moore	J. C. Moore	1897	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	8	1.50
Old Sparta	W. R. Brown, E. P. Williamson	G. G. Trevathan, Pinetops, N. C.	1926	4	1	1	1	0	0	0	23	2.50
Singleton	A. B. Ayers	A. B. Ayers	----	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	3.00
Hayes Swamp	J. J. Manning, N. T. Tice	B. S. Cowin	----	4	0	0	0	0	0	1	14	8.00

MINUTES

OF THE

ONE HUNDRED AND SEVENTY-SEVENTH

ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association

ORGANIZED 1765

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

North Creek

Beaufort County, North Carolina

October 3rd, 4th, and 5th, 1942

A. B. DENSON, Moderator
B. S. COWIN, Clerk
R. B. DENSON, Assistant Clerk
A. B. AYERS, Assistant Clerk

Proceedings

The 177th Annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at North Creek, Beaufort County, North Carolina, October 3rd, 4th and 5th, 1942.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder W. E. Grimes after being introduced by Elder A. B. Ayers, who followed Elder Grimes from Deut., 4:20. Elder Grimes text was from Heb. 11:1.

After an intermission of one hour, the Association came together, and after praise and prayer by Elder E. F. Pollard, was organized with Elders A. B. Denson Moderator, and B. S. Cowin clerk, who called to his assistance Elders R. B. Denson and A. B. Ayers.

It was agreed brethren from sister Associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed: Lester House and J. D. Bowen on finance. On preaching, William Morselender and John W. Smith with Moderator and clerk.

The following visiting Elders were present:

From White Oak, S. Gray, E. F. Pollard and Eddy Humphrey. From Lower Country Line, N. D. Teasley, From Abbotts Creek, W. E. Jarrell. From Contentnea, J. E. Mewborn, J. C. Smith, G. G. Trevathan and W. B. Kearney.

From Little River, E. C. Jones.

The following Elders were present from this Association: W. M. Stubbs, A. B. Denson, E. C. Stone, W. E. Grimes, A. B. Ayers, J. D. Fly, E. W. Moore, R. B. Denson and B. S. Cowin, and Licentiate Elmer Stevenson.

Called for correspondence from Contentnea, Black Creek, Little River, Lower Country Line, White Oak, and Upper Country Line Associations.

From Contentnea: R. W. Edwards and M. O. Speights.

From Black Creek: No messengers.

From Little River: Elder E. C. Jones.

From Lower Country Line: Elder N. D. Teasley.

From White Oak: Elders S. Gray, E. F. Pollard, and Eddie Humphrey.

From Upper Country Line: No messengers.

Messengers to Contentnea: Elder A. B. Ayers and Augustus Williams.

Messengers to Black Creek: Elder E. C. Stone and Augustus Williams.

Messengers to Little River: Elders R. B. Denson, E. C. Stone, W. E. Grimes and Brother Augustus Williams.

Messengers to Lower Country Line: Elder A. B. Denson.

Messengers to Upper Country Line:

Petitionary letters called for: None

Letters from 30 churches were called for and read and standing of churches was enrolled in table of churches.

It was agreed B. S. Cowin write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Briery Swamp in Pitt County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1943, Saturday before and Monday after.

Elder B. S. Cowin was chosen to preach the introductory sermon and Elder W. E. Grimes be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again at 9 o'clock Monday morning.

MONDAY

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer by Elder N. D. Teasley.

Names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches. The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

Received from churches	$135.25
Received from friends	64.90
Total	$200.15
In hands of clerk at close of our last Association	$ 65.00
Paid for printing	$ 32.00
Postage and express	4.00
Clerks fees	25.00
Total	$ 61.00
Leaving a balance of	$ 4.00

After defraying the expenses of visiting ministers there was left with the clerk $60.00.

Resolved: First that this Association discontenances, condems and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the grounds while the Association is in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather and all other blessings, also to thank everybody who in any way contributed toward the entertainment of this Association, and also to thank Mr. T. A. Brooks for lumber for stage and seats. Mr. Oliver and Mr. Smithwick for their interest and the Highway Patrol.

It was agreed the clerk have 1,200 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this Association, and sister Associations as an expression of friendship and love; that he record a copy on our records and be paid 25 dollars for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benedictions by the Moderator.

A. B. Denson, Moderator
B. S. Cowin, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The 177th Annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association now in session with the church at North Creek, Beaufort County, North Carolina, to the churches composing it and to the corresponding Associations sendeth greetings.

We are thankful that while the world is engulfed in a war to destroy Christianty, and a great falling away is seen on every hand and men are more sinful than ever known; yet there is a small remnant left who delight to worship the true and living God who made the worlds and upholds all things by the word of His power.

We thank God there is still a remnant according to the election of grace, who have not bowed the knee to the image of

Baal; who trust in God for all things they need for time and eternity, who are conscious of the fact that He found them when they were dead, quickened them and gave them an inheritance among them He has sanctified.

May He give us strength to endure as seeing Him who is invisible; may we not fall away nor make shipwreck of the faith; but be strong in the Lord and in the power of His might, and come out more than conquerors through Him Who has loved us and given Himself for us.

The next session of our Association was appointed to be held with the church at Briery Swamp, Pitt County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1943, Saturday before and Monday after, B. S. Cowin was appointed to preach introductory sermon and Elder W. E. Grimes his alternate, where and when we hope to meet again.

The weather has been fine and the entertainment excellent.

A. B. Denson, Moderator
B. S. Cowin, Clerk.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Introductory by Elder W. E. Grimes from Heb. 11:1.
Elder A. B. Ayers, Deut. 4:20.
Elder Eddie Humphrey, Mat. 11:28.
Elder G. G. Trevathan, 1st Peter, 1:1-5.
Elder N. D. Teasley, Romans 6:29.

Sunday A. M.

Elder S. Gray, Titus, 2:10.
Elder E. C. Jones, Rev. 20:1-4.
Elder E. F. Pollard, Unto us a child is born.
Elder W. B. Kearney, 1st Cor. 15:22.

Sunday P. M.

Elder J. C. Smith, No text.
Elder J. E. Mewborn, Mat. 24:32.
Elder W. E. Jarrell, Mat. 18:1-3.

Monday

Elder B. S. Cowin, Songs 2:16.
Elder A. B. Denson, Eph. 4:31-32.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES:

A. B. Denson,	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
W. E. Grimes	Williamston, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs	Pinetown, N. C.
J. D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins	Rocky Mount, N. C.
A. B. Ayers	Williamston, N. C.
J. A. Bodwell	Columbia, N. C.
E. W. Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
R. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Jarratt White	Whitakers, N. C.
E. C. Stone	Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin	Williamston, N. C.

Licentiate

Elmer Stevenson	Hamilton, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—W. S. Peele ---- Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia ---- Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James ---- Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—Ella Bulluck ---- Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose ---- Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson ---- Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—W. M. Grimmer ---- Tarboro, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore ---- Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan, ---- Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House ---- Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves ---- Elizabeth City, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White ---- Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Mary D. White ---- Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton ---- Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon ---- East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary A. Turner ---- Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—D. E. Mizell ---- Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—John W. Smith ---- Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—Elder J. C. Moore ---- Whitakers, N. C.
Rosemary—I. H. C. Joyner ---- Jarratt, Va.
Singleton—Janie Carawan ---- Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—W. S. Peele ---- Williamston, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson ---- Tarboro, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross ---- Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Lulu Harrell, ---- Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—Elder J. C. Moore ---- Whitakers, N. C.
White Plains—Nancy L. Waters ---- Washington, N. C.
Robersonville—Leona Moore ---- Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk,Va.—Bertha E. Jordan, 819 West 35th St. Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice ---- Williamston, N. C.

OBITUARY OF ELDER JAMES S. CORBITT

It is with high regard, that I attempt to write an obituary of our much beloved brother and Elder, James S. Corbitt.

He was born October 27, 1858 and passed from the stage of action July 21, 1942 at his home in the city of Tarboro, N. C. He united with the church at Galoway July 24, 1880, and on March 14, 1886 he was ordained to the full work of the ministry. He held membership with Galoway church until 1931, when he moved his membership to Tarboro Church.

He was married twice, first to Miss Mary Parkerson who died March 13, 1920, later December, 1930 he married Sister Frances Harris, who survives, also two children, Mr. D. L. Corbitt of Raleigh, N. C., and Mrs. E. A. Everett of Greenville, N. C., R. F. D.

His funeral was conducted by Elder A. B. Denson at Tarboro Church in Tarboro, N. C., who spoke very comfortingly to the bereaved family and all present who heard him.

After which the body was taken to Red Banks Church cemetery, where the services were held at the grave side by Elder S. B. Denny. Elder Denson did not go to the grave with the funeral procession.

Dear Brother Corbitt believed in the glorious doctrine of the resurrection, and preached it wonderfully the last time he was blessed to attend church.

May the blessings of God be upon his widowed companion and his children and all who love God and His dear people.

Written by his unworthy pastor.

J. D. Fly.

Rocky Mount, N. C.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Bethlehem—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Briery Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Cross Roads—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January and April.

Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Morattock—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Mount Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

North Creek—Third Sunday in June, September, December and March.

Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.

Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Skewarkey—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

VII. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by Divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust and a general punishment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastingly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we, the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X, 39. Heb. X, 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV, 23; VI, 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st. Timothy II, 1. 1st. Thes. V, 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appelation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1st. Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts I, 15; Neh. II, 18; IV, 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1st Peter 3:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVIII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the members who made it. 1st. Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk and, before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in the case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

Statistical Table

CHURCHES	[redacted] PASTORS	[redacted] MESSENGERS	Last Association	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	TOTAL	Contribution
Bear Grass	B. S. Cowin A. B. Ayers	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	1940	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	34	$10.00
Bethlehem	W. R. Hines, Wilson, N. C.	C. C. Reynolds, J. B. Holladia	1921	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	18	3.00
Briery Swamp	A. B. Ayers	B. D. Moore, H. E. Nobles	1931	2	0	0	0	2	0	1	27	8.00
Concord	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	J. T. Hudson, *A. W. Ambrose	1941	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	22	3.00
Conetoe	J. D. Fly	*Ella Bulluck	1892	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	7	2.00
Conoho	W. E. Grimes	Sylvester Grimes, B. L. Johnson	1937	3	0	0	1	0	0	2	6	6.00
Cross Roads	G. G. Trevahan, Pinetops, N. C.	W. M. Grimmer	1873	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	2	1.50
Deep Creek	E. W. Moore	E. W. Moore	1870	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	2	1.00
Falls Tar River	A. B. Denson	R. B. Denson, Geo. B. Mangum	1938	2	1	0	0	0		1	92	15.00
Flaaty Creek	A. B. Ayers	Beadie Meads, Catharine Gartwright	1936	4	1	0	0	0	0	0	10	5.00
Flat Swamp	W. E. Grimes	Lester House, C. D. Jenkins	1932	1	1	0	0	0	0	1	41	10.00
Hopeland	J. C. Moore	*J. White, *H. L. Adcock	----	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	22	2.00
Kehukee	A. B. Denson	*Mary D. White, Paul Cherry	1924	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	15	6.00
Lawrence	C. L. Robbins	Fred Slaton	1896	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	9	3.00
Lebanon	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	Eld. S. Gray	----	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	1.00
Morattock	W. M. Stubbs	Eld. W. M. Stubbs, Mary A. Turner	1880	3	0	0	0	0	1	1	5	1.50
Mt. Zion	W. E. Grimes	No Messenger	----	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	10	2.00
North Creek	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	F. T. Sawyer, John W. Smith	1942	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	11	2.00
Norfolk, Va.	R. B. Denson	Lula P. Shields, Mattie Edwards	1912	3	1	1	0	0	0	0	13	4.00
Robersonville	B. S. Cowin	Gertrude Barnhill, Elmer Stevenson	1939	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	18	8.00
Rocky Swamp	J. C. Moore	*W. D. Adkins	----	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	1.50
Skewarkey	B. S. Cowin	Trula Keel, Anne E. Edwards	1930	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	13	5.00
Rosemary	J. R. Baker, Nashville, N. C.	*E. L. Sanders, *I. H. C. Joyner	----	1	0	1	0	0	0	2	8	1.50
Spring Green	W. E. Grimes	W. E. Grimes, W. A. Ross	1934	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	37	10.00
White Plains	W. M. Stubbs	W. F. Waters, S. R. ZBoyd	----	1	2	0	0	0	0	1	18	3.00
Tarboro	J. D. Fly	Eld. E. C. Stone, *Lulu Harrel	1928	1	2	1	0	1	0	1	24	5.00
Williams	J. C. Moore	*Bessie Pittman, *Anne Leggett	1897	3	0	0	0	0	0	2	6	1.50
Old Sparta	G. G. Trevathan, Pinetops, N. C.	T. F. Harrell, E. C. Williamson	1926	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	23	2.50
Singleton	A. B. Ayers	Daisy Flynn, Janie Carawan	----	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	5	3.25
Hayes Swamp	B. S. Cowin	S. J. Lilley, *U. T. Tice	----	4	0	0	0	0	0	1	12	8.00

MINUTES

OF THE

ONE HUNDRED AND SEVENTY-EIGHTH
ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association

ORGANIZED 1765

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Briery Swamp

Pitt County, North Carolina

October 2nd, 3rd, and 4th, 1943

A. B. DENSON, Moderator
B. S. COWIN, Clerk
R. B. DENSON, Assistant Clerk
A. B. AYERS, Assistant Clerk

Proceedings

The 178th annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Briery Swamp, Pitt County, North Carolina, October 2nd, 3rd, and 4th, 1943.

The introductory sermon was preached by B. S. Cowin from 1st. Cor. 15:1-6, followed by Elder W. E. Grimes.

After intermission of one hour, the association came together and was organized with A. B. Denson, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Elders R. B. Denson and A. B. Ayers, following prayer and praise by Elder J. E. Mewborn.

It was agreed brethren from sister associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance: Lester House and J. D. Bowen.

On preaching: Moderator, Clerk, C. L. James and G. N. Warren.

The following visiting elders were present: Elders E. F. Pollard, L. L. Yopps and Eddie Humphrey, from White Oak; W. E. Jarrell, from Abbott's Creek; J. E. Mewborn, J. B. Roberts and G. G. Trevathan, from Contentnea, and J. R. Baker from Black Creek Association.

The following elders were present from this association: A. B. Denson, J. C. Moore, W. E. Grimes, E. W. Moore, R. B. Denson, A. B. Ayers, B. S. Cowin, C. L. Robbins, J. D. Fly and E. C. Stone. Licentiate Elmer Stevenson was also present.

Called for correspondence from Contentnea, Black Creek, Little River, Lower Country Line, White Oak, and Upper Country Line Associations.

From Contentnea: Bro. M. O. Speight, Elders J. B. Roberts and J. E. Mewborn.

From Black Creek: Elder J. R. Baker and Bro. J. S. Rogerson and wife.

From Little River: S. L. Ogburn, G. C. Langdon, H. A. Johnson.

From White Oak: Elders E. F. Pollard, L. L. Yopps and Eddie Humphrey.

From Lower Country Line: None.

From Upper Country Line: None.

Messengers to Contentnea: Lester House, Augustus Williams and Elder A. B. Ayers.

Messengers to Black Creek: Elders J. D. Fly and C. L. Robbins.

Messengers to Little River: Elder R. B. Denson and Bro. Augustus Williams.

Messengers to Lower Country Line: Augustus Williams and Elder W. E. Grimes.

Messengers to White Oak: A. W. Ambrose, J. A. Furlaugh, A. Williams and C. S. Blount, Elmer Stevenson, C. L. White.

Messengers to Upper Country Line: None.

Petitionary letters called for: None.

Letters from 30 churches were received and read and the standing of churches was enrolled in table of churches.

It was agreed Elder E. C. Stone write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next association be held with the church at Old Sparta, Edgecombe County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, Saturday before and Monday after, 1944. Elder A. B. Denson was chosen to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder J. D. Fly to be his alternate.

The association adjourned to meet again Monday morning at 9 o'clock.

Services to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY

The association, pursuant to adjournment, met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer by Elder G. G. Trevathan.

Names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in the table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

Received from churches	$147.30	
Received from friends	110.55	
Total	$257.85	
In hands of clerk at close of last association		$60.00
Paid for printing	$30.00	
Postage	3.00	
Clerk's Fee	25.00	
Total		$58.00
Leaving a balance of		$ 2.00

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in the hands of the clerk $67.00.

Resolved: First, that this association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trade and misbehavior on or around the grounds while the association is in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this association return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather and all other blessings; to J. W. James and son for lumber, and everybody in any way who contributed toward the entertainment of this association.

It was agreed the clerk have 1200 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this association, and to corresponding associations, that he record a copy on our records and be paid twenty-five dollars for his services.

There being no other business before the association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed, with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator,
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

It was agreed the minutes be read.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Introductory, B. S. Cowin, 1 Cor. 15:1-6

Saturday P. M.

Elder Eddie Humphrey, Jer. 10:23.
Elder L. L. Yopps, Rom. 8:14.
Elder E. F. Pollard, 2 Tim. 4:2.

Sunday A. M.

Elder J. R. Baker, Gal. 2:20-21.
Elder W. E. Jarrell, Matt. 18:2-3.
Elder J. E. Mewborn, Psalms 28:22-38.

Sunday, P. M.

Elder G. G. Trevathan, Eph. 2:8.
Elder J. B. Roberts, Matt. 2:8.
Elder E. C. Stone, 2 Cor. 3:6.

Monday

Elder A. B. Denson, John 17:9.

Elder B. S. Cowin, Luke 16:19-31.
Elder R. B. Denson, Ezekiel 3:15.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

A. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
W. E. Grimes	Williamston, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs	Pinetown, N. C.
J. D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins	Rocky Mount, N. C.
A. B. Ayers	Williamston, N. C.
J. A. Bodwell	Columbia, N. C.
E. W. Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
R. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Jarratt White	Whitakers, N. C.
E. C. Stone	Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin	Williamston, N. C.

Licentiate

Elmer Stevenson	Hamilton, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—E. C. Harrison	Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James	Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—Elder J. D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose	Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson	Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—W. M. Grimmer	Tarboro, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House	Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—Beadie Meads	Elizabeth City, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarratt White	Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Mary D. White	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon	East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary D. Turner	Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—D. E. Mizell	Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—John W. Smith	Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—Eld. J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
Rosemary—I. H. C. Joyner	Jarratt, Va.
Singleton—Janie Carawan	Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Jas. D. Bowen	Williamston, N. C.
Old Sparta—E. P. Williamston	Tarboro, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross	Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Lulu Harrell	Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—Eld. J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
White Plains—Nancy L. Waters	Washington, N. C.
Robersonville—Leona Moore	Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan	819 West 35th St. Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice	Williamston, N. C.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The 178th annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association now in session with the church at Briery Swamp, Pitt County, North Carolina, to the churches composing it, and to the corresponding churches sendeth greetings.

We desire to express our thankfulness to Almighty God for His continued mercies and long suffering toward us.

In a spiritual sense we seem to dwell in a land of famine, with no view of the low estate of Zion. But what a wonderful blessing it is that even when the famine is sore in the land, our spiritual Joseph is still alive, and we can, as we have grace, go to Him, and though all created streams are dry His fullness is the same. May the Lord in His infinite mercy give us grace that we may earnestly covet the best gifts.

The next session of our association will be held with the church at Old Sparta, Edgecombe County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1944, Saturday before and Monday following. Elder A. B. Denson was appointed to preach the introductory sermon, Elder J. D. Fly his alternate, where and when we all hope to meet again. There was a large congregation, good attention, excellent behavior, the weather and entertainment all that could be desired.

E. C. STONE,
A. B. DENSON, Moderator
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Bethlehem—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Briery Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Cross Roads—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January and April.

Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Morattock—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Mount Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

North Creek—Third Sunday in June, September, December and March.

Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.

Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Skewarkey—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

VII. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by Divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called

by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust and a general judgment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastingly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we, the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X, 39. Heb. X, 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV, 23; VI, 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st. Timothy II, 1. Ist. Thes. V, 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1st. Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts I, 15; Neh. II, 18; IV, 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it), and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1st Peter 3:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVIII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the members who made it. 1st. Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk and, before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in the case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

Statistical Table

CHURCHES	MESSENGERS	PASTORS	Last Association	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	TOTAL	Contribution
Bear Grass	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	1940	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	33	$10.00
Bethlehem	R. B. Denson, C. C. Reynolds	R. B. Denson	1921	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	18	5.00
Briery Swamp	B. D. Moore, C. L. James	A. B. Ayers	1943	2	0	0	1	0	0	2	23	8.00
Concord	A. W. Ambrose, C. L. White	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1941	4	2	0	0	0	0	1	22	5.00
Conetoe	Lydia Bryant, Eld. J. D. Fly	J. D. Fly	1892	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	6	2.00
Conoho	Sylvester Grimes, B. L. Johnson	W. E. Grimes	1937	3	0	0	1	0	0	0	5	6.00
Cross Roads	W. M. Grimmer, Mary M. Grimmer	G. G. Trevathan	1873	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	1.50
Deep Creek	E. W. Moore	E. W. Moore	1870	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	1.00
Falls Tar River	Geo. B. Mangum, Eld. R. B. Denson	A. B. Denson	1938	2	2	0	0	1	2	1	91	15.00
Flatty Creek	Catharine Cartright, Beadie Meads	A. B. Ayers	1936	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	8.00
Flat Swamp	Lester House, Z. D. F. White	W. E. Grimes	1932	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	40	10.00
Hopeland	W. L. Adcock, Eld. J. C. Moore	J. C. Moore	----	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	22	2.00
Kehukee	Dora Bradley, Linda Judge	A. B. Denson	1924	3	0	0	0	0	0	2	13	6.00
Lawrence	Eld. C. L. Robbins, F. D. Staton*	C. L. Robbins	1896	4	0	0	0	0	0	1	9	3.00
Lebanon	None	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	----	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	----
Morattock	Mary A. Turner, Sister Allen	W. M. Stubbs	1880	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	5	1.50
Mount Zion	Eld W. E. Grimes	W. E. Grimes	----	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	9	3.00
North Creek	Ruth Respass, Lucy Forman	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1942	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	13	2.00
Norfolk	Lulu Shields, Millie Harris	R. B. Denson	1912	3	2	0	0	0	0	1	14	4.00
Robersonville	Elmer Stevenson, Gertrude Barnhill	B. S. Cowin	1939	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	18	10.00
Rocky Swamp	W. E. Adkins and wife	J. C. Moore	----	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	9	1.80
Skewarkey	Trula Keel, Mary Griffin	B. S. Cowin	1930	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	12	5.00
Rosemary	Roxie Lewis	J. R. Baker, Nashville, N. C.	----	1	0	0	1	0	0	4	5	1.00
Spring Green	W. A. Ross, Eld. W. E. Grimes	W. E. Grimes	1934	4	0	0	0	0	0	2	35	10.00
White Plains	W. T. Waters, Richard Z. Boyd	W. M. Stubbs	----	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	16	4.00
Tarboro	Eld. E. C. Stone and wife	J. D. Fly	1928	1	0	2	0	0	0	0	24	.500
Williams	Bessie Pittman, Anne Leggett	J. C. Moore	1897	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	5	1.50
Sparta	E. P. Williamson, J. H. Edwards	G. G. Trevathan	1926	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	23	4.80
Singleton	Maggie Taylor, Janie Carawan	A. B. Ayers	----	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	6	3.50
Hayes Swamp	S. J. Lilley, Martha Rogerson	B. S. Cowin	----	4	0	0	1	1	0	0	12	8.00

MINUTES

OF THE

ONE HUNDRED AND SEVENTY-NINTH
ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association

(Organized 1765)

☆

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Old Sparta

EDGECOMBE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

September 30th and October 1st and 2nd, 1944

●

A. B. DENSON, Moderator
B. S. COWIN, Clerk
R. B. DENSON, Assistant Clerk
A. B. AYERS, Assistant Clerk

Proceedings

The 179th annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Old Sparta, Edgecombe County, North Carolina, September 30th and October 1st and 2nd, 1944.

The association was opened with prayer and praise by Elder J. D. Fly, and the introductory sermon was preached by Elder A. B. Denson from St. John 17:9.

After an intermission of one hour, the association came together and was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Elders R. B. Denson and A. B. Ayers, following prayer and praise by Elder J. B. Roberts.

It was agreed brethren from sister associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance: Lester House and J. D. Bowen.

On preaching: Moderator, Clerk, J. H. Edwards and E. P. Williamson.

The following visiting Elders were present:

From White Oak, E. F. Pollard, L. L. Yopps, and S. Gray; from Little River, Xure Lee, Lester Lee and T. Floyd Adams; from Contentnea, J. B. Roberts, W. C. Edwards, G. G. Trevathan, E. P. Gerrard and J. C. Smith; from Black Creek, E. L. Cobb; from Abbott's Creek, W. E. Jarrell; from Lower Mayo, J. W. Wyatt.

The following Elders were present from this Association: A. B. Denson, J. C. Moore, A. B. Ayers, R. B. Denson, J. D. Fly, E. C. Stone, J. White, W. M. Stubbs, C. L. Robbins, E. W. Moore, W. E. Grimes, B. S. Cowin and Licentiate Elmer Stevenson.

Called for correspondence from Contentnea, Black Creek, Little River, White Oak, Lower Country Line, and Upper Country Line Associations.

From Contentnea: Oscar Speight, Elder J. B. Roberts and others.

From Black Creek: J. A. Ward, Elder E. L. Cobb, James S. Rogerson and others.

From Little River: H. A. Johnston and Elder T. Floyd Adams.

From White Oak: Bro. D. J. Hardison, Elders E. F. Pollard, L. L. Yopps and S. Gray.

From Lower Country Line: Sister Maggie Farmer and Elder J. W. Wyatt.

From Upper Country Line: None.

Messengers to Contentnea: Elders A. B. Ayers and E. C. Stone.

Messengers to Black Creek: Elders J. C. Moore, E. C. Stone and Brother W. H. Rose.

Messengers to Little River: Elders R. B. Denson and E. C. Stone.

Messengers to White Oak: A. W. Ambrose, C. L. Blount, C. L. White and Elder A. B. Ayers.

Messengers to Lower Country Line: Elder E. C. Stone and wife.

Messengers to Upper Country Line: Elder E. C. Stone.

Petitionary letters called for. None.

Letters from 30 churches were received and read, and standing of churches was enrolled in table of churches.

It was agreed that Bro. Elmer Stevenson write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next association be held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1945, Saturday before and Monday following. Elder R. B. Denson was chosen to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder A. B. Ayers to be his alternate.

The association adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock.

Services to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY

The association, pursuant to adjournment, met at 9 o'clock, and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder J. B. Roberts.

Names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In the hands of the clerk at close of last Association		$67.00
Paid for printing	$35.00	
Postage	3.50	
Clerk's fee	25.00	
Total		$63.50
Leaving a balance of		$ 3.50

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in the hands of the clerk, $65.00.

Resolved: First, that this association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trade and misbehavior on or around the grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this association return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to every one who contributed in any way toward the entertainment of this association.

It was agreed our clerk have 1000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this association, and to associations with which we correspond, that he record a copy on our records and that he be paid twenty-five dollars for his services.

The association agreed to discontinue sending minutes to associations that we would not use their ministers, and authorized the clerk to return such minutes.

There being no other business before the association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

It was agreed that minutes be read.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator,
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

There was received from churches	$153.20
From friends	$ 82.40

It was agreed to call on messengers to report who were appointed to visit sister associations.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Introductory, Elder A. B .Denson, St. John 17:9.

Saturday P. M.

Elder Carl Edwards, Eccles. 7:20 .
Elder L. L. Yopps, 1st Cor. 15:19.

Sunday A. M.

Elder W. E. Jarrell, One Salvation.
Elder J. B. Roberts, Daniel 5:14.
Elder E. L. Cobb, Genesis 1:3.
Elder E. F. Pollard, Ephesians, 2:1-5.

Sunday P. M.

Elder J. W. Wyatt, St. John 3:3.
Elder J. E. Mewborn, Job 19:26-27.
Elder E. P. Gerrard, no special text.

Monday

Elder J. C. Smith, Psalms 48:2.
Elder G. G. Trevathan, no special text.
Elder Xure Lee, Isaiah, 40:1.
Elder T. Floyd Adams, St. Mark 16:14-19.
Elder Lester Lee, no special text.
Elder S .Gray, 2nd Peter 3:9.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Elder A. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
Elder W. E. Grimes	Greenville, N. C.
Elder W. M. Stubbs	Pinetown, N. C.
Elder J. D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder C. L. Robbins	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder A. B. Ayers	Williamston, N. C.
Elder J. A. Bodwell	Columbia, N. C.
Elder E. W. Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder R. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder Jarrett White	Whitakers, N. C.
Elder E. C. Stone	Williamston, N. C.
Elder B. S. Cowin	Williamston, N. C.

Licentiate

Elmer Stevenson	Hamilton, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—E. C. Harrison	Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James	Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—Elder J. D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose	Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson	Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—W. M. Grimmer	Tarboro, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House	Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—Beadie Meads	Elizabeth City, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White	Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Linda Judge	Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon	East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary D. Turner	Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—D. E. Mizell	Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. W. Smith	Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—Elder J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.

Rosemary—I. H. C. Joyner	Jarratt, Va.
Singleton—Janie Carawan	Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. D. Bowen	Williamston, N. C.
Old Sparta—E. P. Williamson	Tarboro, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross	Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Lulu Harrell	Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—Elder J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
White Plains—Nancy L. Waters	Washington, N. C.
Robersonville—Leona Moore	Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan	819 West 35th St., Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice	Williamston, N .C.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The 179th annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Old Sparta, Edgecombe County, North Carolina. The introductory sermon was preached by Elder A. B. Denson from St. John 17:9.

To the churches composing it, and corresponding associations we send greetings:

We desire to express our thankfulness to Almighty God for His continued mercy with which He has blessed us, and for His grace He has given us for every day and trial, and has comforted us in the deep waters through which we have passed safely; with His comforting spirit He said His Father would send in His name, and has fed us with the bread which if any man eat of he shall never die, and we desire to thank Him more and more as we journey on.

The next session of our association was appointed to be held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1945, Saturday before and Monday after.

The introductory is to be preached by Elder R. B. Denson, and Elder A. B. Ayers to be his alternate, when and where we hope to meet again.

We desire to thank the people for their support and excellent behavior.

E. C. STEVENSON
A. B. DENSON, Moderator
B. S. Cowin, Clerk.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Bethlehem—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Briery Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Cross Roads—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January and April.
Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Morattock—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.

Mount Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.
North Creek—Third Sunday in June, September, December and March.
Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.
Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Skewarkey—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Williams—Third Sunday in May, August, November and February.
Concord—Fourth Sunday in June, September, December and March.
Lebanon—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.
Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

VII. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by Divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers, or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust and a general judgment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastingly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such associations are not to be imposed, or in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we, the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X, 39. Heb. X, 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV, 23; VI, 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy II, 1. 1st. Thes. V, 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1st. Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts I, 15; Neh. II, 18; IV, 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it), and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1st Peter 3:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVIII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the members who made it. 1st. Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk and, before the conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in the case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	MESSENGERS	PASTORS	Last Association	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	A. B. Ayers, B. S. Cowin	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	1940	3	0	0	0	0	0	2	31	$10.00
Bethlehem	*C. C. Reynolds, *J. B. Holliday	R. B. Denson	1921	2	0	0	1	0	0	0	18	4.00
Briery Swamp	G. N. Warren, B. D. Moore	A. B. Ayers	1943	2	0	0	0	2	0	0	25	8.00
Concord	C. L. White, A. W. Ambrose	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1941	4	0	1	1	1	0	1	22	5.00
Conetoe	Lena Harris, Nora Roberson	J. D. Fly	1892	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	3.00
Conoho	Sylvester Grimes, B. L. Johnson	W. E. Grimes	1937	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	4	6.00
Cross Roads	W. M. Grimmer	G. G. Trevathan, Pinetops, N. C.	1873	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	1.50
Deep Creek	E. W .Moore	E. W. Moore	1870	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	1.00
Falls Tar River	C. L. Blount, Geo. B. Mangum	A. B. Denson	1938	2	2	0	0	0	3	0	91	15.00
Flatty Creek	Beadie Meads, Catharine Cartright	A. B. Ayers	1936	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	8.00
Flat Swamp	Lester House, E. C. House	W. E. Grimes	1932	1	1	0	0	0	1	2	38	10.00
Hopeland	W. H. Rose, H. L. Adcock	J. C. Moore	- -	1	2	0	0	0	0	1	23	2.50
Kehukee	Linda Judge, Lena Shackell	A. B. Denson	1924	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	12	6.00
Lawrence	F. V. Staton, C. L. Robbins	C. L. Robbins	1896	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	9	3.00
Lebanon	A. W. Ambrose	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	- -	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	1.00
Morattock	Sarah Allen	W. M. Stubbs	1880	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	5	1.50
Mount Zion	D. E. Mizell, Bettie Strickland	W. E. Grimes	- -	2	0	0	0	0	1	0	8	3.00
North Creek	J. W. Smith, W. L. Morselender	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1942	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	13	2.00
Norfolk, Va.	Lulu Shields, Mattie Edwards	R. B. Denson	1912	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	14	5.00
Robersonville	Gertrude Barnhill, Maggie Gurganus	B. S. Cowin	1939	1	1	0	0	0	0	1	18	10.00
Rocky Swamp	W. D. Adkins, Nora Coker	J. C. Moore		2	0	0	0	0	0	0	9	1.50
Skewarkey	Trula Keel, Mary Griffin	B. S. Cowin	1930	2	0	0	0	0	0	2	9	5.00
Rosemary	None	Jarrett White		1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	-----
Spring Green	W. E. Grimes, W. A. Ross	W. E. Grimes	1934	4	0	0	0	1	0	1	35	10.00
White Plains	W. M. Stubbs	W. M. Stubbs	----	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	15	5.00
Tarboro	E. C. Stone, W. K. Hyman	J. D. Fly	1928	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	24	5.00
Williams	Bessie Pittman, Anne Leggett	J. C. Moore	1897	3	1	0	0	0	0	1	5	1.50
Old Sparta	E. W. Gladstone, E. P. Williamson	G. G. Trevathan, Pinetops, N. C.	1944	4	0	0	2	0	1	0	20	7.00
Singleton	Janie Carawan, Daisy Flynn	A. B. Ayers	----	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	3.70
Hayes Swamp	S. J. Lilley, N. T. Tice	B. S. Cowin	----	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	12	8.00

MINUTES

OF THE

ONE HUNDRED EIGHTIETH SESSION

OF THE

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association

☆

HELD WITH THE CHURCH

AT

Flat Swamp

MARTIN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

October 6th, 7th and 8th, 1945

(Organized 1765)

●

A. B. Denson, Moderator

B. S. COWIN, Clerk

R. B. Denson and A. B. Ayers,
Assistant Clerks

Proceedings

The one hundred and eightieth annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the Church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, North Carolina, October 6th, 7th and 8th, 1945.

The Association was opened with prayer and praise by Elder A. B. Ayers, and the introductory sermon was preached by Elder R. B. Denson from Jeremiah 32:38-40.

After an intermission of one hour, the Association came together, and after prayer by Elder J. P. Helms, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, Moderator; and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Elders R. B. Denson and A. B. Ayers.

It was agreed brethren from sister associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance: Brethren Lester House and J. D. Bowen.

On Preaching: Moderator, Clerk, Lester House and E. C. House.

The following visiting Elders were present: Carl Edwards, Z. L. Rhue, G. G. Trevathan, J. P. Helms, J. E. Mewborne, J. C. Smith, W. H. Freeman, T. H. Edwards, W. B. Barnes, S. Gray, E. L. Cobb, E. C. Jones, T. Floyd Adams, J. B. Roberts, Lester Lee, Xure Lee.

The following Elders were present from this Association: A. B. Denson, J. C. Moore, R. B. Denson, J. D. Fly, W. E. Grimes, A. B. Ayers, E. C. Stone, E. W. Moore, Jarrett White, C. L. Robbins, B. S. Cowin, and Licentiate E. C. Stevenson.

Called for correspondence from Contentnea, Black Creek, Little River, White Oak, Lower Country Line, and Upper Country Line Associations.

From Contentnea: Elders G. G. Trevathan, J. E. Mewborn, and J. B. Roberts.

From Black Creek: J. N. Whitfield and wife, and others.

From Little River: Elders T. Floyd Adams, E. C. Jones, and W. H. Freeman.

From White Oak: Elders S. Gray and T. H. Edwards.

From Lower Country Line: Sister Laura Gooch and Sister Thompson, visitors.

From Upper Country Line: None.

Messengers to Contentnea: Elder W. E. Grimes, Elder E. C. Stone, N. T. Tice, and A. W. Ambrose.

Messengers to Black Creek: W. H. Rose, Elmer Stevenson, Elder A. B. Denson.

Messengers Little River: Elders R. B. Denson and J. D. Fly.

Messengers to White Oak: Elder E. C. Stone and A. W. Ambrose.

Messengers to Lower Country Line: Elders E. C. Stone and W. E. Grimes.

Messengers to Upper Country Line: Elders R. B. Denson and E. C. Stone.

It was agreed to call on Messengers to report, who were appointed to visit sister Associations.

Petitionary letters called for. None.

Letters from 29 churches were received and read, and the standing of churches was enrolled in the table of churches.

It was agreed that Bro. Ephraim Peele write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Hayes Swamp, first Sunday in October, 1946, Saturday before and Monday following. B. S. Cowin was appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder R. B. Denson be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday morning at 9 o'clock.

Services to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

Monday

The Association, pursuant to adjournment, met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder T. Floyd Adams.

Names of messengers were called over, and those absent were marked in the table of churches.

On motion, Elder Z. L. Rhue from Salem Association, Elder J. P. Helms from Pig River, and Elders Xure Lee and Lester Lee from Little River Associations were gladly received as visitors.

Corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The Finance Committee reported as follows:

In the hands of the Clerk at close of last Association		$65.00
Paid for Printing	$35.00	
Postage	3.50	
Clerk's fees	25.00	
	$63.50	
Total		$63.50
Leaving a balance of		$ 1.50

After defraying the expenses of visiting ministers, there was left in the hands of the Clerk $65.00.

Resolved: First, That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all manner of trade and misbehavior on or around the grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Second, That we return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and every one who contributed in any way toward the entertainment of this Association, and to Mr. Dalton Brown and Mr. Willie Taylor for furnishing lumber for seats.

It was agreed the Clerk have 1000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches comprising this Association and the Associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy in our records and be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator.

B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

There was received from churches	$173.75
From friends	205.41
Total	$379.16

Order of Preaching

Opened with prayer and praise by Elder A. B. Ayers.
Introductory by Elder R. B. Denson, Jer. 32:38-40.

Saturday P.M.:

Elder W. C. Edwards—from Titus 2:11.
Elder J. C. Smith—from Eph. 2:1.

Sunday A.M.:

Opened with prayer by Elder J. C. Moore.
Elder J. B. Roberts— 2, 2nd Tim. 4:1-7.
Elder J. P. Helms—2nd Tim. 2:19.
Elder J. E. Mewborn—Rom. 8:19-21.
Elder W. H. Freeman—Rev. 22:1-2.

Sunday P.M.:

Elder W. B. Barnes—John 12:40.
Elder G. G. Trevathan—Isaiah 45:22.
Elder T. H. Edwards—Isaiah 42:11.
Elder Z. L. Rhue—Rev. 22:17.

Monday:

Elder S. Gray—Titus 2:11.
Elder E. L. Cobb—Mat. 11:1-5.
Elder T. Floyd Adams—Gen. 44:16.
Elder E. C. Jones—Isaiah 43:10.
Elder Xure Lee—1st Tim. 3:16.
Elder Lester Lee—Jer. 1:14.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND ADDRESSES

Elder A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder W. E. Grimes, Greenville, N. C.
Elder W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.
Elder J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder A. B. Ayers, Williamston, N. C.
Elder J. A. Rodwell, Columbia, N. C.
Elder E. W. Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder R. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder E. C. Stone, Williamston, N. C.
Elder B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.

LICENTIATE

Elmer Stevenson, Hamilton, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—Elder J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—W. M. Grimmer, Tarboro, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—Beadie Meads, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Linda Judge, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary D. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—D. E. Mizell, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. W. Smith, Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Rosemary—I. H. C. Joyner, Jarratt, Va.
Singleton—Janie Caraway, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkee—J. D. Bowen, Williamston, N. C.
Old Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Luna Harrell, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
White Plains—Nancy L. Waters, Washington, N. C.
Robersonville—Leona Moore, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 819 West 35th St., Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice, Williamston, N. C.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The 180th session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association now in session with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, North Carolina, sendeth greetings to the churches composing the Association, to its Corresponding Associations, and to Primitive Baptists everywhere. We desire to thank our God for His favors, and watchfulness over us in the past, and pray unto Him for the continuance of His love and mercy.

The Kehukee Association is older than the government of the United States. It has passed through wars and depressions, and is standing today upon the same spiritual grounds that it was organized upon, preaching the same doctrine, and following the same discipline of our fathers; and the Association wants to impress upon all its members to be true and faithful, and that the ministers preach nothing but the faith once delivered to the saints.

All the churches reported in peace, and have the gospel preached to them by their pastors and others, and we ask God to continue them as true Shepherds in Israel.

The next session of the Association will be held (DV) with the church at Hayes Swamp, Martin County, North Carolina, and the Association invites all lovers of the truth to be with us there, the first Sunday in October, 1946, Saturday before and Monday following. Elder B. S. Cowin is appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder R. B. Denson to be his alternate.

We want to express our thanks to the members of the church at Flat Swamp and all others for their kindness and courtesy to all visitors.—Ephriam Peele.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Bethlehem—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Briery Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Cross Roads—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June
Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January and April.
Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Morattock—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Mount Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.
North Creek—Third Sunday in June, September, December and March.
Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.
Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Skewarkey—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Williams—Third Sunday in May, August, November and February.
Concord—Fourth Sunday in June, September, December and March.
Lebanon—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.
Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

2. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

3. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

4. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

5. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

6. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

7. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by Divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

8. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

9. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy spirit.

10. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall perservere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

11. We believe it to be duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

12. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

13. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences of several ministers, or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

14. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust and a general judgment.

15. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

16. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

17. Lastingly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference and that the decision of matters in such associations are not to be imposed, or in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we, the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X, 39. Heb. X, 25.

Article 1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV, 23; VI, 6.

Article 2. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy II, 1. Ist Thes. V, 17, 18.

Article 3. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1st Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article 4. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members . Acts I, 15; Neh. II, 18; IV, 20.

Article 5. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it), and thirdly, the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1st Peter 2:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article 6. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVIII, 15-17.

Article 7. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the members who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article 8. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article 9. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article 10. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk and, before the conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in the case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

Statistical Table

CHURCHES	MESSENGERS	PASTORS	Last Assn.	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	B. S. Cowin, A. B. Ayers	1940	3	0	0	0	0	0	2	29	$10.00
Bethlehem	Ethel Holladia, E. G. West	R. B. Denson	1921	2	0	0	0	0	0	3	14	5.00
Briery Swamp	G. N. Warren, B. D. Moore	A. B. Ayers	1943	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	25	10.00
Concord	C. L. White, J. A. Furlaw	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1941	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	22	6.25
Conetoe	Elder J. D. Fly, Lena Harris	J. D. Fly	1892	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	3.00
Conoho	Sylvester Grimes, B. L. Johnson	W. E. Grimes	1937	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	6.00
Cross Roads	W. M. Grimmer		1873	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	1.00
Deep Creek	E. W. Moore	E. W. Moore	1870	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	1.00
Falls, Tar River	G. B. Mangum, C. S. Blount	A. B. Denson	1938	2	0	0	0	1	3	0	90	15.00
Flatty Creek	Beadie Meads, Catharine Cartwright	A. B. Ayers	1936	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	7.00
Flat Swamp	J. I. Allen, E. C. House	W. E. Grimes	1945	1	1	0	0	0	0	3	36	10.00
Hopeland	W. H. Rose, H. L. Adcock*	J. C. Moore	----	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	23	2.50
Kehukee	Dora Brady, Linda Judge	A. B. Denson	1924	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	12	2.50
Lawrence	Levi A. Adkins	C. L. Robbins	1896	4	1	0	0	0	0	0	10	3.00
Lebanon	C. L. White	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	----	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	6	1.00
Morattock	Mary A. Turner	W. M. Stubbs	1880	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	5	1.50
Mount Zion	D. E. Mizell, Bettie Mizell	C. L. Robbins	----	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	8	3.00
North Creek	J. W. Smith, M. L. Marslender	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1942	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	13	5.00
Norfolk, Va.	Roy O. Creech, N. M. Ward	R. B. Denson	1912	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	16	6.00
Robersonville	Leona Moore, Elmer Stevenson	B. S. Cowin	1939	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	17	10.00
Rocky Swamp	W. D. Adkins, A. J. Brown	J. C. Moore	----	2	1	0	0	0	0	0	10	1.50
Skewarkey	Trula Keel, Ella Bonds	B. S. Cowin	1930	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	9	5.00
Rosemary	I. H. C. Joyner, Roxie Lewis	C. L. Robbins	----	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	4	1.50
Spring Green	W. E. Grimes, W. A. Ross	W. E. Grimes	1934	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	35	10.00
White Plains	W. M. Stubbs, J. L. Bowen	W. M. Stubbs	----	1	2	0	0	0	0	0	17	5.00
Tarboro	E. C. Stone and wife	J. D. Fly	1928	1	0	3	0	0	0	1	26	5.00
Williams	Anne Leggett*, Bessie Pittman*	J. C. Moore	1897	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	5	1.50
Old Sparta	W. A. Armstrong, E. W. Gladsen	G. G. Trevathan, Pinetops, N. C.	1944	4	0	0	1	0	0	0	19	8.30
Singleton	Bro. Silverthorn, Janie Carawan	A. B. Ayers	----	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	3.60
Hayes Swamp	N. T. Tice, S. J. Lilley	B. S. Cowin	----	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	12	8.00

MINUTES

OF THE

ONE HUNDRED EIGHTY-FIRST SESSION

OF THE

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association

☆

HELD WITH THE CHURCH
AT

Hayes Swamp

MARTIN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA
October 5th, 6th and 7th, 1946
(Organized 1765)

A. B. Denson, Moderator

B. S. COWIN, Clerk

R. B. Denson and A. B. Ayers,
Assistant Clerks

Proceedings

The one hundred and eighty-first annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Hayes Swamp, Martin County, North Carolina, October 5th, 6th and 7th, 1946.

The Association was opened with prayer and praise by Elder R. B. Denson, and the introductory sermon was preached by Elder B. S. Cowan from Ist Cor. 15-15.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together and after praise and prayer by Elder O. J. Denny, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, Moderator. The Clerk, Elder B. S. Cowan, tendered his resignation on account of his health. The Association did not accept it, but agreed to have the Asst. Clerk, Elder R. B. Denson, take charge of the books, who called to his assistance Elder A. B. Ayers.

It was agreed brethren from sister associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed: Finance, Lester House and J. D. Bowen; Preaching, Moderator, Clerk, S. J. Lilley and Ephriam Peele.

The following visiting Elders were present: Elders W. J. Berry and J. W. Gilliam from the Upper Country Line Association; Elders J. B. Roberts, J. E. Mewborn, W. B. Kearney, G. G. Trevathan from the Contentnea Association; Elders E. L. Cobb, W. B. Barnes from the Black Creek Association; Elders E. F. Pollard, L. L. Yopps, S. Gray, Eddie Humphrey from the White Oak Association; Elders E. C. Jones, T. Floyd Adams, W. H. Freeman from the Little River Association; Elder Lester Lee from the Seven Mile Association; Elder O. J. Denny and wife and Deacon E. L. Parrish were gladly received as visitors from the Salem Association.

The following Elders were present from this Association: A. B. Denson, J. C. Moore, W. E. Grimes, W. M. Stubbs, J. D. Fly, A. B. Ayers, E. W. Moore, R. B. Denson, E. C. Stone, and B. S. Cowan.

Called for correspondence from Contentnea, Black Creek, Little River, White Oak, Lower Country Line, and Upper Country Line Associations.

From Contentnea: Elders J. E. Mewborn and J. B. Roberts.

From Black Creek: Elders W. B. Barnes, E. L. Cobb, Bro. J. S. Rogerson.

From Little River: Elders T. Floyd Adams, E. C. Jones and Brother Wade Brown and wife.

From White Oak: Elders S. Gray, L. L. Yopps, E. F. Pollard, Eddie Humphrey and Brother R. N. Garner.

From Lower Country Line: Brother F. D. Long, Sister Laura Gooch and others.

From Upper Country Line: Elders W. J. Berry, J. W. Gilliam and others.

Messengers to Contentnea: Elders W. E. Grimes, R. B. Denson, Brethren A. W. Ambrose, J. I. Allen.

Messengers to Black Creek: Elders E. C. Stone, A. B. Denson, W. E. Grimes.

Messengers to Little River: Elders R. B. Denson, E. C. Stone.

Messengers to White Oak: Elder A. B. Ayers, Brother A. W. Ambrose.

Messengers to Lower Country Line: Elders J. D. Fly, R. B. Denson.

Messengers to Upper Country Line: Elder A. B. Ayers.

It was agreed to call on messengers to report, who were appointed to visit other Associations. Those that failed to attend were excused.

Petitionary letters called for: None.

Letters from 29 churches were received and read, and the standing of churches was enrolled in the table of churches.

It was agreed Brother Ephriam Peele write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Norfolk, Va., first Sunday in October 1947, Saturday before and Monday following.

Elder A. B. Denson was appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder R. B. Denson, to be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday morning at 9 o'clock. Services to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY MORNING

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder T. Floyd Adams. Names of messengers were called over and those absent were marked in the table of churches.

Corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

Mr. John D. Gold was present all three days and took notes on all the sermons.

The Finance Committee reported as follows:

In the hands of Clerk at close of last Association		$65.00
Paid for Printing Minutes	$40.00	
Postage	3.00	
Clerks Fee	25.00	
Total		$68.00

The Treasurer being $3.00 in arrears the Association agreed to re-emburse same from its funds.

After defraying the expenses of visiting ministers according to the distance they came, there was left in the hands of the Asst. Clerk $70.00.

Resolved: First, That this Association discountenances, condemns, and forbids all manner of trade and misbehavior on or around the grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law.
Second, That we return thanks to Almighty God for excellant weather and all other blessings, and to every one who in any way contributed towards the entertainment of this Association.

It was agreed the Assistant Clerk have 1,000 copies of the minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this Association and the Associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy in our records and he be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator.
B. S. COWAN, Clerk.
R. B. DENSON, Asst. Clerk.

There was received from Churches	$184.20
From Friends	220.45
Total	$404.65

Order of Preaching

Opened with praise and prayer by Elder R. B. Denson.
Introductory by Elder B. S. Cowan from Ist Cor. 15:3-4.

Saturday P.M.:
Elder Eddie Humphrey—from Ist Tim. 4-16.
Elder W. B. Barnes—from Acts 9-11.
Elder L. L. Yopps—from Mark 16-15:16.

Sunday A.M.:
Opened with prayer by Elder W. E. Grimes.
Elder W. H. Freeman, Psalms 23 chapter.
Elder W. J. Berry—no special text.

Elder J. E. Mewborn—from Heb. 11:8-9-10.
Elder E. F. Pollard—from Gen. 45-24.
Elder J. W. Gilliam—from Heb. 12-1.
Sunday P.M.:
Elder G. G. Trevathan failed to get text.
Elder O. J. Denny—from Rev. 19:6.
Elder E. C. Jones failed to get text.
Elder J. B. Roberts—from Matt. 23:4-5-6.
Monday A.M.:
Elder T. Floyd Adams—from Isaiah 55-1.
Elder W. B. Kearney—from 2nd Peter 3-13.
Elder S. Gray—from 1st Peter 4-18.
Elder Lester Lee—from Eph. 2-9.
Elder E. L. Cobb—from 2nd Cor. 4-6.

LIST OF MEMBERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Elder A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder W. E. Grimes, Rt. No. 5, Box 59, Greenville, N. C.
Elder W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.
Elder J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder A. B. Ayers, Williamston, N. C.
Elder J. A. Bodwell, Columbia, N. C.
Elder E. W. Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder R. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder E. C. Stone, Williamston, N. C.
Elder B. S. Cowan, Williamston, N. C.

LICENTIATE

Elmer Stepenson, Hamilton, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Hollidia, Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—Elder J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—W. M. Grimmer, Tarboro, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennette Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—Beadie Meads, Elizabeth City, N. C., 509 W. Colonial Ave.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Linda Judge, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebannon—E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattack—Mary D. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—D. E. Mizelle, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. W. Smith, Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Rosemary—I. H. C. Joyner, Jarrett, Va.
Singleton—Janie Carrawan, Washington, N. C.

Skewarky—J. D. Bowen, Williamston, N. C.
Old Sparks—E. P. Williamson, Pinetops, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Luna Harrell, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
White Plain—Nancy L. Waters, Washington, N. C.
Robersonville—Leona Moore, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 819 W. 35th Street, Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice, Williamston, N. C.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The 181 session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association in session sendeth its greetings to all the churches composing the Association, and unto all Primitive Baptists.

The Association now in session with the church at Hayes Swamp, Martin County, North Carolina, the First Sunday, Saturday before, and Monday following in October 1946; desires to thank the Almighty God for the long life of this association, and we pray unto Thee, Father, to give us the strength and desire to love and follow the teachings of the Scriptures, and Thy Spirit in our heart, and Lord we humbly ask Thee not to allow Thy ministers to preach anything but what they "Receive."

We thank Thee, Lord, for the presence of so many of our brethren and sisters, and also for the large number of ministers, whom, we trust, followed Thy command to be with us to preach "The faith that was delivered to the Saints."

We thank all members and friends for kindness and hospitality for preparing for the entertainment of all visitors.

The next session of this Association is appointed (D.V) to be held with the church in Norfolk, Virginia, the first Sunday, Saturday before, and Monday following in October, 1947. We invite all lovers of the truth to be with us to worship the True-one God.

EPHRIAM PEELE.
A. B. DENSON, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Bethlehem—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Briery Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Cross Roads—No meeting.
Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January and April.
Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Morattock—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Mount Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.
North Creek—Third Sunday in June, September, December and March.
Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.
Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Skewarkey—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Williams—Third Sunday in May, August, November and February.
Concord—Fourth Sunday in June, September, December and March.
Lebanon—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.
Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His Word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

2. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His Word which Word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the Books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

3. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

4. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

5. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

6. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

7. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by Divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

8. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

9. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy spirit.

10. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

11. We believe it to be duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

12. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

13. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences of several ministers, or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

14. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust and a general judgment.

15. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

16. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

17. Lastingly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference and that the decision of matters in such associations are not to be imposed, or in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we, the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X, 39. Heb. X, 25.

Article 1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV, 23; VI, 6.

Article 2. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy II, 1. Ist Thes. V, 17, 18.

Article 3. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1st Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article 4. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts 1, 15; Neh. 11, 18; IV. 20.

Article 5. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it), and thirdly, the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1st Peter 2:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article 6. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the direction given by our Lord in Matthew XVIII, 15-17.

Article 7. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the members who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article 8. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article 9. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article 10. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk and, before the conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in the case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

Statistical Table

CHURCHES	MESSENGERS	PASTORS	Last Assn.	No Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contributions
Bear Grass	B. S. Cowan, A. B. Ayers	B. S. Cowan, A. B. Ayers	1940	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	28	$ 10.00
Bethlehem	R. B. Denson, J. B. Hollidia	R. B. Denson	1921	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	14	5.00
Briery Swamp	C. L. James, B. D. Moore	A. B. Ayers	1943	2	0	0	0	1	0	0	26	10.00
Concord	J. A. Furlaw, Noah L. Ambrose	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1941	4	0	0	0	0	0	2	20	10.00
Conetoe	J .D. Fly	J. D. Fly	1892	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	3.00
Conoho	B. L. Johnson, Sylvester Grimes	W. E. Grimes	1937	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	6.00
Cross Roads	No Letter	No Pastor, No Meeting	1873		0	0	0	0	0	0	1	1.00
Deep Creek	E. W. Moore	E. W. Moore	1890	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	1.00
Falls Tar River	Geo. B. Mangum, C. S. Blount	A. B. Denson	1938	2	0	0	0	0	0	3	85	25.10
Flatty Creek	Beadie M. Meads, Katherine Cartwright	A. B. Ayers	1936	4	0	0	0	0	0	1	9	8.00
Flat Swamp	E. C. House, Lester House	W. E. Grimes	1945	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	36	10.00
Hopeland	J. C. Moore, W. H. Rose*	J. C. Moore		1	0	0	0	0	0	0	22	3.00
Kehukee	Dora Brady, Linda Judge	A. B. Denson	1924	3	0	0	0	0	0	2	9	7.00
Lawrence	Fred V. Staton	C. L. Robbins	1896	4	0	0	0	0	0	1	9	3.00
Lebanon	C. L. White	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.		2	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	2.00
Morratock	Mary D. Turner	W. M. Stubbs	1880	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	5	1.50
Mt. Zion	D. E. Mizelle	C. L. Robbins		2	0	0	0	0	0	0	8	3.00
North Creek	J. W. Smith, W. L. Morslander	No Pastor	1942	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	13	5.00
Norfolk, Va.	Roy O. Creech*, Orie Elliott	R. B. Denson	1912	3	4	1	0	0	0	1	19	5.00
Robersonville	Elmer Stevenson, Carrie Roberson	B. S. Cowan	1939	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	17	10.00
Rocky Swamp	W. D. Atkins*, A. J. Brown*	J. C. Moore		2	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	2.00
Skewarky	Trula Keel, Mary Griffin	B. S. Cowan	1930	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	8	5.00
Rosemary	I. H. C. Joyner*, Roxie Lewis*	C. L. Robbins		1	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	2.00
Spring Green	W. A. Ross, W. E. Grimes	W. E. Grimes	1934	4	1	0	0	0	0	2	34	10.00
White Plains	W. M. Stubbs, James Boyd	W. M. Stubbs		1	0	0	0	0	0	3	14	5.00
Tarboro	E. C. Stone, Sallie Stone	J. D. Fly	1928	1	1	0	0	0	0	1	27	10.00
Williams	J. C. Moore	J. C. Moore	1897	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	5	2.00
Old Sparta	E. W. Gladson, W. A. Armstrong	G. G. Trevathan, Pinetops, N. C.	1944	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	19	6.60
Singleton	J. T. Swanner, Sr., Daisy Flynn	A. B. Ayers		1	4	0	0	0	1	0	9	5.00
Hayes Swamp	S. J. Lilley, Martha A. Rogers	B. S. Cowan	1946	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	12	8.00
	* Absent	Total			10	1	0	1	1	17	481	$184.20

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred Eighty-Second Session

OF THE

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association

◆

HELD WITH THE CHURCH

AT

Norfolk

In the city of Norfolk, Virginia

October fourth, fifth and sixth 1947

◆

A. B. DENSON, Moderator

R. B. DENSON, Clerk

A. B. AYERS, Assistant Clerk

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	MESSENGERS	PASTORS	Last Assn.	No. Meetings	Baptized	Rec'd. by Letter	Dis. by Leter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contributions
Bear Grass	B. S. Cowan,* A. B. Ayers	B. S. Cowan, A. B. Ayers	1940	3	0	0	0	0	0	3	25	$ 10.00
Bethlehem	J. B. Hollidia, Sadie Barnes	R. B. Denson	1921	2	5	0	0	0	1	1	17	5.00
Briery Swamp	A. W. Leggett,* Ruth Jones	A. B. Ayers	1943	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	25	10.00
Concord	C. L. White, A. F. Furlaw	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1941	4	1	0	0	0	0	4	17	8.00
Conetoe	Lydia Bryant	J. D. Fly	1892	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	6.00
Conoho	B. L. Johnson,* Sylvester Grimes *	W. E. Grimes	1937	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	6.00
Deep Creek	Bennett Moore,* E. W. Moore *	E. W. Moore	1890	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	1.00
Falls Tar River	Geo. B. Mangum, C. S. Blount	A. B. Denson	1938	2	1	0	0	0	0	4	82	34.25
Flatty Creek	Katherine Cartwright, Beadie M. Meads	A. B. Ayers	1936	4	0	0	0	0	0	1	8	10.00
Flat Swamp	Lester House, Lester Bryant	W. E. Grimes	1945	1	0	1	0	1	0	1	37	10.00
Hopeland	W. H. Rose,* H. L. Adcock	J. C. Moore		1	0	0	0	0	0	0	22	3.00
Kehukee	Dora Brady, Linda Judge *	A. B. Denson	1924	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	9	6.00
Lawrence	By Letter	C. L. Robbins	1896	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	9	3.00
Lebanon	No Report	No Pastor										
Morratock	Mary A. Turner	No Pastor	1880	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	5	1.50
Mt. Zion	D. E. Mizelle, Bettie Mizelle	C. L. Robbins		2	0	0	0	0	0	0	8	3.00
North Creek	W. L. Morselender, Fred Smith	James G. Gaskill, Hobucken, N. C.	1942	3	0	0	0	0	1	0	11	4.00
Norfolk, Va.	C. W. Vass, Roy O. Creech	R. B. Denson	1947	3	4	1	0	0	0	0	24	5.00
Robersonville	Elmer Stevenson, Hatie Ross	B. S. Cowan	1939	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	17	10.00
Rocky Swamp	W. D. Adkins,* J. C. Moore *	J. C. Moore		2	5	0	0	0	0	1	14	2.00
Skewarky	Trula Keel,* Ella Barnes	B. S. Cowan	1930	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	7	5.00
Rosemary	Alice Jones,* I. H. C. Joyner *	C. L. Robbins		2	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	2.00
Spring Green	W. E. Grimes, W. A. Ross *	W. E. Grimes	1934	4	0	0	1	0	0	0	31	10.00
White Plains	Sister Respess	No Pastor		1	0	0	0	0	0	1	13	5.00
Tarboro	W. M. Grimmer, Nora Sykes *	J. D. Fly	1928	1	1	0	0	0	0	1	27	10.00
Williams	Annie Leggett,* Lucile A. Bradley	J. C. Moore	1897	3	2	0	0	0	0	1	6	2.00
Old Sparta	E. P. Williamson, W. A. Armstrong *	G. G. Trevathan, Pinetops	1944	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	19	8.25
Singleton	Sudie Flynn	A. B. Ayers		1	0	0	0	0	0	0	9	7.50
Hayes Swamp	S. J. Lilley, Martha Rogers	B. S. Cowan	1946	4	0	0	0	0	0	2	10	10.00
	* Absent	TOTALS			20	2	1	1	2	22	468	197.00

Proceedings

The one hundred and eighty-second annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Norfolk in the city of Norfolk, Virginia, October fourth, fifth and sixth, 1947.

The Association was opened with prayer and praise by Elder R. B. Denson and the introductory sermon was preached by Elder A. B. Denson from 1st Cor. 6 chap. 19-20 vs.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together and after prayer by Elder R. L. Dodson, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, moderator; and R. B. Denson, clerk, who called to his assistance Elder A. B. Ayers and C. W. Vass. It was agreed brethren from sister Associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed, on finance: Lester House, J. D. Bowen; on preaching: Moderator, Clerk, Roy O. Creech and C. W. Vass.

The following visiting Elders were present: Elder T. W. Walker, Lower County Line Association; Elder W. B. Barnes, Black Creek Association; Elder E. G. Hall, Laurel Springs Association; Elder J. B. Roberts, Contentnea Association; Elder T. Floyd Adams, Little River Association; Elder D. G. Staples, Salem Association; Elder J. P. Helms, Pigg River Association; Elder J. E. Mewborn, Contentnea Association; Elder S. Gray, White Oak Association; Elder R. Lester Dodson, Warwick Association; Elder D. V. Spangler, Lower County Line Association; Elder T. W. Grimes, Little River Association.

Visitors were received from the following associations: Warwick, Elder R. Lester Dodson; Staunton River, Deacon G. S. Weider and wife, Sisters Mattie Williams and Larla Ferguson; Salisbury, Deacon Annias Hastings, Grace Hastings, Bertha Richardon and Agnes Truitt; Pigg River, Elder J. P. Helms, Brother John Bocock nd wife, Sisters Hales and Overfelt; Salem, Elder D. G. Staples; Laurel Springs, Elder E. G. Hall.

It was agreed that a committee be appointed to investigate Cross Road Church property. Those appointed were: Elder A. B. Ayres, Lester House and J. D. Bowen. Agreed, that Elder A. B. Ayers write an obituary notice of Elder W. B. Stubbs.

Since the convening of the Association Elder E. C. Stone has passed from our midst.

The following Elders were present from this Association: A. B. Denson, W. E. Grimes, C. L. Robbins, A. B. Ayers, E. C. Stone, R. B. Denson.

Called for correspondence from Contentnea, Black Creek, Little River, White Oak, Lower County Line, and Upper Country Line Associations.

From Contentnea: Elders J. E. Mewborn, J. B. Roberts and Brother M. O. Speight.

From Black Creek: Elder W. B. Barnes, Brother W. T. Price and wife.

From Little River: Elder T. F. Adams and wife.

From White Oak: Elder S. Gray.

From Lower Country Line: Elder T. W. Walker, Brother W. H. Blalock.

From Upper Country Line: Elder D. V. Spangler and wife, and Sister Lottie Minter.

Messengers to Contentnea: Brother Lester House, Elders A. B. Denson and C. L. Robbins.

Messengers to Black Creek: Elders W. E. Grimes, C. L. Robbins, A. B. Denson.

Messengers to Little River: Elder R. B. Denson, Brother Elmer Stevenson and Sister West.

Messengers to White Oak: Elders W. E. Grimes, A. B. Ayers.

Messengers to Lower Country Line: Elders A. B. Denson and W. E. Grimes.

Messengers to Upper Country Line: Elder R. B. Denson.

It was agreed to call on messengers to report who were appointed to visit other Associations. Those that failed to attend were excused. Petitionary letters called for: None. Letters from 28 churches were received and read and the standing of churches was enrolled in table of churches. Agreed, Bro. C. W. Vass write the corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Spring Green, the first Sunday in October, 1948, the Saturday before and the Monday following.

Elder A .B. Ayers was appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder W. E. Grimes to be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday morning at 9 o'clock. Services to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY MORNING

The Association, pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer by Elder J. B. Roberts.

Names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in the table of churches.

Corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In the hands of assistant clerk at the close of last Association		$70.00
Paid for printing	$40.00	
Postage	4.45	
Clerks Fee	25.00	
Total		$69.45
Balance in hand of clerk		$ .55

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers according to the distance they came, there was left in the hands of the clerk $129.25.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all manner of trade and misbehavior on or around the grounds while in session and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law.

Second, that we return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to every one who in any way contributed towards the entertainment of this Association. This would include Mr. S. E. Brinkley, Supt. Norfolk County schools; Mr. J. H. Carmine, Principal, and Mr. H. E. Waterfield, Custodian.

It was agreed Moderator and Clerk purchase a fire-proof box for preserving the Association records.

It was agreed the clerk have 1000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing the Association and the Associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records, and be paid $30.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator.

R. B. DENSON, Clerk.

There was received from Churches	$197.50
From Friends	179.25
Total	$376.75

Order of Preaching

Opened with prayer and praise by Elder R. B. Denson.

Introductory by Elder A. B. Denson—from 1st Cor. 6:19-20.

Saturday P. M.:
Elder D. V. Spangler—from Isaiah 53:16.
Elder D. G. Staples—from no special text.
Elder R. Lester Dodson—from 2nd John 10:11.

Sunday A. M.:
Elder T. W. Walker—from Heb. 1:1, 2, 3.
Elder J. B. Roberts—from John 1:1-5.
Elder D. G. Staples—from Sol. 16:1.
Elder E. G. Hall—from Heb. 1:1.
Elder R. Lester Dodson—from Heb. 11:23-27.

Sunday P. M.:
Elder J. E. Mewborn—from John 17:24.
Elder W. B. Barnes—from John 15:13.
Elder T. Floyd Adams—from John 14:1.
Elder J. P. Helms—(failed to get text).

Monday:
Elder S. Gray—from Eph. 2:8.
Elder W. T. Grimes—from Exod. 5:7.
Elder D. V. Spangler—from Prov. 25::11.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Elder A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder W. E. Grimes, Greenville, N. C., Rt. 5, Box 59.
Elder J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder A. B. Ayers, Williamston, N. C.
Elder J. A. Bodwell, Columbia, N. C.
Elder E. W. Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder R. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder E. C. Stone, Williamston, N. C.
Elder B. S. Cowan, Williamston, N. C.

LICENTIATES

Elmer Stevenson, Hamilton, N. C.
Noah Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
W. T. Brown, Verona, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Hollidia, Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—Elder J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—No clerk.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—J. S. Raper, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—Beadie Mead, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Linda Judge, Hobgood, N. C.

Lawrence—Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary D. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—D. E. Mizelle, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—Fred Sawyer, Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Rosemary—I. H. C. Joyner, Jarret, Va.
Singleton—Janie Carrawan, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—J. D. Bowen, Williamston, N. C.
Old Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Pinetops, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Luna Harrell, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
White Plains—Nancy L. Waters, Washington, N. C.
Robersonville—Leona Moore, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 819 W. 35th St., Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice, Williamston, N. C.

OBITUARY NOTICE ELDER W. M. STUBBS

On Aug. 24, 1947, it pleased the Lord to bring to a close the service of our much beloved Elder W. M. Stubbs to the churches and to his fellow man. This humble servant was born in Beaufort County March 4, 1880. He joined the church at White Plains July 30, 1909, and was baptized by the late Elder N. H. Harrison. He was licensed to exercise his gift on April 1, 1916, and was ordained to the full work of the ministry August 1, 1920.

He served as pastor to the churches of White Plains and Morattock until his death, and was pastor of the churches of Singleton and Concord for several years. His health became impaired in his latter years and at the time of his death was serving only two churches. He was loved by the people that knew him; he was sound in the Faith and preached the Doctrine of Electing Grace to the comfort of those that love it.

We mourn his passing, but not as though he had no hope, for he believed in and preached a God of all power.

He leaves to mourn his passing one daughter and one son and two grandsons.

Done by order of the Conference of the Kehukee Association in session 1947.

A. B. AYERS, Committee

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The One Hundred and Eighty-Second Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association being held with the church in Norfolk, Virginia, sendeth greetings to the churches composing it, and to other Associations.

The Association was opened with prayer and praise by Elder R. L. Dodson of the Warwick Association. The organization was effected by appointing Elder A. B. Denson as Moderator, Elder R. B. Denson as permanent Clerk, and C. W. Vass as Assistant Clerk in addition to Elder A. B. Ayers. Letters from the churches were called for and read, and their standing recorded as is customary.

We are admonished in the Scriptures to forsake not the assembling of ourselves together as the manner of some is. And what a great privilege it is to meet together in our annual Associations, and hear the everlasting gospel preached with power by those called and qualified by the giver of every good and perfect gift. We sometimes wonder how long we in this land shall be accorded this sweet privilege when we consider the conditions existing in some parts of the world, where religious persecution is not unknown, even in this day. But "fear not little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom" (Luke 12:32). This is the "flock of slaughter" to whom the victory will be given in the end, and who will "ascribe their conquest to the Lamb, their triumph to His death."

The next session of the Association will be held (D. V.) with the church at Spring Green in Martin County, North Carolina, the first Sunday in October, 1948, Saturday before and Monday after, and we invite the brethren and friends everywhere to come and join with us in worshiping the Triune God.

We thank the Lord for His blessings, and all who furnished sleeping accommodations and other temporal necessities to those meeting with us for this session of the Association.

C. W. VASS,
ELDER A. B. DENSON, Moderator.
ELDER R. B. DENSON, Clerk.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Bethlehem—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Briery Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Cross Roads—No meeting.
Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January and April.
Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Morattock—Third Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Mount Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.
North Creek—Third Sunday in June, September, December and March.
Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.
Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Skewarkey—Second Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Williams—Third Sunday in May, August, November and February.
Concord—Fourth Sunday in June, September, December and March.
Lebanon—Second Sunday in May, August, November and February.
Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February and May.
Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February and May.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His Word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

2. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His Word which Word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the Books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

3. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

4. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

5. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

6. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

7. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by Divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

8. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

9. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy spirit.

10. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

11. We believe it to be duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

12. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

13. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences of several ministers, or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

14. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust and a general judgment.

15. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

16. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under

the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

17. Lastingly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference and that the decision of matters in such associations are not to be imposed, or in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we, the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered, therefore, that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X, 39. Heb. X, 25.

Article 1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Act IV, 23; VI, 6.

Article 2. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy II, 1. 1st Thes. V, 17, 18.

Article 3. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1st Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article 4. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts 1, 15; Neh. 11:18, 4:20.

Article 5. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it), and thirdly, the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1st Peter 2:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article 6. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the direction given by our Lord in Matthew XVIII, 15-17.

Article 7. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the members who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article 8. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article 9. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article 10. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk and, before the conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in the case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the things may require it.

[redacted]

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

1765 1948

MINUTES

—of the —

183rd Annual Session

—of the —

Kehukee
Primitive Baptist
Association

— Held with the Church at —

SPRING GREEN

Martin County, North Carolina

October 2, 3, 4,

1948

1949 Session convenes with the Church at Kehukee, the first Sunday in October, and Saturday before and Monday following.

Officers

ELDER A. B. DENSON - Moderator .. Rocky Mt., N. C.
ELDER R. B. DENSON - Clerk .. Rt 2, Rocky Mt., N. C.
ELDER A. B. AYERS - Assistant Clerk, Williamson, N. C.
BROTHER C. W. VASS - Assistant Clerk, Norfolk, Va.
ELDER B. S. COWAN - Honorary Clerk
Williamson, N. C.

THE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST PUBLISHING HOUSE & LIBRARY
Elon College, North Carolina

1765 1948

MINUTES

—of the —

183rd Annual Session

—of the —

Kehukee
Primitive Baptist
Association

— Held with the Church at —

SPRING GREEN

Martin County, North Carolina

October 2, 3, 4,

1948

1949 Session convenes with the Church at Kehukee, the first Sunday in October, and Saturday before and Monday following.

Officers

ELDER A. B. DENSON - Moderator .. Rocky Mt., N. C.
ELDER R. B. DENSON - Clerk .. Rt 2, Rocky Mt., N. C.
ELDER A. B. AYERS - Assistant Clerk, Williamson, N. C.
BROTHER C. W. VASS - Assistant Clerk, Norfolk, Va.
ELDER B. S. COWAN - Honorary Clerk
Williamson, N. C.

THE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST PUBLISHING HOUSE & LIBRARY
Elon College, North Carolina

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE ONE HUNDRED AND EIGHTY-THIRD ANNUAL SESSION OF THE KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION, HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT SPRING GREEN, MARTIN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

OCTOBER 2, 3 and 4, 1948.

The Association was opened with praise and prayer by Elder W. E. Grimes, and the Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder A. B. Ayers, from 1 John 1:11-13. After an intermission of one hour, the Association came together by prayer by Elder J. W. Gilliam, of the Upper Country Line Association.

1. Elder A. B. Denson was chosen Moderator, and Elder R. B. Denson, Clerk, who called to his assistance, Elder A. B. Ayers, and C. W. Vass.

2. Visiting brethren and messengers from sister Associations were invited to seats with us.

3. The following Committees were appointed: On Finance, J. D. Bowen, E. C. Harrison; on preaching, W. A. Ross, Alton White.

The following visiting Elders were present:

Elder W. C. Edwards, Contentnea Association.
Elder J. W. Gilliam, Upper Country Line Association.
Elder E. P. Gerrard, Contentnea Association.
Elder W. B. Kearney, Contentnea Association.
Elder J. E. Mewborn, Contentnea Association.
Elder J. C. Smith, Contentnea Association.
Elder G. G. Trevathan, Contentnea Association.
Elder J. B. Roberts, Contentnea Association.
Elder T. L. Grimes, Little River Association.
Elder E. G. Hall, Laurel Springs Association.
Elder T. F. Adams, Little River Association.
Elder S. J. Priddy, Elkhorn Association.
Elder W. J. Berry, Upper Country Line Association.
Elder J. T. Williams, Black Creek Association.
Elder W. E. Turner, Black Creek Association.
Elder W. J. Berry, Staunton River Association.
Elder S. Gray, White Oak Association.
Elder D. G. Staples, Salem Association.

Visitors were received from the following Associations:
Smith River: Brother I. S. Comer.
Powell's Valley of Tennessee: Brother John E. Walton.
Elkhorn: Elder and Sister Priddy.
Pigg River: Sister Pearl Fickett.

5. It was agreed that Elder R. B. Denson, A. B. Ayers, and Brother Rex Edmunds be appointed Trustees of Cross Roads Church property.

6. It was agreed to take up correspondence with Mill Branch Association, and Elders R. B. Denson, C. L. Robbins, Brother G. B. Mangum and Rex Edmunds agreed to go as Messengers.

7. Agreed to place Elder B. S. Cowan on Minutes as Honorary Clerk.

8. Agreed that Elder B. S. Cowan write an Obituary Notice of Elder E. C. Stone, and the same to be attached to these Minutes.

9. Agreed not to call for Messengers from the White Oak Association at this sitting.

10. The following Elders were present from this Association: A. B. Denson, B. S. Cowan, A. B. Ayers, W. E. Grimes, E. C. Stevenson, J. C. Moore, J. White, E. W. Moore, J. D. Fly, C. L. Robbins, R. B. Denson.

11. Petitionary letters were called for to join the Association, none.

12. Agreed to call for correspondence from Contentnea, Black Creek, Little River, White Oak, Lower Country Line, and Upper Country Line Associations.

From Contentnea: Elder W. C. Edwards, M. O. Speight, J. R. Mills.

From Black Creek: Elder J. T. Williams, W. T. Brantly, J. S. Rogerson and wife.

From Little River: Elder T. Floyd Adams, Wade Brown, Sister Brown, T. W. Whitefield, Sister Whitefield.

From White Oak: Not called for.

From Lower Country Line: Sister Laura R. Gooch.

From Upper Country Line: Elders J. W. Gilliam, W. J. Berry and Sister Berry.

13. Agreed to send Messengers to the following Associations:

Contentnea: Elder E. C. Stevenson, Bros. B. D. Moore, C. L. James, and J. J. Taylor.

Black Creek: Bros. W. H. Rose and J. D. Bowen.

Little River: Elders R. B. Denson, E. C. Stevenson.

White Oak: Minutes.

Lower Country Line: Bros. I. H. C. Joyner, G. B. Mangum, Elder R. B. Denson.

Upper Country Line: Elders W. E. Grimes, R. B. Denson.

Mill Branch: Elders R. B. Denson, C. L. Robbins, Bros. G. B. Mangum, Rex Edmunds.

14. Agreed that Letters from twenty-eight churches be read and received, and the standing of churches be enrolled in Table of Churches.

15. Agreed that Elder W. E. Grimes write Corresponding Letter, to be attached to these Minutes.

16. Agreed our next session be held with the Church at Kehukee, the first Sunday in October, 1949, the Saturday before, and the Monday following. Elder A. B. Denson was appointed to preach the Introductory Sermon, and Elder R. B. Denson to be his alternate.

17. The Association adjourned to meet again Monday morning at nine o'clock. Services to begin at ten o'clock.

MONDAY MORNING:

18. The Association, pursuant to adjournment, met at nine o'clock and was opened with prayer by Elder W. J. Berry.

19. Names of Messengers were called over and those absent marked in the Table of Churches.

20. Called for Corresponding Letter to be read and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

21. Agreed to call on Finance Committee to make their report.

In hands of Clerk at close of last Association		$129.25
Paid for printing	50.00	
Paid for postage	6 00	
Purchased safety vault	38.00	
Clerk's fee	30.00	
Total	$124.00	
Received from churches		209.50
From friends		168.50
Total		$378.00

After defraying expenses of ministers there was left in hands of the Clerk, $78.50.

22. Resolved, First, that this Association discountenances, condemns, and forbids all manner of trade and misbehavior on or around the grounds while in session and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law.

23. Second, that we return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to everyone who in any way contributed toward the entertainment of this Association.

24. It was agreed the clerk have 1000 copies of these Minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this Association and the Associations with whom we correspond; that he record a copy of our records, and be paid $30.00 for his services.

There being no further business before the Association it was agreed to adjourn to the time and place appointed, with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

ELDER A. B. DENSON, Moderator
ELDER R. B. DENSON, Clerk.
ELDER A. B. AYERS, Assistant Clerk
BRO. C. W. VASS, Assistant Clerk
ELDER B. S. COWAN, Honorary Clerk

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The one hundred and eighty-third session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association held with the Church at Spring Green, Martin County, North Carolina, sendeth greetings to the churches composing it, and to the other Associations.

The Association was opened with prayer and praise by Elder W. E. Grimes. The Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder A. B. Ayers.

The Lord said, The poor shall have the gospel preached to them, and it was preached by His humble servants to God's honor and glory.

The next session of the Association will be held with the Church at Kehukee, Halifax County, North Carolina, the first Sunday in October, 1949, Saturday before and Monday following, and we invite the brethren and friends everywhere to come and join with us in worshipping our heavenly Father.

We thank the Lord for His blessings, and the community for its help in this session. W. E. Grimes

ELDER A. B. DENSON, Moderator
ELDER R. B. DENSON, Clerk.

PREACHING SERVICE

Opened with praise and prayer by Elder W. E. Grimes.

Introductory by Elder A. B. Ayers from 1 John 11:12-13.

Saturday Evening:

Elder E. P. Gerrard, Isa. 28:6
Elder W. C. Edwards, John 1:29
Elder J. C. Smith, Eph. 2:1

Sunday Morning:

Elder J. B. Roberts, Dan. 3:17
Elder D. G. Staples, Matt. 5:3
Elder J. W. Gilliam, Heb. 8:2
Elder E. G. Hall, Psa. 89:15

Sunday Evening:

Elder T. L. Grimes, 1 John 7:17
Elder W. B. Kearney, (failed to get text)
Elder J. E. Mewborn, Rev. Angels of God.
Elder G. G. Trevathan, James 2:1

Monday Morning:

Elder S. J. Priddy, (failed to get text)
Elder W. J. Berry, (failed to get text)
Elder T. F. Adams, 1 John 2:1-2
Elder J. T. Williams, Deut. 32:7
Elder W. E Turner, Heb. 2:8

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Elder A. B. Denson, Rocky Mt., N. C.
Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder W. E. Grimes, Rt. 1, Box 68, Stokes, N. C.
Elder J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder A. B. Ayers, Williamston, N. C.
Elder J. A. Bodwell, Columbia, N. C.
Elder E. W. Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder R. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N .C.
Elder Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder B. S. Cowan, Williamston, N. C.
Elder E. C. Stevenson, Hamilton, N. C.

Licentiates:

Noah L. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
W. T. Brown, Verona, N. C.

— IN MEMORIUM —

ELDER E. C. STONE

The Kehukee Association requested me to write an Obituary of our precious and much esteemed brother, Elder Edward Charles Stone. He was born in England seventy-one years ago; came to America when a young man, worked at various jobs in many places. He was always on the look-out for a place where he could hear the truth preached as he had heard it in the land which he was born and bred, fearing he would not find it.

He finally settled down at Tarboro, N. C., where he united with the church; afterward, he was ordained to preach, which to the end of his life was his greatest joy.

He was married and blest with two children; his wife died, and he later married Sister Sallie Griffin, with whom he lived the remainder of his life. He was a great man in Israel. I would not flatter him either dead or alive, but he knew more, and was the most interesting man I have ever talked with, and was not appreciated by the Church as he richly deserved to be. He was humble as a child, and as meek, never making any display of his learning or his great knowledge of the Scriptures. He was always ready to own his weakness, his sinfulness, and his only hope was in the grace of God.

The writer was blest to preach with him almost regularly at two churches, and sometimes three, where he was able to hear him in his own simple way, proclaim the gospel of the Son of God. He never lifted his voice, but never seemed to tire of telling what the Lord had done for him. We talked a great deal, and I never tired of hearing him, for his conversations were more heavenly than others with whom I talked. He was a model man, who let his light shine. I never saw any sign of coveteousness, and he had less vanity than anyone with whom I was ever associated. A great man has fallen, and I fear we will not see his like again.

By one who loved him,

B. S. COWAN

* * *

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Bethlehem—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Briary Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March, and June.
Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Cross Roads—No Meeting.
Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March, and June.
Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January, April.
Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, Februay, May.
Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May.

Morattock—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Mt. Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
North Creek—Third Sunday in June, September, December, March.
Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Skewarky—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Williams—Third Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Concord—Fourth Sunday in June, September, December, March.
Lebanon—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.
Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, and May.

* * *

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Hollidia, Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—Elder J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—No Clerk.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—J. S. Raper, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—Beadie Mead, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N .C.
Kehukee—Linda Judge, Hobgood,N .C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary D. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—D. E. Mizelle, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—Fred Sawyer, Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Rosemary—I. H. C. Joyner, Jarret, Va.
Singleton—Janie Carrawan, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—J. D. Bowen, Williamston, N. C.
Old Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Pinetops, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Luna Harrell, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
White Plains—Nancy L. Waters, Washington, N. C.
Robersonville—Leona Moore, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 819 W. 35th St., Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice, Williamston, N. C.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

2. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the Books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

3. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

4. We believe that, when God made man first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

5. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God. .

6. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

8. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

9. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy spirit.

10. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

11. We believe it to be duty incumbent on all God's people to walk relligiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love

12. We believe baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbellief were not regularly baptised according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptised after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

13. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences of several ministers, or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

14. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just ad uunjust and a general judgment.

15. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

16. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

17. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference and that the decision of matters in such associations are not to be imposed, or in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as a advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we, the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered, therefore, that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. 10:39; Heb.10:25.

1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts 4:23; 7:6.

2. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1 Tim. 2:1; 1 Thess. 5:17, 18.

3. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Brother Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1 Cor. 14:26-40.

4. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts 1:15; Neh. 11:18, 4:20.

5. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the Church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principples (if the church shall require it), and thirdly, the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1 Pet. 2:15; Gal. 2:19..

6. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the direction given by our Lord in Matthew 18:15-17.

7. Every motion made and sceonded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the members who

made it. 1 Cor. 14:40.

8. Every query shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

9. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

10. All business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk, and before the conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read and corrected, if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conferece, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not the right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speark only in the case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances when conference shall deem it necessary.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time that the nature of the things may require it.

CHURCHES	MESSENGERS	PASTOR	Yr. Asso. last he	Sun. of Meetin	Rec'd by Baptis	Rec'd by Lette	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	No. in Fellowsh	Contribution
Bear Grass	Elds. B. S. Cowan, A. B. Ayers	B. S. Cowan, A. B. Ayers	1940	3	1					1	25	$10.00
Bethlehem	J. B. Hollidia, Sadie Barnes	R. B. Denson	1921	2						1	16	6.00
Briery Swamp	A. V. Leggett, C. L. James	A. B. Ayers	1943	2	1						26	10.00
Conetoe	J. A. Furlaugh, C. E. White	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1941	4							17	10.00
Contoe	Lydia Bryant	J. D. Fly	1892							1	5	6.00
Conoho	B. L. Johnson, S. Grimes	W.E. Grimes	1937	3						1	3	10.00
Deep Creek	E. W. Moore	E. W. Moore	1890								2	1.00
Falls Tar River	G. B. Mangum, C. S. Blount	A. B. Denson	1938	2	1					1	82	29.00
Flatty Creek	K. Cartwright, Beadie Meads	A. B. Ayers	1936	4	2						10	10.00
Flat Swamp	Lester House*, J. I. Allen	W. E. Grimes	1945	1	1						38	10.00
Hopeland	W. H. Rose, W. L. Armstrong	J. C. Moore		1	2		1			1	21	3.00
Kehukee	Lena Shackle, Rex Edmunds	A. B Denson	1924	3	1					1	7	6.00
Lawrence	F. V. Staton	C. L. Robbins	1896	4	2						11	3.00
Lebanon	No intelligence											
Morratock	Mary E. Turner, Sara Allen	No Pastor	1880	3							5	1.50
Mount Zion	D. E. Mizelle, Bettie Mizelle	C. L. Robbins		2							8	3.00
North Creek	Lucy Foreman	J. G. Gaskill, Hobucken, N.C.	1942	3							11	5.00
Norfolk, (Va.)	C. W. Vass, O. J. Nye	R. B. Denson	1947	3	4	2			1	1	29	15.00
Robersonville	E. C. Stevenson, Vada Manning	B. S. Cowan	1939	1							17	10.00
Rocky Swamp	W. D. Adkins, A. J. Brown*	J. C. Moore		2	2						16	3.00
Skewarky	Trula Keel, Ella Barnes	B. S. Cowan	1930								7	5.00
Rosemary	I. H. C. Joyner, L. F. Exum	C. L. Robbins		1	1						5	2.00
Spring Green	W. E. Grimes, Alton White	W. E. Grimes	1934	4	1					4	28	10.00
White Plains	Richard Boyd, Eld. W. C. Edwards	W.C. Edwards, Beaufort N. C.		1	2					1	14	5.00
Tarboro	H. C. Brown, Annie Peeples	J. D. Fly	1928	1	1		2			1	27	10.00
Williams	Ernest Adcock*, Annie Leggett	J. C. Moore	1897	3		1					7	2.00
Old Sparta	E. P. Williamson, W. T. Brown	G.G. Trevathan Pinetops N. C.	1944	4							19	7.00
Singleton	Daisy Flynn, Janice Carrawan	A. B. Ayers		1	2						11	7.00
Hayes Swamp	S. J. Lilly, Martha Royman	B. S. Cowan	1946	4							10	10.00
		Totals			24	3	3	0	1	14	477	209.50

Old Faith Contender

Published in the cause of Christ and in the interest of
Old School or Primitive Baptists

— SUBSCRIPTION RATES —

Two Years $5.00 One Year $3.00

Ministers, $1.00 a year; Ten Subscriptions for 2 Years $4.00 each; 10 Subscriptions for 1 Year, $2.50 each; 25 $1.50 each.
Free to widows and all unable to remit

THE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST PUBLISHING HOUSE
Elon College, North Carolina, U. S. A.

The Primitive Baptist Library

ELON COLLEGE, NORTH CAROLINA, U. S. A.
OWNED AND SPONSORED BY PRIMITIVE BAPTISTS

Was established in the cause of the Primitive Baptists—to collect and preserve sound grace books, our old church histories, records, minutes, papers etc., and other data of To bind and classify this matter for the accessibility of the public by loan or reference. Send for more information about this Library and the list of books now available for loan. The Library Trustees are now receiving contributions to construct a suitable building for the housing of these valuable books and records etc.

Ways you may assist The Primitive Baptist Library:

By making a financial contribution to the building fund.
By an annual contribution for maintenance.
By gift of books, records, minutes, periodicals, etc.
By legacy or endowment.

COMMITTEE OF LIBRARY TRUSTEES
Elder J. P. Helms, Chairman, Vinton, Va.

1765 — 1949

MINUTES

— of the —

ONE HUNDRED EIGHTY-FOURTH
ANNUAL SESSION

— of the —

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association

Held with the Church at
KEHUKEE
Halifax County
October 1, 2, 3,

1949

1950 Session convenes with the Church at Skewarky, Martin County, N. C., Saturday before the first Sunday in October, and continue through Monday following.

Officers

ELDER A. B. DENSON - Moderator Rocky Mount, N. C.
ELDER R. B. DENSON - Clerk Rt. 2, Rocky Mount, N. C.
ELDER A. B. AYERS - Assistant Clerk, Williamston N. C.
BROTHER C. W. VASS - Ass't Clerk, Portsmouth, Va.
ELDER B. S. COWAN - Honorary Clerk, Williamston, N. C.

THE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST PUBLISHING HOUSE & LIBRARY
Elon College, North Carolina

1765 — 1949

MINUTES

— of the —

ONE HUNDRED EIGHTY-FOURTH
ANNUAL SESSION

— of the —

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association

Held with the Church at

KEHUKEE

Halifax County

October 1, 2, 3,

1949

1950 Session convenes with the Church at Skewarky, Martin County, N. C., Saturday before the first Sunday in October, and continue through Monday following.

Officers

ELDER A. B. DENSON - Moderator Rocky Mount, N. C.
ELDER R. B. DENSON - Clerk Rt. 2, Rocky Mount, N. C.
ELDER A. B. AYERS - Assistant Clerk, Williamston N. C.
BROTHER C. W. VASS - Ass't Clerk, Portsmouth, Va.
ELDER B. S. COWAN - Honorary Clerk, Williamston, N. C.

THE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST PUBLISHING HOUSE & LIBRARY
Elon College, North Carolina

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE ONE HUNDRED EIGHTY-FOURTH ANNUAL SESSION OF THE KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION, HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT KEHUKEE, HALIFAX COUNTY, OCTOBER 1, 2, and 3, 1949

The Association was opened with praise and prayer by Elder R. B. Denson, and the introductory sermon was preached by Elder A. B. Denson from 1 Peter 1:1-5.

After an intermission of one hour and a quarter, the Association came together, and after prayer by Elder J. P. Tingle, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson Moderator, and Elder R. B. Denson, Clerk, who called to his assistance, Eld. A. B. Ayers and Deacon C. W. Vass. It was agreed brethren from sister Associations be invited to seats with us. The following Committees were appointed: On Finance: J. D. Bowen, E. C. Harrison; On Preaching: Moderator and Clerk, and Brother Rex Edmunds.

The following visiting Elders were present:

Elder E. P. Gerrard, Contentnea Association
Elder J. P. Tingle, Contentnea Association
Elder J. E. Mewborn, Contentnea Association
Elder Carl Edwards, Contentnea Association
Elder G. G. Trevathan, Contentnea Association
Elder J. C. Smith, Contentnea Association
Elder J. G. Gaskill, Contentnea Association
Elder W. B. Barnes, Black Creek Association
Elder J. T. Williams, Black Creek Association
Elder T. L. Grimes, Little River Association
Elder E. C. Jones, Little River Association
Elder S. Gray, White Oak Association
Elder L. L. Yopps, White Oak Association
Elder E. F. Pollard, White Oak Association
Elder R. W. Gurganus, White Oak Association
Elder B. O. Thompson, Smith River Association
Elder Emmett Stone, Staunton River Association
Elder R. F. Keaton, Salem Association
Elder D. G. Staples, Salem Association
Elder W. J. Berry, Upper Country Line Association
Elder Lester Lee, Seven Mile Association

Visitors were received from the following Associations:

Brother J. F. Williams from Bear Creek Association; Elder W. J. Berry and wife from Upper Country Line Association; Elder B. O. Thompson and wife from Smith River Association, and Brother I. S. Conner, also from the Smith River Association; Elder Emmett Stone from Staunton River Association; Elders D. G. Staples, R. F. Keaton from Salem Association; Sister Pearl Fickett, from Pigg River Association.

The following Elders were present from this Association:

Elders B. S. Cowan, A. B. Ayers, A. B. Denson, C. L. Robbins, J. D. Fly, J. C. Moore, E. C. Stevenson, R. B. Denson, E. W. Moore, W. E. Grimes.

Petitionary letters were called for to join this Association, whereas, Providence Church in Dare County presented letter and was received.

Called for correspondence from Contentnea, Black Creek, Little River, Mill Branch, Lower Country Line and White Oak.

From Contentnea: Elder J. E. Mewborn, S. L. Kearney, M. O. Speight, J. R. Mills.
From Black Creek: Elders J. T. Williams, W. B. Barnes, Brethren J. H. Whitfield, J. W. Whitfield, B. J. Whitfield.
From Little River: Elders T. L. Grimes, E. C. Jones, Brethren J. J. Batten, Wade Brown, J. W. Watkins.
From White Oak: Elders S. Gray, R. W .Gurganus, E. F. Pollard, L. L. Yopps.
From Lower Country Line: Sister Laura R. Gooch and Sister Thompson.
From Mill Branch: Brother E. L. Vaught and wife, Brother L. M. Vaught, and Sister Addie Skipper.

Agreed to send messengers to the following Associations:

Contentnea: Elders A. B. Ayers, W. E. Grimes, Brethren Lester Bryant and S. G. Grimes.

Black Creek: Elder E. C. Stevenson, Brother Lester Bryant and John H. Coker.

Little River: Elders E. C. Stevenson, A. B. Ayers, R. B. Denson.

White Oak: Elder C. L. Robbins, Brethren C. S. Blount and B. D. Ward.

Lower Country Line: Elders W. E. Grimes, R. B. Denson.

Mill Branch: Elders C. L. Robbins, R. B. Denson.

It was agreed to call on messengers to report who were appointed to visit other Associations. Those who failed to attend were excused.

Letters from twenty-nine churches were received and read and the standing of the churches was enrolled in the table of churches.

It was agreed that Elder A. B. Ayers write the Corresponding Letter to be attached to these Minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the Church at Skewarky, Martin County, the first Sunday in October, 1950, the Saturday before and the Monday following.

Elder E. C. Stevenson was appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder A. B. Ayers to be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday morning at nine o'clock, services to begin tomorrow at ten o'clock.

MONDAY MORNING:

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at nine o'clock, and was opened with prayer by Elder Emmett Stone.

Names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in the table of churches.

Corresponding Letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The Finance Committee reported as follows:

In hands of Clerk from last Association		$78.50
Paid for printing Minutes	$42.50	
Postage	6.00	
Clerks Fee	30.00	
Total		$78.50
Balance in hands of Clerk		00.00
Received from churches	$216.60	
From friends	170.07	
Total	$386.67	

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers according to the distance they came, there was left in the hands of the Clerk, $78.50.

Resolved first that this Association discountenances, condemns, and forbids all manner of trade and misbehavior on, or around the grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law.

Second that we return thanks to almighty God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to everyone who in any way contributed toward the entertainment of this Association.

It was agreed that the Clerk have 1000 copies of these Minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this Association and the Associations with whom we correspond; that he record a copy of our records, and be paid $30.00 for his services.

There being no further business before the Association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

ELDER A. B. DENSON, Moderator.
ELDER R. B. DENSON, Clerk.
ELDER A. B. AYERS, Ass't Clerk.
C. W. VASS, Ass't Clerk.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Opened with prayer and praise by Elder R. B. Denson. Introductory sermon by Elder A. B. Denson, from 1 Peter 1:1-5, followed by Elder R. B. Denson from 2 Peter 1:3, 4.

Saturday Afternoon:

Elder R. F. Keaton, John 15.
Elder W. C. Edwards, John 1:1.
Elder W. B. Barnes, Ruth 1:15, 16.

Sunday Morning:

Opened by Elder B. O. Thompson.
Elder L. L. Yopps, 1 John 3:1.
Elder J. P. Tingle, Isaiah 40:1.
Elder B. O. Thompson, Heb. 8:8.

Elder E. F. Pollard, Matt. 11:28-30.
Elder S. Gray, Titus 2:11.
In the House:
Elder T. L. Grimes, Acts 2:22 23.
Elder D. G. Staples, no special text.

Sunday Afternoon:

Elder Emmett Stone 1 John 3::1.
Elder J. E. Mewborn, Heb. 10:1.
Elder J. G. Gaskill, Zech. 13.
Elder G. G. Trevathan, 1 John 1:7.
Elder J. C. Smith 2 Sam. 14:14.

Monday Morning:

Elder W. J. Berry, 1 Peter 4:1.
Elder E. C. Jones, Eph. 2:9.
Elder Lester Lee, no special text.
Elder R. W. Gurganus, Isa. 35:1, 2.
Elder J. T. Williams 2 Cor. 4:1.
Elder E. P. Gerrard, Matt. 5:1.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The one hundred eighty-fourth session of the Kehukee Association being held with the church at Kehukee, Halifax County, N. C., sendeth greetings to the churches composing it to other Associations.

It seems fitting upon this occasion to refer briefly to the early history of the Kehukee Association. This Association was formed at a meeting house called Kehukee one hundred and eighty four years ago, and has the distinction of being the oldest Primitive Baptist Association in America according to Hassell's Church History.

We the people that constitute the Kehukee Association at the present time, believe the doctrine of God's eternal truth that our forefathers founded it on, and we hope and pray that God will continue to raise up men and women, and endow them with the love and faith of our Savior that the Old Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association may live on through the ages to come.

It has stood steadfast for the doctrine that was once delivered to the saints. It has weathered many storms, but it fell not because it is like unto a house that was built upon a Rock, and that Rock is the love and faith of Jesus Christ. And our prayer is that the banner of the Old Kehukee Association may continue to float on the breeze of God's love.

This session has been most wonderful. The weather has been ideal, the attendance has been large, and the order excellent, and we have been blest with visiting ministers from seven sister Associations, and all has been of one accord, and much love and sweet fellowship has been manifested.

The next session of this Association is appointed to be held with the church at Skewarky, one mile south of Williamston, on highway No. 17, in Martin County.

May the God of all grace guide and direct, keep and protect us and bless us to meet at that time and place where love and sweet fellowship may abound and our God be glorified.

—A. B. AYERS

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.

Bethlehem—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June.

Briary Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March, and June.

Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.

Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.

Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.

Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March, and June.

Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.

Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January, April.

Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.

Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, Februay, May.

Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May.

Morattock—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.

Mt. Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.

North Creek—Third Sunday in June, September, December, March.

Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.

Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.

Skewarky—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.

Williams—Third Sunday in May, August, November, February.

Concord—Fourth Sunday in June, September, December, March.

Lebanon—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.

Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June.

Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March and June.

Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.

White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.

Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.

Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.

Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.

Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, and May.

Providence—First Sunday in February, May, August, November.

ORDAINED MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Elder A. B. Denson, Rocky Mounty, N. C.
Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder W. E. Grimes, Stokes, N. C.
Elder J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mounty, N. C.
Elder A. B. Ayers, Williamston, N. C.
Elder J. A. Bodwell, Columbia, N. C.
Elder E. W. Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder R. B. Denson, Rt. 2, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder E. C. Stevenson, Hamilton, N. C.
Elder B. S. Cowan, Williamston, N. C.

Licentiate:

Noah L. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Hollidia, Columbia, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—Elder J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—J. S. Raper, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—Beadie Mead, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N .C.
Kehukee—Linda Judge, Hobgood.N .C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary D. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—D. E. Mizelle, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek Fred Sawyer, Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Rosemary—I. H. C. Joyner, Jarret, Va.
Singleton—Janie Carrawan, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—J. D. Bowen, Williamston, N. C.
Old Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Pinetops, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Luna Harrell, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
White Plains—Nancy L. Waters, Washington, N. C.
Robersonville—Leona Moore, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 819 W. 35th St., Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp—N. T. Tice, Williamston, N. C.

Providence—A. D. Tillett, Kitty Hawk, N. C.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

2. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the Books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

3 We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

4. We believe that, when God made man first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

5. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God. .

6. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

8. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

9. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy spirit.

10. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

11. We believe it to be duty incumbent on all God's people to walk relligiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love

12. We believe baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbellief were not regularly baptised according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptised after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

13. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences of several ministers, or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

14. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just ad uunjust and a general judgment

15. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

16. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

17. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference and that the decision of matters in such associations are not to be imposed, or in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as a advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we, the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered, therefore, that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. 10:39; Heb.10:25.

1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this Church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts 4:23; 7:6.

2. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1 Tim. 2:1; 1 Thess. 5:17, 18.

3. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Brother Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1 Cor. 14:26-40.

4. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts 1:15; Neh. 11:18, 4:20.

5. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the Church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principples (if the church shall require it), and thirdly, the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1 Pet. 2:15; Gal. 2:19..

6. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the direction given by our Lord in Matthew 18:15-17.

7. Every motion made and sceonded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the members who made it. 1 Cor. 14:40.

8. Every query shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

9. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

10. All business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk, and before the conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read and corrected, if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not the right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances when conference shall deem it necessary.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time that the nature of the things may require it.

CHURCHES	MESSENGERS	PASTOR	Yr. Asso. last hel	Sun. of Meeting	Received by Ba	Rec'd by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Number in Fel.	Contributio
Bear Grass	Elders B. S. Cowan, A. B. Ayers	A. B. Ayers	1940	3	..	..	..	..	..	1	21	$10.00
Bethlehem	Sadie Barnes, C. E. Reynolds	R. B. Denson	1921	2	1	..	..	..	..	..	17	6.50
Briary Swamp	B. D. Moore, A. U. Leggett	A. B. Ayers	1913	2	..	..	..	..	..	..	26	10.00
Concord	A. W. Ambrose, C. L. White	S. Gray, Kinston, N. C.	1941	1	1	..	..	..	..	..	19	10.00
Conetoe	Lydia Bryant	J. D. Fly	1892	3	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	5.00
Conoho	Sylvester Grimes	W. E. Grimes	1937	3	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	10.00
Deep Creek	E. W. Moore, Bennett Moore	E. W. Moore	1890	2	1	..	..	..	..	..	3	1.00
Falls Tar River	G. B. Mangum, C. S. Blount	A. B. Denson	1938	2	..	1	2	1	1	5	75	26.50
Flatty Creek	Willie Perry, Bedie Meade	A. B. Ayers	1936	1	..	..	..	..	..	..	10	10.00
Flat Swamp	Lester House, Lester Bryant	W. E. Grimes	1915	1	..	1	..	..	1	1	37	15.00
Hopeland	H. L. Adcock, W. H. Rose	J. C. Moore		..	..	..	..	1	..	..	20	3.00
Kehukee	Rex Edmonds, Lena Shackle	A. B. Denson	1949	3	..	..	..	..	..	..	7	6.00
Lawrence	F. B. Staton, Levi Adkins	C. L. Robbins	1896	1	..	..	2	..	1	..	9	2.00
Lebanon	No Report											
Morratock	Lucy D. Bowen, Minnie Bateman	R. B. Denson	1880	2	..	..	..	..	1	..	1	2.00
Mount Zion	D. E. Mizelle, E. D. Ward	C. L. Robbins		2	2	2	..	..	..	1	11	3.00
North Creek	Fred W. Smith, W. L. Morselender	J. G. Gaskill, Hobucken, N. C.	1942	2	1	..	..	..	..	1	12	5.00
Norfolk	C. W. Vass, W. A. Wilson	R. B. Denson	1917	..	..	3	..	..	1	1	21	15.00
Robersonville	Elder E. C. Stevenson, Carrie Roberson	B. S. Cowan	1939	1	..	..	..	..	..	1	16	10.00
Rocky Swamp	W. D. Adkins, A. J. Brown	J. C. Moore		2	2	..	..	..	..	..	16	2.00
Skewarky	Mary Griffin, Ella Barnes	E. C. Stevenson	1930	2	..	..	..	..	..	..	7	5.00
Rosemary	I. H. C. Joyner, Alice Jones	C. L. Robbins		1	..	..	..	..	1	1	3	2.00
Spring Green	W. E. Grimes, Alton White	W. E. Grimes	1934	4	..	..	..	..	..	2	25	10.00
White Plains	Elder W. C. Edwards	W. C. Edwards Beaufort, N. C.		1	..	..	..	..	..	..	14	6.00
Tarboro	John Coker, W. M. Grimes	J. D. Fly	1928	1	1	..	..	..	..	2	24	10.00
Williams	Ernest Adcock, Annie Leggett	J. C. Moore	1897	3	..	..	..	1	1	..	6	1.50
Old Sparta	E. P. Williamson, W. A. Armstrong	G. G. Trevathan Pinetops N. C.	1941	1	1	..	..	..	2	..	18	5.63
Singleton	J. T. Swanner, Janie Carrawan	A. B. Ayers		1	..	..	..	..	..	..	11	7.00
Hayes Swamp	S. J. Lilly, N. L. Tice	E. C. Stevenson	1946	1	..	..	..	..	..	2	8	1.00
Providence	Elder J. P. Tingle, J. W. Beacham	J. P. Tingle, Grantsboro N. C.		1	..	..	..	..	..	..	22	5.00

OLD FAITH CONTENDER

**Published in the cause of truth as it is in Christ,
and in the interest of Old School or Primitive Baptists
Subscription Rates: $3.00 a year; 2 Years $5.00
Published twice a month by
THE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST PUBLISHING HOUSE
Elon College, N. C.**

The Primitive Baptist Library

Owned and Sponsored by Primitive Baptists

Established in the cause of Primitive Baptists—To collect and preserve sound grace books, old church records and histories, minutes, papers, etc., and other data of value to the household of faith. To bind and classify this matter for accessibility and reference purposes. Good books are now available for loan by mail. The Library Trustees will gratefully receive contributions to construct a suitable building for housing these valuable books and records. Address your contribution of books or funds to: The Primitive Baptist Library, Elon College, N. C.

COMMITTEE OF LIBRARY TRUSTEES
Elder J. P. Helms, Chairman, Vinton, Va.

1765 — 1950

MINUTES

— of the —

ONE HUNDRED EIGHTY-FIFTH
ANNUAL SESSION

— of the —

Kehukee
Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT
SKEWARKY
Martin County, North Carolina
September 30, October 1, 2,

1950

Next session to be held with Providence Church, Dare Co., the first Sunday in October, 1951, and the Saturday before. and the Monday following.

Officers

ELDER A. B. DENSON - Moderator, Rocky Mount, N. C.
ELDER R. B. DENSON - Clerk, Rt. 2, Rocky Mount, N. C.
ELDER A. B. AYERS - Ass't Clerk, Williamston, N. C.
BROTHER C. W. VASS - Ass't Clerk, Portsmouth, Va.

THE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST PUBLISHING HOUSE & LIBRARY
Elon College, North Carolina

Proceedings

OF THE ONE HUNDRED EIGHTY-FIFTH ANNUAL SESSION OF THE KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION, HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT SKEWARKY, MARTIN COUNTY, N. C.,

September 30, October 1, 2, 1950

The Association was opened with prayer and praise by Elder A. B. Ayers, and the Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder E. C. Stevenson from 2 Chron. 9:1-9; followed by Elder A. B. Ayers from Acts 10:36.

After an interminssion of one hour and a quarter, the Association came together, and after prayer by Elder Emmett Stone, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson Moderator, and Elder R. B. Denson, Clerk, who called to his assistance, Elder A. B. Ayers, and Brother C. W. Vass.

It was agreed that brethren from sister Associations be invited to seats with us.

The following Committees were appointed:

On Finance: J. D. Bowen, Lester House.

On Preaching: Moderator and Clerk, E. C. Harrison, Calvin Ayers.

The following visiting Elders were present: D. G. Staples, Emmett Stone, T. L. Grimes, G. G. Trevathan, W. B. Barnes, Carl Edwards, J. P. Tingle, J. W. Gilliam, Oscar Broom, J. G. Gaskill, Louis Williams, L. L. Yopp, J. C. Smith, J. E. Mewborn, R. W. Gurganus, Eddie Humphrey, S. Gray, T. F. Adams, W. E. Turner, J. T. Williams, E. P. Gerrard.

Visitors were received from the following Associations:

Staunton River—Elder Emmett Stone, Brother H. C. Alexander.
Bear Creek—Elder Oscar Broom.
Pigg River—Sister Pearl Fickett.
Roaring River—Roby F. Johnson.
Smith River—I. S. Conner.

Petitionary letters were called for to join this Association. Beulah Church presented a letter, and was received.

The following Elders were present from this Association:

A B. Denson, J. D. Fly, W. E. Grimes, E .C. Stevenson, C. L. Robbins, A. B. Ayers, J. C. Moore, R. B. Denson, E. W. Moore.

Called for correspondence from the following Associations:

Contentnea—M. O. Speight, J. R. Mills, Elders Carl Edwards, G. G. Trevathan.

Black Creek—Elders W. B. Barnes, W. E. Turner, J. T. Williams, Brother J. S. Rogerson.

Little River—Elders T. L. Grimes, T. F. Adams, Sister Ora Smith, Brother Wade Brown.

White Oak—Bro. T. C. Edwards and wife, John, and Henry Horne.
Lower Country Line—Brother J. J. Whitley, Sisters Whitley, Laura Gooch.

Mill Branch— Minutes.

Upper Country Line—Elder J. W. Gilliam.

Agreed to send messengers to the following Associations:

Contentnea—Elder E. C. Stevenson, John Coker, Alton White, Elder W. E. Grimes.

Black Creek—Elder W. E. Grimes, Alton White, John Coker, J. A. Roebuck.

Little River—Elders E. C. Stevenson, R. B. Denson.

White Oak—Elder E. C. Stevenson, Walter Beacham, A. D. Tillett.

Lower Country Line—Elder R. B. Denson, I. C. H. Joiner, G. B. Mangum.

Mill Branch—Elders C. L. Robbins, R. B. Denson.

It was agreed to call on messengers to report who were appointed to visit other Associations. Those who failed to attend were excused.

Letters from the thirty churches were received and read, and the standing of churches was enrolled in the Table of Churches.

It was agreed that Brother C. W. Vass write the Corresponding Letter to be attached to these Minutes.

It was agreed that Elder A. B. Ayers write an obituary of Elder B. S. Cowan.

It was agreed that Elder J. C. Moore write an obituary of Elder Jarrett White.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Providence, Dare County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1951, Saturday before, and the Monday following. Elder A. B. Ayers was appointed to preach the Introductory Sermon, and Elder R. B. Denson to be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday morning, at 9 o'clock. Services to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY MORNING, OCTOBER 2, 1950.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock, and was opened with prayer by Elder Oscar Broom.

Names of messengers were called over and the absentees marked in the Table of Churches.

Corresponding Letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The Finance Committee reported as follows:

In hands of Clerk at close of last Association	$78.50
Paid for printing	42.50
Paid for postage	6.00
Clerk's fee	30.00
Total	78.50
Balance in hands of Clerk	None
Received from churches	$252.30
From friends	203.60
Total	$455.90

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers according to the distance they came, there was left in the hands of the Clerk .. $103.90

RESOLVED: first, that this Association discountenances, condemns, and forbids all manner of trade and misbehavior on, or around the grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law.

Second, that we return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to everyone who in any way contributed toward the entertainment of this Association.

It was agreed that the Clerk have 1000 copies of these Minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this Association and the Associations with whom we correspond; and that he record a copy of records, and be paid $30.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed, with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

ELDER A. B. DENSON. Moderator,
ELDER R. B. DENSON, Clerk,
ELDER A. B. AYERS, Assistant Clerk,
BROTHER C. W. VASS, Assistant Clerk.

* * *

ORDER OF PREACHING

Monday Afternoon:

Opened with praise and prayer by Elder A. B. Ayers. Introductory Sermon by Elder E. C. Stevenson, from 2 Chronicles 9:1-9, followed by Elder A. B. Ayers, from Acts 10:36.

Saturday Afternoon:

Elder W. B. Barnes, Matt. 1:21.
Elder T. L. Grimes, Exod. 4:1.
Elder G. G. Trevathan, Rom. 4:4.

Sunday Morning:

Elder A. B. Ayers opened service.
Elder D. G. Staples, Matt. 5:1.
Elder Oscar Broom, Rom. 8:31-33.
Elder J. P. Tingle, Prov. 16:1.
Elder L. L. Yopp, Did not get text.

Sunday Afternoon:

(At the Stand)
Elder J. E. Mewborn, Isa. 54:17.
Elder Louis Williams John 3:7.
Elder Emmett Stone, Isa. 53:1-3.

(In the House)
Elder Carl Edwards, Deut. 7:6, 7.
Elder J. G. Gaskill, Titus 2:11.
Elder J. C. Smith, 2 Sam. 14:14.

Monday Morning:

Elder Eddie Humphrey, I thank thee, O Father.
Elder T. F. Adams, Isa. 41:17, 18. .

Elder W. E. Turner, Mark 4:24-28.
Elder R. W. Gurganus, no special text.
Elder S. Gray, Natural man receiveth not, etc.
Elder J. W. Gilliam, John 7:16.
Elder J. T. Williams, Rev. 21:1.
Elder E. P. Gerrard, John 3:16, 17.
Closing remarks by the Moderator.

* * *

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The one hundred and eighty-fifth session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association, now being held with the church at Skewarky, Martin County, North Carolina, sendeth greetings to the churches composing it and to the Associations with whom it corresponds.

According to Hassell's Church History, the Kehukee Baptist Association was originally composed of seven churches, and it is said that the number is a perfect number. This symbolic number is frequently referred to in the scriptures, and was the identical number of churches in Asia addressed by John while in the isle that is called Patmos.

The Kehukee Association adopted the London Confession of Faith of 1689, and is today contending for the "faith which was once delivered unto the saints." By this is meant the doctrine of faith, rather than the grace of faith, and it embraces the whole body of truths to be believed and defended down through the ages, including sovereign predestination, unconditional election, particular redemption, limited atonement, regeneration, effectual calling, sanctification of the Spirit, justification by the imputed righteousness of Christ and pardon by His blood, the final perseverance of the saints, the resurrection of the dead, and the ultimate glorification of the redeemed with Christ in the heaven of heavens. This doctrine was delivered but once for all time and is complete. Nothing is to be added to, or taken from it to make it more palatable to carnal reason, but it is to be zealously contended for in all its pristine purity and simplicity to the end of time. It is the doctrine of God our Savior, and is separate and distinct from the doctrines of men and devils. It is not a strange doctrine, but one that is familiar to those taught of the Lord to know the truth as it is in Christ to the glory of God. May it continue to be preached with power and sweetness as it has been preached during this Association, that the saints may be built up in the most holy faith and rejoice together with joy unspeakable in heavenly places in Christ Jesus.

The next session of this Association will be held (D. V.) with the Church at Providence, Kitty Hawk, Dare County, North Carolina, the first Sunday in October, 1951, Saturday before and the Monday following, and we invite all lovers of the truth to come and join us in worshipping God in spirit and in truth, as divinely enabled.

We thank the Lord for all His blessings, and all who rendered assistance in providing for the welfare of the visiting brethren, sisters and friends.

—C. W. VASS

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Bethelehem—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Briary Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Falls Tar River—2nd Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January, April.
Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Morattock—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Mt. Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
North Creek—Second Sunday in June, September, December, March.
Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Skewarky—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Williams—Third Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Concord—Fourth Sunday in June, September, December, March.
Lebanon—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Providence—First Sunday in February, May, August, November.
Beulah—Third Sunday in March, June, September, December.

— OBITUARY OF —

ELDER B. S. COWAN

The Lord has called our beloved brother and pastor, Elder B. S. Cowan to his eternal home to be with Him.

He was born in Martin County, September 25, 1870 and died March 8, 1950, making his stay on earth almost four score years. His life was one of usefulness. When a young man, he taught school and farmed. He married Dicey Rogers, the daughter of the late Elder Levi Rogers. To this union several children were born, four of whom survive. two sons, and two daughters. He united with the church at Bear Grass third Sunday in Novmeber, 1903. Feeling the gift of the ministry he soon began to speak in public, and was liberated the third Saturday in October, 1906, and was ordained to the full work of the ministry in August, 1910. The church made him associate pastor with Elder John N. Rogerson. After the death of Elder Rogerson, he remained pastor until his death. He also pastored three other churches regularly. His service was in demand, as he was a very able gift to the church with tongue and pen, and he spent his days serving his people, thereby serving the Lord. He served as Clerk of the Kehukee Association nearly forty years. He preached his last sermon in the pulpit Friday before the fifth Sunday in June, 1947. He suffered a stroke a few days later, and was never able to fill appointments again, but was able to write and speak words of comfort to those that visited him. His afflictions grew worse in his last months but he never complained, but bore it with much patience. All was done for him that could be done by loving hands and skilled physicians. His wife departed this life April 6, 1949, and he said he was so lonely.

We feel that a true servant of the Lord and a great man in Israel is fallen. The family together with the brethren and household of faith mourn his going, but we believe our loss is his gain.

He baptised the writer, and assisted in the ordination to the full work of the ministry. He was a father in Israel to me. We will miss his service, and advice, yet his memory will live on.

Done by order of the Kehukee Association in session with the church at Skewarky, October 1, 1950.

ELDER A. B. DENSON, Moderator,
ELDER R. B. DENSON, Clerk,
ELDER A. B. AYERS, Committee.

* * *

— OBITUARY OF —

ELDER JARRETTE WHITE

Elder Jarrette White of Whitakers, North Carolina, was called to his eternal home September 1, 1950, after suffering for several months and was unable to wait upon himself; dependent upon others when moved in a rolling chair; but through the mercy of the Lord, he was cared for and waited upon when needed, both day and night throughout his sickness, and reached the mature age of 81 years.

On December 29, 1896. Elder White was married to Miss Cornelia Moore, daughter of Elder A. J. Moore, and she died February 18, 1924. Unto them survive as follows: Mrs. Sarah C. Draughon, Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Schulers, Mrs. Cora F. Carr, and Miss Annie Laura White. One son, Jarrette Andrew White deceased June 10, 1941.

Brother Jarrette White united with the Primitive Baptist Church here at Hopeland and in November, 1908 was baptised by Elder A. J Moore. He was liberated to speak in public in 1938, ordained to preach in 1940 by Elders R. W. Boswell, and J. C. Moore, and continued strong in faith and to preach the everlasting doctrine of salvation by grace until his appointed time when God called him out of suffering here to his eternal home.

He was favored to marry a second time on September, 13, 1927, to Mrs. Lula Price who survives him, and with her daughter, Margaret, and others, waited upon him at home until the end of his earthly pilgrimage. Brethren and friends were very kind in visiting him during his sickness, and Elder A. B. Denson spoke comfortingly to the large gathering at the home where there was a beautiful display of flowers to his memory, and also at Whitakers Cemetery, where his remains when Christ will return again,, "But I would not have you to be were placed beside his first wife there to await th resurrection morn, ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep,, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope." 1 Thess. 4:13.

ELDER JULIUS C. MOORE

ORDAINED MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Elder A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder W. E. Grimes, Stokes, N. C.
Elder J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder A. B. Ayers, Williamston, N. C.
Elder J. A. Bodwell, Columbia, N. C.
Elder E. W. Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder R. B. Denson, Rt. 2, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Elder E. C. Stevenson, Hamilton, N. C.

Licentiate:

Noah L. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Hollidia, Columbia, N. C.
Briary Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—Elder J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Concord—J. A. Furlaugh, Rt. 1, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—J. S. Raper, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—Corrone Bryant, Williamston, N. C.
Flatty Creek—Bedie Meade, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Hopeland—Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Linda Judge, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence—Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—Charlie Moore, Tarboro, N. C.
North Creek—Fred Sawyer, Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Rosemary—I. H. C. Joiner, Jarrett, Va.
Singleton—Janie Carrawan, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—J. D. Bowen, Williamston, N. C.
Old Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Pinetops, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—John H. Coker, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.

White Plains—Nancy L. Boyd, Rt. 1, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—Leona Moore, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 819 W. 35th St., Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp—E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Providence—A. D. Tillett, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Beulah—Nora Alligood, Scranton, N. C.

* * *

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

2. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the Books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

3. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

4. We believe that, when God made man first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

5. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

6. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

7. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

8. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

9. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy Spirit.

10. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

11. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the old covenant way of seeking life and favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a prin-

ciple of love.

12. We believe baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptised according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptised after they are savingly converted into th faith of Christ.

13. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences of several ministers, or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

14. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

15. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

16. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

17. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise the several churches in conference and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences, we, the church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered, therefore, that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. 10:39; Heb. 10:25.

1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts 4:23; 7:6.

2. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1 Tim. 2:1; 1 Thess. 5:17, 18.

3. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Brother Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1. Cor. 14:26-40.

4. The members' names being regularly enrolled, shall by the Clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts 1:15; Neh. 11:18; 4:20.

5. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the ad-

mission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it), and thirdly, the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the pastor, deacon and moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1 Peter 2:15; Gal. 2:19.

6. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the direction given by our Lord in Matthew 18:15-17.

7. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1 Cor. 14:40.

8. Every query shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the quererist may withdraw it at any time provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

9. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

10. All business of conference shall be recorded by the Clerk, and before the conference rise, the same shall be distinctly read and corrected, if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not the right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances when conference shall deem it necessary.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time that the nature of things may require it.

◆

CHURCHES	Date of Constitution	MESSENGERS	PASTORS	Yr. Asso. last held	Sun. of Meeting	Rec'd by ex. and bap.	Rec'd by Letter	Dis'd by Letter	Restored to Fel.	Excluded	Deceased	No. in Fellowship	Contribution
Bear Grass	1829	Eld. A. B. Ayers, J. D. Bowen	A. B. Ayers	1921	2	..	..	..	..	..	1	16	7.50
Bethlehem	1824	E. C. Reynolds, J. B. Holidia	R. B. Denson	1943	2	..	..	..	1	..	3	23	10.00
Briary Swamp	1827	B. D. Moore, A. U. Leggett	A. B. AYERS	1941	4	..	..	..	..	..	1	18	10.00
Concord	1810	J. A. Furlaugh, C. L. White	S. Gray	1892	3	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	5.00
Conetoe	1803	Sister Lydia Bryant	J. D. Fly	1937	3	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	10.00
Conoho	1794	Sylvester Grimes	W. E. Grimes	1890	2	..	..	..	..	1	..	2	1.00
Deep Creek	1849	Bennett Moore	E. W. Moore	1938	2	..	1	..	..	..	2	72	30.00
Falls Tar River	1757	G. B. Mangum, C. S. Blount	A. B. Denson	1936	4	..	1	..	2	..	..	13	10.00
Flatty Creek	1790	Willie Perry, Catherine Cartwright	A. B. Ayers	1945	1	1	..	1	..	..	2	35	10.00
Flat Swamp	1754	Lester House, Lester Bryant	W. E. Grimes	1945	1	..	..	..	..	1	1	18	3.00
Hopeland	1879	Walter Armstrong, H. L. Rose	J. C. Moore	1940	3	..	..	..	..	..	1	20	10.00
Kehukee	1742	Rex Edmund, Sam Judge	A. B. Denson	1949	3	1	..	..	..	..	1	7	6.00
Lawrence	1805	L .M. Adkins, Ed. Andrews	C. L. Robbins	1896	4	1	..	..	..	..	1	9	6.50
Lebanon	1879	No Report											
Morattock	1791	Mary A. Turner	R. B. Denson	1880	2	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	2.00
Mt. Zion		E. D. Ward, C. D. Moore	C. L. Robbins		2	..	..	..	..	..	2	9	13.05
North Creek	1742	F. T. Sawyer, Lucy Foreman	J. G. Gaskill	1942	2	..	..	..	..	1	..	11	6.00
Norfolk		C. W. Vass, Gertrude Bowen	R. B. Denson	1947	3	4	2	..	..	..	..	29	15.00
Robersonville	1910	Eld. E. C. Stevenson, Hattie Rose		1939	1	..	..	..	2	..	..	18	10.00
Rocky Swamp	1774	W. D. Adkins, A. J. Brown	J. C. Moore		2	..	..	..	..	..	..	16	2.00
Skewarky	1787	Ella Barnes, Nancy Daniel	E. C. Stevenson	1930	2	..	..	..	..	..	1	6	5.00
Rosemary		I. H. C. Joyner	C. L. Robbins		1	1	..	..	..	..	..	4	2.00
Spring Green	1811	W. A. Ross, Alton White	W. E. Grimes	1948	5	..	..	..	..	..	2	29	10.00
White Plains	1828	Nancy E. Boyd	W. C. Edwards		1	..	..	..	..	..	1	13	6.00
Tarboro	1819	J. H. Coker, Lossie Brown	J. D. Fly	1928	1	1	..	..	..	..	..	26	10.00
Williams	1804	Edward Adcoock, A. Leggett	J. C. Moore	1897	3	..	..	..	..	..	..	7	2.00
Old Sparta	1856	E. P. Williamson, T. F. Harrell	G. G. Trevathan	1944	4	..	..	..	..	..	1	16	4.25
Singleton		T. L. Waters, Janie Carrawan	A. B. Ayers		1	1	..	..	1	..	..	13	8.00
Hayes Swamp	1933	S. J. Lilley, Martha Rogerson	E. C. Stevenson	1946	4	..	..	..	..	..	1	7	10.00
Providence	1854	A. D. Tillett, W. D. Rogers	J. P. Tingle		1	7	..	..	..	..	1	28	20.00
Beulah		Alice Carrawan, Nora Alligood	No Pastor		3	..	..	..	..	..	..	15	9.00

1765 —— 1951

Minutes

— of the —

ONE HUNDRED EIGHTY-SIXTH ANNUAL SESSION

— of the —

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT
PROVIDENCE
Dare County, North Carolina,
October 6, 7, 8,

1951

Next session to be held with the Church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, the first Sunday in October, 1952, Saturday before, and the Monday following.

Officers

ELDER A. B. DENSON - Moderator, Rocky Mount, N. C.
ELDER R. B. DENSON - Clerk, Rt. 2, Rocky Mount, N. C.
ELDER A. B. AYERS - Ass't Clerk, Williamston, N. C.
BROTHER C. W. VASS - Ass't Clerk, Portsmouth, Virginia

THE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST PUBLISHING HOUSE & LIBRARY
ELON COLLEGE, NORTH CAROLINA

1765 —————————— 1951

Minutes

— of the —

ONE HUNDRED EIGHTY-SIXTH
ANNUAL SESSION

— of the —

Kehukee
Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT
PROVIDENCE
Dare County, North Carolina,
October 6, 7, 8,

1951

Next session to be held with the Church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, the first Sunday in October, 1952, Saturday before, and the Monday following.

Officers

ELDER A. B. DENSON - Moderator, Rocky Mount, N. C.
ELDER R. B. DENSON - Clerk, Rt. 2, Rocky Mount, N. C.
ELDER A. B. AYERS - Ass't Clerk, Williamston, N. C.
BROTHER C. W. VASS - Ass't Clerk, Portsmouth, Virginia

THE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST PUBLISHING HOUSE & LIBRARY
ELON COLLEGE, NORTH CAROLINA

Proceedings

OF THE ONE HUNDRED EIGHTY-SIXTH ANNUAL SESSION OF THE KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION, HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT PROVIDENCE, DARE COUNTY, N. C.

October 6, 7, 8, 1951

SATURDAY, OCTOBER, 6, 1951.

The Association was opened with praise and prayer by Elder R. B. Denson, and the Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder A. B. Ayers, from Acts 13:26, followed by Elder R. B. Denson, 2 Tim. 1:13.

After an intermission of one hour and a quarter, the Association came together, and aftre prayer by Elder S. L. Moran, was organized with Elder A. B. Denson, Moderator, and Elder R. B. Denson, Clerk, who called to his assistance, Elder A. B. Ayers and Brother C. W. Vass.

It was agreed that brethren from sister Associations be invited to seats with us.

The following Committees were appointed:

On Finance: J. D. Bowen, Lester House.

On Praching: Moderator and Clerk, and Brother J. W. Beacham, and Brother W. H. Beacham.

The following visiting Elders were present:

Elder T. L. Grimes, Elder George L. Weaver, Elder W. J. Berry, Elder J. P. Helms, Elder S. L. Moran, Elder W. C. Edwards, Elder J. B. Roberts, Elder W. B. Barnes, Elder G. G. Trevathan, Elder L. E. Bryan, Elder J. P. Tingle, Elder E. C. Jones, Elder T. F. Adams, Elder Oscar Broom. Licentiate, B. L. Godwin.

Visitors were received from the following Associations, with whom we do not correspond:

Brother B. L. Godwin and wife, from Seven Mile; Elder J. P. Helms W. H. Simmons, S. G. Akers, and others, from the Pigg River Association; Elder Oscar Broom, from Bear Creek; Elder S. L. Moran, Brother I. S. Conner, from Smith River; Elder George L. Weaver, from Pocatalico Association.

Petitionary letters were called for to join this Association. None.

The following Elders were present from this Association:

Elders A. B. Denson, R. B. Denson, A. B. Ayers, W. E. Grimes, C. L. Robbins, E. C. Stevenson.

Called for correspondents from the Following Associations:

Contentnea: Elders J. P. Tingle, G. G. Trevathan, J. B. Roberts, Brethren R. W. Edwards, M. O. Speight.

Black Creek: Elder W. B. Barnes, Joe E. Craft, E. T. Smith, and others.

Little River: Elders T. L. Grimes, E. C. Jones, T. F. Adams, Brother Wade Brown.

White Oak: Elder L. E. Bryan.

Lower Country Line: J. J. Whitley, Sisters Whitley, Laura Gooch, M. T. Baucom.

Mill Branch: Minutes.

Upper Country Line: Elder W. J. Berry and wife, Brother C. S. Carroll and wife.

Agreed to send messengers to the following Associations:

Contentnea: Elders E. C. Stevenson, J. L. Ross, Brother Alton White.

Black Creek: Elder E. C. Stevenson, I. H. C. Joyner, W. H. Rose, John H. Coker.

Little River: Elders R. B. Denson, E. C. Stevenson.

White Oak: Elder W. E. Grimes, W. D. Daniel.

Lower Country Line: Elders R. B. Denson, A. B. Ayers, Brother J. J. Taylor.

Upper Country Line: Brother Geo. B. Mangum, Elder R. B. Denson.

Mill Branch: Elder R. B. Denson, J. J. Taylor, Corrone Bryant.

It was agreed to call upon messengers to report who were appointed to visit other Associations. Those who failed to attend were excused.

Letters from thirty-one churches were received and read, and the standing of churches was enrolled in the table of churches.

It was agreed that Elder R. B. Denson write the Corresponding Letter to be attached to these Minutes.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, the first Sunday in October, 1952, the Saturday before and the Monday following. Elder A. B. Ayers was appointed to preach the Introductory Sermon, and Elder R. B. Denson to be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday morning at 9 o'clock, services to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY MORNING, OCTOBER 8, 1951.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock, and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder T. F. Adams.

Names of messengers were called over and the absentees marked in the table of churches.

Corresponding Letter was called for, and read, and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The Finance Committee reported as follows:

In hands of Clerk at close of last Association	$103.90
Paid for printing Minutes	55.00
Paid for postage	6.75
Clerk's Fee	30.00
Stationery	1.75
Total	$93.50

Balance in hands of Clerk	$10.40
Received from churches	271.00
From friends	151.00
Total	$432.40

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers according to the distance they came, there was left in the hands of the Clerk, $117.00.

Resolved: first that this Association discountenances, condemns, and forbids all manner of trade and misbehavior on or around the grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law.

Second, that we return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather, and all other blessings, and to everyone who in any way contributed toward the entertainment of this Association.

It was agreed that the Clerk have 1000 copies of these Minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this Association and the Associations with whom we correspond; and that he record a copy of records, and be paid $30.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

ELDER A. B. DENSON, Moderator,
ELDER R. B. DENSON, Clerk,
ELDER A. B. AYERS, Assistant Clerk,
BROTHER C. W. VASS, Assistant Clerk.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday Morning:

Opened with praise and prayer by Elder R. B. Denson. Introductory Sermon by Elder A. B. Ayers, from Acts 3:26, followed by Elder R. B. Denson, from 2 Tim. 1:13.

Saturday Afternoon:

Elder T. L. Grimes, Matt. 19:28, 29.
Elder George L. Weaver, Psa. 66:16.
Elder W. J. Berry, Acts 2:20.
Elder J. B. Roberts, no special text.

Saturday Night:

Brother B. L. Godwin, Matt. 7:1.
Elder W. C. Edwards, John 16.
Elder J. P. Helms, no special text.

Sunday Morning:

Elder L. E. Bryan, 1 Pet. 1:1-6.
Elder W. B. Barnes, Eph. 2:4-8.
Elder S. L. Moran, 1 Cor. 15:50.
Elder J. B. Roberts, Dan. 3:17.
Elder E. C. Jones, 1 Pet. 1:18-21.

Sunday Afternoon:

Elder J. P. Helms, Rom. 9:21.
Elder G. G. Trevathan, 1 Tim. 3:16.
Elder J. P. Tingle, Isa. 53:3.

Sunday Night:

Elder A. B. Denson, Rom. 8:31.
Elder W. E. Grimes, Mark 12:43.
Elder L. E. Bryan, Gen. 1.

Monday Morning:

Elder Oscar Broom, 1 John 1:1.
Elder T. F. Adams, Psa. 102:10.
Elder George L. Weaver, no special text.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The one hundred and eighty-sixth session of the Kehukee Association now being held with the church at Providence, Dare County, N. C., sendeth greetings to the churches composing it, and to the Associations with whom we correspond.

Dear Brethren: We are very thankful and have been made to rejoice once again in the assembling of the old Kehukee Association, which is very precious to those that compose her body, and we hope to her correspondents. Also, surely she has been divinely inspired by the omnipotent One to be cemented together by God's love so that she has ever maintained her identity as we hope the true apostolic Church, and continuing as one band of brethren, all seeing eye to eye, and believing the same thing (Isa. 52:8). We humbly beseech thee, that thou wilt shoulder her responsibilities and she will continue strong in the faith of God's elect. Wilt thou keep us of one mind and one acccord, so that we may continue in peace and sweet fellowship with one another.

The preaching that the ministers have brought to us has been very comforting all throughout this session. We feel very thankful unto thee for giving our Moderator strength and ability in his affliction to perform the duties of this Association that has been enjoined upon him for many years..

The next session meets with the church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, the first Sunday in October, 1952, the Saturday before and the Monday following.

—R. B. DENSON

◆

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Bethlehem—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Briary Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Falls Tar River—2nd Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January, April.
Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Morattock—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Mt. Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
North Creek—Second Sunday in June, September, December, March.
Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Skewarky—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Williams—Third Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Concord—Fourth Sunday in June, September, December, March.
Lebanon—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June.

Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Providence—First Sunday in February, May, August, November.
Beulah—Third Sunday in March, June, September, December.

ORDAINED MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Elders:

A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, North Carolina.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, North Carolina.
W. E. Grimes, Stokes, North Carolina.
J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, North Carolina.
C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, North Carolina
A. B. Ayers, Williamston, North Carolina.
J. A. Bodwell, Columbia, North Carolina.
E. W. Moore, Scotland Neck, North Carolina.
R. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, North Carolina.
E. C. Stevenson, Hamilton, North Carolina.
J. L. Ross, Greenville, North Carolina.

Licentiate:

Noah L. Ambrose. Creswell. North Carolina.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass: E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem: J. B. Hollidia, Columbia, N. C.
Briary Swamp: C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe: Elder J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Concord: J. A. Furlaugh, Rt. 1, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho: Mrs. B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Deep Creek: Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Fall Tar River: J. S. Raper, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp: Corrone Bryant, Williamston, N. C.
Flatty Creek: Bedie Meade, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Hopeland: Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee: Linda Judge, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence: Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock: Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion: Charlie Moore, Tarboro, N. C.
North Creek: Fred Sawyer, Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp: Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Rosemary: I. H. C. Joyner, Jarrett, Va.
Singleton: Janie Carrawan, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky: J. D. Bowen, Williamston, N. C.
Old Sparta: E. P. Williamson, Pinetops, N. C.
Spring Green: W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro: John H. Coker, Tarboro, N. C.

Williams: Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
White Plains: Nancy L. Boyd, Rt. 1, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville: Leona Moore, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk: Bertha E. Jordan, 819 W. 35th St., Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp: E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Providence: A. D. Tillett, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Beulah: Nora Alligood, Swanquarter, N. C.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

2. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the Books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

3. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

4. We believe that, when God made man first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

5. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

6. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

7. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

8. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

9. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy Spirit.

10. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

11. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the old covenant way of seeking life and favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

12. We believe baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances

both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptised according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptised after they are savingly converted into th faith of Christ.

13. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences of several ministers, or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice.

14. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

15. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

16. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

17. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise the several churches in conference and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences, we, the church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered, therefore, that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. 10:39; Heb. 10:25.

1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts 4:23; 7:6.

2. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1 Tim. 2:1; 1 Thess. 5:17, 18.

3. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Brother Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1. Cor. 14:26-40.

4. The members' names being regularly enrolled, shall by the Clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts 1:15; Neh. 11:18; 4:20.

5. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it), and thirdly, the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the pastor, deacon and moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1 Peter 2: 15; Gal. 2:19.

6. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the direction given by our Lord in Matthew 18:15-17.

7. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1 Cor. 14:40.

8. Every query shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the quererist may withdraw it at any time provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

9. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

10. All business of conference shall be recorded by the Clerk, and before the conference rise, the same shall be distinctly read and corrected, if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

CHURCHES	Date of Constitution	MESSENGERS	PASTORS	Year Asso. Last held	Sun. of Meeting	Rec'd by baptism	Rec'd by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored to Fel	Excluded	Deceased	Membership	Contribution
Bear Grass	1829	Elder A. B. Ayers, E. C. Harrison	A. B. Ayers	1940	3	..	..	..	..	..	3	18	$10.00
Bethlehem	1824	J. B. Hollidia, C. C. Reynolds*	R. B. Denson	1921	2	..	..	..	..	1	..	15	7.00
Briary Swamp	1827	A. U. Leggett, C. L. James	A. B. Ayers	1943	2	..	..	1	..	..	..	22	10.00
Concord	1810	J. A. Furlaugh, C. L. White	J. L. Ross	1941	4	..	..	..	..	..	1	17	10.00
Conetoe	1803	Elder J. D. Fly*, Lydia Bryant	J. D. Fly	1892	3	..	..	..	..	..	1	4	5.00
Conoho	1794	W. E. Grimes, Sylvester Grimes	W. E. Grimes	1937	3	..	..	..	..	..	1	2	10.00
Deep Creek	1849	Bennett Moore*	E. W. Moore	1870	2	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	1.00
Falls Tar River	1757	Geo. B. Mangum, C. S. Blount	A. B. Denson	1938	2	..	..	..	..	..	2	76	33.00
Flatty Creek	1790	Willie Perry, Laura Perry	A. B. Ayers	1936	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	13	15.00
Flat Swamp	1754	C. D. Jenkins, J. J. Taylor	W. E. Grimes	1945	1	..	..	..	..	..	1	34	10.00
Hopeland	1879	J. C. Moore*, W. H. Rose	J. C. Moore		1	1	..	..	..	..	..	17	3.00
Kehukee	1742	Rex Edmond, S. J. Judge,	A. B. Denson	1949	3	..	..	..	..	..	..	7	10.00
Lawrence	1805	Levi Adkins, E. D. Andrews	C. L. Robbins	1896	4	1	..	..	..	..	1	7	5.00
Lebanon	1879	Sara Cahoon	No Pastor		..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	5.00
Morattock	1791	Mary A. Turner*	R. B. Denson	1880	2	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	2.00
Mt. Zion		C. L. Robbins	C. L. Robbins		2	..	..	..	..	..	1	7	10.00
North Creek	1742	F. T. Sawyer	W. E. Grimes	1942	2	..	..	..	..	..	..	11	5.00
Norfolk		C. W. Vass, Orie Elliott	R. B. Denson	1947	3	2	2	..	..	1	..	30	15.00
Robersonville	1910	E. C. Stevenson, Vada Manning	No Pastor	1939	1	..	..	..	..	..	..	18	10.00
Rocky Swamp	1774	A. J. Brown, Aubrey Dickens	J. C. Moore		2	..	..	..	..	1	1	14	2.00
Skewarky	1787	Mary Griffin, Nancy Daniel	E. C. Stevenson	1950	2	..	..	..	..	1	..	5	5.00
Rosemary	1926	I. H. C. Joyner, Alice Jones *	C. L. Robbins		1	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	5.00
Spring Green	1811	W. E. Grimes, Alton White	W. E. Grimes	1948	4	5	..	..	..	..	1	32	10.00
White Plains	1828	W. C. Edwards, Nancy L. Boyd*	W. C. Edwards		1	..	..	..	..	..	..	13	7.00
Tarboro	1819	John H. Coker	J. D. Fly	1928	1	1	..	..	..	..	1	25	10.00
Williams	1804	Annie Leggett, Lucille Bradley	J. C. Moore	1897	3	1	..	..	..	..	..	8	2.00
Old Sparta	1856	E. P. Williamson, W. A. Armstrong	G. G. Trevathan	1944	4	..	..	..	..	..	1	16	5.00
Singleton		Daisy Flynn, Janie Carrawan	A. B. Ayers		2	..	1	..	..	..	1	11	8.00
Hayes Swamp	1933	S. J. Lilley, W. D. Daniel	E. C. Stevenson	1946	4	..	..	..	1	..	..	8	10.00
Providence	1854	J. W. Beacham, W. H. Beacham	J. P. Tingle	1951	1	1	..	..	..	..	..	29	20.00
Beulah		J. L. Ross, Rebecca Carrawan	No Pastor		3	1	1	..	..	..	..	17	11.00
		Totals				13	3	1	1	5	15	480	$271.00

1